Holy Bible

Aionian Edition®

Bhaibheri
Shona Bible

AionianBible.org
Iro rekutanga dzvene bhaibheri dzosera rakashandurwa
100% yakasununguku kutevedzera uye kudhinda
inozivikanwawo se “ Bhaibheri Repepuru ”

Holy Bible Aionian Edition ®
Bhaibheri
Shona Bible

CC Attribution NoDerivatives 4.0, 2018-2024
Source text: Crosswire.org
Source version: 8/18/2022
Source copyright: GNU Free Documentation License
A work in progress at Crosswire.org, 2013

Formatted by Speedata Publisher 4.19.2 (Pro) on 5/6/2024
100% Free to Copy and Print
TOR Anonymously
https://AionianBible.org

Published by Nainoia Inc
https://Nainoia-Inc.signedon.net

We pray for a modern public domain translation in every language
Report content and format concerns to Nainoia Inc
Volunteer help is welcome and appreciated!

Celebrate Jesus Christ’s victory of grace!

Sumo

chiShona at AionianBible.org/Preface

The *Holy Bible Aionian Edition* ® is the world's first Bible *un-translation*! What is an *un-translation*? Bibles are translated into each of our languages from the original Hebrew, Aramaic, and Koine Greek. Occasionally, the best word translation cannot be found and these words are transliterated letter by letter. Four well known transliterations are *Christ*, *baptism*, *angel*, and *apostle*. The meaning is then preserved more accurately through context and a dictionary. The Aionian Bible un-translates and instead transliterates eleven additional Aionian Glossary words to help us better understand God's love for individuals and all mankind, and the nature of afterlife destinies.

The first three words are *aiōn*, *aiōnios*, and *aïdios*, typically translated as *eternal* and also *world* or *eon*. The Aionian Bible is named after an alternative spelling of *aiōnios*. Consider that researchers question if *aiōn* and *aiōnios* actually mean *eternal*. Translating *aiōn* as *eternal* in Matthew 28:20 makes no sense, as all agree. The Greek word for *eternal* is *aïdios*, used in Romans 1:20 about God and in Jude 6 about demon imprisonment. Yet what about *aiōnios* in John 3:16? Certainly we do not question whether salvation is eternal! However, *aiōnios* means something much more wonderful than infinite time! Ancient Greeks used *aiōn* to mean *eon* or *age*. They also used the adjective *aiōnios* to mean *entirety*, such as *complete* or even *consummate*, but never infinite time. Read Dr. Heleen Keizer and Ramelli and Konstan for proofs. So *aiōnios* is the perfect description of God's Word which has *everything* we need for life and godliness! And the *aiōnios* life promised in John 3:16 is not simply a ticket to eternal life in the future, but the invitation through faith to the *consummate* life beginning now!

The next seven words are *Sheol*, *Hadēs*, *Geenna*, *Tartaroō*, *Abyssos*, and *Limnē Pyr*. These words are often translated as *Hell*, the place of eternal punishment. However, *Hell* is ill-defined when compared with the Hebrew and Greek. For example, *Sheol* is the abode of deceased believers and unbelievers and should never be translated as *Hell*. *Hadēs* is a temporary place of punishment, Revelation 20:13-14. *Geenna* is the Valley of Hinnom, Jerusalem's refuse dump, a temporal judgment for sin. *Tartaroō* is a prison for demons, mentioned once in 2 Peter 2:4. *Abyssos* is a temporary prison for the Beast and Satan. Translators are also inconsistent because *Hell* is used by the King James Version 54 times, the New International Version 14 times, and the World English Bible zero times. Finally, *Limnē Pyr* is the Lake of Fire, yet Matthew 25:41 explains that these fires are prepared for the Devil and his angels. So there is reason to review our conclusions about the destinies of redeemed mankind and fallen angels.

The eleventh word, *eleēsē*, reveals the grand conclusion of grace in Romans 11:32. Take the time to understand these eleven words. The original translation is unaltered and a note is added to 64 Old Testament and 200 New Testament verses. To help parallel study and Strong's Concordance use, apocryphal text is removed and most variant verse numbering is mapped to the English standard. We thank our sources at eBible.org, Crosswire.org, unbound.Biola.edu, Bible4u.net, and NHEB.net. The Aionian Bible is copyrighted with creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nd/4.0, allowing 100% freedom to copy and print, if respecting source copyrights. Check the Reader's Guide and read online at AionianBible.org, with Android, and TOR network. Why purple? King Jesus' Word is royal… and purple is the color of royalty!

Tafura Yezvinyorwa

Testamende Itsva

Mateo 11
Mako 82
Ruka 127
Johani 203
Mabasa 260
VaRoma 335
1 VaKorinde 365
2 VaKorinde 394
VaGaratia 413
VaEfeso 423
VaFiripi 433
VaKorose 441
1 VaTesaronika 448
2 VaTesaronika 454
1 Timoti 458
2 Timoti 466
Tito 472
Firimoni 476
VaHebheru 478
Jakobho 500
1 Petro 508
2 Petro 516
1 Johani 521
2 Johani 529
3 Johani 530
Judha 531
Zvakazarurwa 534

Mashoko Okuwedzera

Chinyorwa Chevaverengi
Glossary
Mamepu
Destiny
Mifananidzo, Doré

Testamende Itsva

Jesu ndokuti: Baba, vakanganwirei; nokuti havazivi chavanoita.
Zvino vakagovana nguvo dzake, vakakanda mujenya.
Ruka 23:34

Mateo

1 Bhuku redzinza raJesu Kristu, Mwanakomana waDhavhidhi,
mwanakomana waAbhurahama. **2** Abhurahama wakabereka
Isaka; Isaka ndokubereka Jakobho; Jakobho ndokubereka
Judha nevanakomana vababa vake; **3** Judha ndokubereka
Faresi naZara kuna Tamari; Faresi ndokubereka Esiromi;
Esiromi ndokubereka Arami; **4** Arami ndokubereka Aminadhabhi;
Aminadhabhi ndokubereka Naashoni; Naashoni ndokubereka
Sarimoni; **5** Sarimoni ndokubereka Bhowazi kuna Rahabhi;
Bhowazi ndokubereka Obhedhi kuna Rute; Obhedhi ndokubereka
Jese; **6** Jese ndokubereka Dhavhidhi mambo; Dhavhidhi
mambo ndokubereka Soromoni kumukadziwaiva waUria; **7**
Soromoni ndokubereka Robhoami; Robhoami ndokubereka
Abhiya; Abhiya ndokubereka Asa; **8** Asa ndokubereka
Josafati; Josafati ndokubereka Joramu; Joramu ndokubereka
Oziasi; **9** Oziasi ndokubereka Jotamu; Jotamu ndokubereka
Akazi; Akazi ndokubereka Hezekia; **10** Hezekia ndokubereka
Manase; Manase ndokubereka Amoni; Amoni ndokubereka
Josiyasi; **11** Josiyasi ndokubereka Jekoniasi nevanakomana
vamai vake nenguva yekutapirwa kuBhabhironi. **12** Zvino
shure kwekutapirwa kuBhabhironi, Jekoniasi wakabereka
Saratieri; Saratieri ndokubereka Zerubhabheri; **13** Zerubhabheri
ndokubereka Abhiudhi; Abhiudhi ndokubereka Eriakimi; Eriakimi
ndokubereka Azori; **14** Azori ndokubereka Sadhoki; Sadhoki
ndokubereka Akimi; Akimi ndokubereka Eriyudhi; **15** Eriyudhi
ndokubereka Eriazari; Eriazari ndokubereka Matani; Matani
ndokubereka Jakobho; **16** Jakobho ndokubereka Josefa
murume waMaria, kwakazvarwa kwaari Jesu, anonzi Kristu.
17 Naizvozvo mazera ese kubva kuna Abhurahama kusvikira

kuna Dhavhidhi mazera gumi nemana; nekubva kuna Dhavhidhi
kusvikira pakutapirwa kuBhabhironi mazera gumi nemana;
nekubva pakutapirwa kuBhabhironi kusvikira kuna Kristu mazera
gumi nemana. 18 Zvino kuberekwa kwaJesu Kristu kwaiva
kwakadai: Nokuti mai vake Maria vakati vatsidzirwa kuroorwa
naJosefa, vasati vasangana vakaonekwa vava nemimba kubva
kuMweya Mutsvene. 19 Zvino Josefa murume wavo zvaakange
ari wakarurama, asingadi kuvafumura, waida kuvaramba
muchivande. 20 Asi zvino wakati acharangarira zvinhu izvozvi,
tarira, mutumwa waIshe wakaonekwa kwaari muchiroto achiti:
Josefa, mwanakomana waDhavhidhi, usatya kuzvitorera Maria
mukadzi wako; nokuti icho chakaumbwa maari ndecheMweya
Mutsvene. 21 Uye achabereka Mwanakomana, uye uchatumidza
zita rake Jesu, nokuti iye achaponesa vanhu vake pazvivi zvavo.
22 Zvino zvese izvozvi zvakaitwa kuti zvizadziswe zvakarehwa
naIshe kubudikidza nemuporofita achiti: 23 Tarira, mhandara
ichava nemimba, igobereka Mwanakomana, uye vachatumidza
zita rake Emanueri, ndokuti kana zvichishandurwa, Mwari anesu.
24 Zvino Josefa amuka pahope akaita sezvakaraira mutumwa
waIshe kwaari, akazvitorera mukadzi wake; 25 uye haana
kumuziva kusvikira azvara Mwanakomana wake wedangwe;
akatumidza zita rake JESU.

2 Zvino Jesu wakati aberekwa muBhetirehemu reJudhiya,
pamazuva aHerodhe mambo, tarira, kwakauya vachenjeri
vachibva kumabvazuva kuJerusarema, 2 vachiti: Uripi iye
wakazvarwa Mambo weVaJudha? Nokuti taona nyeredzi yake
kumabvazuva, tauya kuzomunamata. 3 Zvino Herodhe mambo
wakati anzwa, akashushikana, neJerusarema rese naye. 4 Zvino
wakati aunganidza vapristi vakuru vese nevanyori vevanhu,

akabvunza kwavari kuti Kristu uchazvarirwa kupi. **5** Zvino
vakati kwaari: MuBhetirehemu reJudhiya; nokuti zvakanyorwa
saizvozvi nemuporofita zvichinzi: **6** Newe Bhetirehemu nyika
yaJudha, hausi mudikisa kuvatongi vaJudha; nokuti kwauri
kuchabuda mutungamiriri, achafudza vanhu vangu Israeri.
7 Zvino Herodhe, wakati adana vachenjeri muchivande,
akabvunzisisa kwavari nguva yakaonekwa nyeredzi. **8** Akavatuma
kuBhetirehemu, akati: Endai munobvunzisisa zvemucheche;
kana mamuwana mundisume, kuti ini ndiuyewo ndimunamate.
9 Vakati vanzwa mambo, vakabva; zvino tarira, nyeredzi
yavakaona kumabvazuva yakavatungamirira, kusvikira yasvika
ikamira pamusoro pepakange pane mucheche. **10** Vakati
vaona nyeredzi vakafara nemufaro mukuru kwazvo. **11** Vakati
vapinda mumba, vakaona mucheche naMaria mai vake,
vakawira pasi vakamunamata; zvino vakati vazarura fuma
yavo, vakamupemberera nezvipo, goridhe, nezvipfungaidzo
zvinonhuhwira, nemura. **12** Vakati vanyeverwa naMwari
muchiroto, kuti varege kudzokera kuna Herodhe, vakabva
vakaenda kunyika yavo neimwe nzira. **13** Vakati vaenda, tarira,
mutumwa waIshe anoonekwa kuna Josefa muchiroto, achiti:
Muka utore mucheche namai vake, utizire kuEgipita, uveko
kusvikira ndichikuudza; nokuti Herodhe achatsvaka mucheche
kuti amuparadze. **14** Zvino amuka wakatora mucheche namai
vake usiku, akabva akaenda kuEgipita, **15** uye wakavako
kusvikira pakufa kwaHerodhe; kuti zvizadziswe zvakarehwa
naIshe nemuporofita, achiti: Ndakadana mwanakomana wangu
abude muEgipita. **16** Zvino Herodhe, wakati aona kuti anyengerwa
nevachenjeri, akatsamwa zvikuru, akatuma, akauraya vana
vese vaiva muBhetirehemu nemumigumo yaro yese, kubvira

pamakore maviri neari pasi, zvichienderana nenguva yaakange
abvunzisisa kuvachenjeri. 17 Zvino zvakazadziswa zvakarehwa
naJeremiya muporofita achiti: 18 MuRama rakanzwika inzwi,
kuungudza nekuchema nekurira kukuru, Rakeri achichema vana
vake asingadi kunyaradzwa, nokuti havachipo. 19 Asi Herodhe
wakati afa, tarira, mutumwa waIshe wakaonekwa muchiroto
kuna Josefa muEgipita, 20 achiti: Muka, utore mucheche namai
vake, uende kunyika yaIsraeri; nokuti vakafa avo vaitsvaka
mweya wemucheche. 21 Akasimuka ndokutora mucheche
namai vake akasvika kunyika yaIsraeri. 22 Asi wakati achinzwa
kuti Arikerawo anotonga muJudhiya panzvimbo yababa vake
Herodhe, akatya kuendako; asi wakati anyeverwa naMwari
muchiroto, akabva akaenda kumativi eGarirea. 23 Akasvika
akagara muguta rinonzi Nazareta; kuti zvizadziswe zvakarehwa
nevaporofita, kuti: Achanzi muNazareta.

3 Pamazuva iwayo kwakauya Johwani Mubhabhatidzi,
achiparidza murenje reJudhiya, 2 uye achiti: Tendeukai; nokuti
ushe hwematenga hwaswedera. 3 Nokuti uyu ndiye wakarehwa
nezvake naIsaya muporofita, achiti: Inzwi reanodanidzira
murenje: Gadzirirai mugwagwa waIshe, ruramisai nzira dzake.
4 Uyuwo Johwani waiva nechipfeko chake chemakushe
ekamera nebhanhire rechikumba rakapoteredza chiuno chake;
nekudya kwake kwaiva mhashu neuchi hwedondo. 5 Zvino
kwakabudira kwaari Jerusarema neJudhiya rese nedunhu
rese rakapoteredza Joridhani; 6 ndokubhabhatidzwa naye
muna Joridhani vachireurura zvivi zvavo. 7 Asi wakati achiona
vazhinji veVaFarisi neVaSadhusi vachiuya kurubhabhatidzo
rwake akati kwavari: Zvizvarwa zvenyoka, ndiani wakakuratidzirai
kuti mutize hasha dzinouya? 8 Naizvozvo berekai zvibereko

zvakafanira kutendeuka. **9** Uye musafunga kutaura mukati
menyu muchiti: Tina Abhurahama anova baba; nokuti ndinoti
kwamuri: Mwari anokwanisa kubva pamabwe aya kumutsira
Abhurahama vana. **10** Uye ikozvinowo sanhu ratoiswa pamudzi
wemiti, naizvozvo muti umwe neumwe usingaiti chibereko
chakanaka unotemwa ugokandirwa mumoto. **11** Ini zvirokwazvo
ndinokubhabhatidzai nemvura mupinde mukutendeuka; asi uyo
anouya shure kwangu ane simba kupfuura ini, wandisina kufanira
kutakura shangu dzake; iye achakubhabhatidzai neMweya
Mutsvene nemoto. **12** Ane rusero rwuri muruoko rwake, uye
achachenesa buriro rake kwazvo, ndokuunganidzira zviyo zvake
mudura, asi hundi achaipisa nemoto usingadzimiki. **13** Ipapo
Jesu wakabva Garirea akasvika paJoridhani kuna Johwani,
kuti abhabhatidzwe naye. **14** Asi Johwani wakamurambidza
achiti: Ini kunodikanwa kuti ndibhabhatidzwe nemwi, asi imwi
mouya kwandiri? **15** Asi Jesu achipindura wakati kwaari:
Tenda ikozvino, nokuti saizvozvo zvakatifanira kuti tizadzise
kururama kwese. Ipapo akamutendera. **16** Asi Jesu, wakati
abhabhatidzwa, akakwira pakarepo achibva mumvura; zvino
tarira, matenga akamuzarukira, ndokuona Mweya waMwari
achiburuka senjiva, achiuya pamusoro pake. **17** Zvino tarira,
inzwi richibva kumatenga richiti: Uyu ndiye Mwanakomana
wangu anodikanwa, wandinofara maari kwazvo.

4 Zvino Jesu wakatungamirirwa neMweya kurenje kuti anoidzwa
nadhiabhorosi. **2** Zvino wakati atsanya mazuva makumi mana
neusiku makumi mana, akazonzwa nzara. **3** Zvino muidzi
wakati auya kwaari, akati: Kana uri Mwanakomana waMwari,
raira kuti mabwe awa aite zvingwa. **4** Asi iye wakapindura
akati: Kwakanyorwa kuchinzi: Munhu haangararami nechingwa

chega, asi neshoko rimwe nerimwe rinobuda mumuromo
maMwari. **5** Zvino dhiabhorosi wakamutora akamuisa muguta
dzvene, akamumisa pachiruvu chetembere, **6** ndokuti kwaari:
Kana uri Mwanakomana waMwari, zvikandire pasi; nokuti
kwakanyorwa kuti: Iye acharaira vatumwa vake pamusoro
pako, uye pamaoko vachakugamha, zvimwe ungagumbusa
rutsoka rwako pabwe. **7** Jesu akati kwaari: Kwakanyorwa
zvekare: Usaidza Ishe Mwari wako. **8** Dhiabhorosi akamuisazve
pagomo refusa, akamuratidza ushe hwese hwenyika nekubwinya
kwahwo. **9** Akati kwaari: Zvese zvinhu izvi ndichapa kwauri kana
ukawira pasi ukandinamata. **10** Ipapo Jesu akati kwaari: Ibva,
Satani, nokuti kwakanyorwa kuchinzi: Uchanamata Ishe Mwari
wako, uchashumira iye oga. **11** Ipapo dhiabhorosi akamusiya;
zvino tarira, vatumwa vakauya vakamushandira. **12** Zvino
Jesu wakati anzwa kuti Johwani wakumikidzwa mutirongo,
akabva akaenda Garirea. **13** Zvino wakabva Nazareta, akauya
akagara muKapenaume riri pagungwa, mumiganhu yeZebhuruni
neNafitarimi; **14** kuti zvizadziswe zvakarehwa naIsaya muporofita,
achiti: **15** Nyika yeZebhuruni nenyika yeNefitarimi, panzira
yegungwa, mhiri kwaJoridhani, Garirea revahedheni; **16** vanhu
vakange vagere murima vakaona chiedza chikuru; nevakange
vagere panharaunda nemumumvuri werufu, chiedza chakabudira
kwavari. **17** Kubvira panguva iyo Jesu wakatanga kuparidza
nokuti: Tendeukai, nokuti ushe hwekumatenga hwaswedera.
18 Zvino Jesu wakati achifamba-famba parutivi rwegungwa
reGarirea akaona vanakomana vemunhu umwe vaviri, Simoni
anonzi Petro, naAndiriya munin'ina wake, vachikandira mumbure
mugungwa; nokuti vakange vari varedzi. **19** Akati kwavari:
Nditeverei, ndigokuitai varedzi vevanhu. **20** Pakarepo vakasiya

mimbure vakamutevera. **21** Zvino wakati apfuurira kubva ipapo
akaona vamwe vaviri vanakomana vemunhu umwe, Jakobho
waZebhedhi naJohwani munin'ina wake muchikepe pamwe
naZebhedhi baba vavo, vachigadzira mimbure yavo, akavadana.
22 Pakarepo vakasiya chikepe nababa vavo vakamutevera. **23**
Jesu akapota neGarirea rese achidzidzisa mumasinagoge avo,
nekuparidza evhangeri yeushe, achiporesa denda rega-rega
neurwere hwega-hwega pavanhu. **24** Shoko rake rikabudira
kuSiriya yese; vakauisa kwaari varwere vese, vakabatwa nehosha
dzakasiyana-siyana, nemarwadzo, nevakange vane madhimoni,
nevaiva nezvipusha, nevakange vakafa mitezo; akavaporesa.
25 Zvino zvaunga zvikuru zvakamutevera, vaibva Garirea,
neDhekapori, neJerusarema, neJudhiya, nemhiri kwaJoridhani.
5 Zvino wakati achiona zvaunga akakwira mugomo, zvino
wakati agara pasi vadzidzi vake vakauya kwaari; **2** akashamisa
muromo wake, akavadzidzisa achiti: **3** Vakaropafadzwa
varombo pamweya; nokuti ushe hwekumatenga ndehwavo. **4**
Vakaropafadzwa vanochema; nokuti ivo vachanyaradzwa. **5**
Vakaropafadzwa vanyoro; nokuti ivo vachagara nhaka yenyika.
6 Vakaropafadzwa vane nzara nenyota yekururama; nokuti
ivo vachagutiswa. **7** Vakaropafadzwa vane tsitsi; nokuti ivo
vachaitirwa tsitsi. **8** Vakaropafadzwa vakachena pamoyo; nokuti
ivo vachaona Mwari. **9** Vakaropafadzwa vanoyananisa; nokuti
ivo vachanzi vana vaMwari. **10** Vakaropafadzwa vanoshushwa
nekuda kwekururama; nokuti ushe hwekumatenga ndehwavo.
11 Makaropafadzwa imwi, kana vachikutukai, vachikushushai,
vachikutaurirai zvakaipa zvese vachireva nhema nekuda
kwangu. **12** Farai mupembere kwazvo, nokuti mubairo wenyu
mukuru mumatenga; nokuti vakashusha saizvozvo vaporofita

vakakutangirai. **13** Imwi muri munyu wenyika; asi kana munyu
warasa kuvava, ucharungwa nei? Hauchabatsiri chinhu, asi
kurasirwa kunze, utsikwe-tsikwe nevanhu. **14** Imwi muri chiedza
chenyika; guta rakamiswa pamusoro pegomo haringavanziki;
15 uye mwenje havautungidzi vakauisa pasi pedengu, asi
pachigadziko chemwenje, uvhenekere vese vari mumba. **16**
Saizvozvo chiedza chenyu ngachivhenekere pamberi pevanhu,
kuti vaone mabasa enyu akanaka, vagokudza Baba venyu
vari kumatenga. **17** Musafunga kuti ndauya kuzoparadza
murairo kana vaporofita; handina kuuya kuzoparadza, asi
kuzozadzisa. **18** Nokuti zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Kusvikira
denga nenyika zvichipfuura, vara diki rimwe kana chidodzi
chimwe kubva pamurairo hazvingatongopfuuri, kusvikira zvese
zvaitika. **19** Naizvozvo ani nani anotyora umwe wemirairo midikisa
iyi, akadzidzisa vanhu saizvozvo, achanzi mudikisa muushe
hwekumatenga; asi ani nani anoita akaidzidzisa, iye achanzi
mukuru muushe hwekumatenga. **20** Nokuti ndinoti kwamuri:
Kunze kwekuti kururama kwenyu kukapfuura kwevanyori
nekweVaFarisi, hamungatongopindi muushe hwekumatenga.
21 Makanzwa kuti zvakanzi kune vekare: Usauraya; uye ani
nani anouraya achava nemhosva yemutongo; **22** asi ini ndinoti
kwamuri: Ani nani anotsamwira umwe wake pasina chikonzero,
achava nemhosva yemutongo; neanoti kune umwe wake:
Dununu! achava nemhosva yedare remakurukota; uye anoti:
Benzi! achava nemhosva yegehena remoto. **(Geenna g1067)** **23**
Naizvozvo kana uchiuisa chipo chako kuaritari, ipapo ukarangarira
kuti umwe wako ane chekupikisana newe, **24** siya ipapo chipo
chako pamberi pearitari, uende umbonotanga wayanana neumwe
wako, ugouya wopira chipo chako. **25** Tenderana nemudzivisi

wako nekukurumidza, uchiri munzira naye, zvimwe mudzivisi
angakukumikidza kumutongi, mutongi akukumikidze kumupurisa,
ukakandirwa mutirongo. **26** Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwauri:
Haungatongobudimo, kusvikira waripa kamari kekupedzisira. **27**
Makanzwa kuti zvakanzi kune vekare: Usaita upombwe; **28** asi ini
ndinoti kwamuri: Wese anotarisa mukadzi kuti amuchive, watoita
upombwe naye mumoyo make. **29** Uye kana ziso rako rerudyi
richikugumbusa, uridzure urase kubva kwauri; nokuti zviri nani
kwauri kuti umwe wemitezo yako uparare, kwete kuti muviri wako
wese ukandirwe mugehena. **(Geenna g1067)** **30** Zvino kana ruoko
rwako rwerudyi ruchikugumbusa, urugure urasire kure newe;
nokuti zviri nani kwauri kuti umwe wemitezo yako uparare, kwete
kuti muviri wako wese ukandirwe mugehena. **(Geenna g1067)**
31 Zvakanziwo: Ani nani anoramba mukadzi wake, ngaamupe
rugwaro rwekurambana; **32** asi ini ndinoti kwamuri: Ani nani
anoramba mukadzi wake, kunze kwemhosva yeupombwe,
anomuitisa upombwe; uye ani nani anowana wakarambwa
anoita upombwe. **33** Zvekare makanzwa kuti zvakanzi kune
vekare: Usapika nhema, asi uripire Ishe mhiko dzako; **34** asi ini
ndinoti kwamuri: Musatongopika; kana nedenga, nokuti chigaro
chaMwari cheushe; **35** kana nenyika, nokuti chitsiko chetsoka
dzake; kana neJerusarema, nokuti iguta raMambo mukuru; **36**
uye usapika nemusoro wako, nokuti haugoni kuita ruvhudzi
rumwe ruchena kana rutema. **37** Asi shoko renyu ngarive: Hongu,
hongu; kwete, kwete; chinopfuura izvi chinobva kune wakaipa.
38 Makanzwa kuti zvakanzi: Ziso neziso, uye zino nezino; **39** asi
ini ndinoti kwamuri: Musapikisa wakaipa; asi ani nani anokurova
padama rako rerudyi, umutendeusire rimwewo. **40** Neanoda
kukusungisa, nekutora shati yako, umutendere nguvo yakowo. **41**

Ani nani anokumanikidza kuenda maira imwe uende naye mbiri.
42 Ipa anokumbira kwauri, usafuratira anoda kukwereta kwauri.
43 Makanzwa kuti zvakanzi: Ude umwe wako, uvenge muvengi
wako. 44 Asi ini ndinoti kwamuri: Idai vavengi venyu, ropafadzai
vanokutukai, batai zvakanaka vanokuvengai, munyengeterere
vanokubatai zvakaipa vachikushushai. 45 Kuti muve vana
vaBaba venyu vari kumatenga, nokuti vanobudisira zuva ravo
kune vakaipa nevakanaka, nemvura vanoinaisira vakarurama
nevasakarurama. 46 Nokuti kana muchida vanokudai, mune
mubairo wei? Ko, vateresiwo havaiti izvozvo here? 47 Uye
kana muchikwazisa vamwe venyu chete, munoita zvikuru
kupfuura vamwe nei? Ko, vateresiwo havaiti saizvozvo here? 48
Naizvozvo imwi muve vakakwana, saBaba venyu vari kumatenga
vakakwana.

6 Chenjerai kuti basa renyu rerudo musariita pamberi pevanhu
kuti muonekwe navo; kana zvisakadaro hamuna mubairo
kuna Baba venyu vari kumatenga. 2 Naizvozvo kana uchiita
basa rerudo, rega kuridza hwamanda pamberi pako sezvinoita
vanyepedzeri mumasinagoge nemunzira dzemumaguta kuti
vakudzwe nevanhu. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Vagamuchira
mubairo wavo. 3 Asi iwe kana uchiita basa rerudo,
ruboshwe rwako ngarurege kuziva zvinoita rudyi rwako. 4
Kuti kuita kwako basa rerudo kuve pakavanda; uye Baba
vako vanoona pakavanda, ivo vachakuripira pachena. 5
Zvino kana uchinyengetera, usava sevanyepedzeri; nokuti
vanoda kunyengetera vamire mumasinagoge nepamharadzano
dzenzira dzemumaguta kuti vaonekwe nevanhu. Zvirokwazvo
ndinoti kwamuri: Vagamuchira mubairo wavo. 6 Asi iwe kana
uchinyengetera, pinda muimba yako yemukati, ugovhara mukova

wako, unyengetere kuna Baba vako vari pakavanda; zvino
Baba vako vanoona pakavanda vachakuripira pachena. **7** Asi
kana muchinyengetera, musapamhidzira-pamhidzira zvisina
maturo sevahedheni; nokuti vanofunga kuti vachanzwikwa
nekutaura kwavo kuzhinji. **8** Naizvozvo musafanana navo; nokuti
Baba venyu vanoziva chamunoshaiwa musati mavakumbira. **9**
Naizvozvo imwi nyengeterai seizvi: Baba vedu vari kumatenga,
zita renyu ngariitwe dzvene; **10** ushe hwenyu ngahuuye; chido
chenyu ngachiitwe panyikawo sezvachinoitwa kudenga; **11**
mutipei nhasi kudya kwedu kwemisi yese; **12** uye mutikanganwire
mangava edu, isu sezvatinokanganwirawo vane ngava nesu;
13 uye musatipinza pakuedzwa, asi mutisunungure pakuipa.
Nokuti ushe ndehwenyu nesimba nekubwinya kusvikira rinhi
narinhi. Ameni. **14** Nokuti kana muchikanganwira vanhu kudarika
kwavo, Baba venyu vari kudenga vachakukanganwiraiwo. **15**
Asi kana musingakanganwiri vanhu kudarika kwavo, Baba
venyu havangakanganwiriwo kudarika kwenyu. **16** Uyezve kana
muchitsanya, musava nezviso zvinopunyaira sevanyepedzeri;
nokuti vanounyanisa zviso zvavo, kuti vaonekwe nevanhu
kuti vanotsanya. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Vagamuchira
mubairo wavo. **17** Asi iwe kana uchitsanya, zodza musoro
wako, ugeze chiso chako, **18** kuti urege kuonekwa kuvanhu kuti
unotsanya, asi kuna Baba vako vari pakavanda; zvino Baba
vako vanoona pakavanda vachakuripira pachena. **19** Regai
kuzviunganidzira fuma panyika, pane chifusi nengura zvinoodza,
nepane mbavha dzinopaza dzichiba; **20** asi muzviunganidzire
fuma kudenga, uko kusina chifusi kana ngura zvinoodza, naapo
mbavha padzisingapazi kana kuba. **21** Nokuti pane fuma yenyu,
ndipo pachavawo nemoyo yenyu. **22** Mwenje wemuviri iziso;

naizvozvo kana ziso rako riri benyu, muviri wako wese uchazara
nechiedza. **23** Asi kana ziso rako rakaipa, muviri wako wese
uchazara nerima. Naizvozvo kana chiedza chiri mauri chiri
rima, rima iro iguru sei! **24** Hapana angashumira vatenzi vaviri;
nokuti achavenga umwe, akada umwe; kana achanamatira
umwe, akazvidza umwe. Hamungashumiri Mwari naMamona. **25**
Naizvozvo ndinoti kwamuri: Musafunganya pamusoro peupenyu
hwenyu, zvamuchadya kana zvamuchanwa, kana pamusoro
pemuviri wenyu, zvamuchapfeka. Upenyu hahupfuuri kudya here,
nemuviri chipfeko? **26** Tarirai shiri dzedenga, nokuti hadzidzvari
kana kukohwa kana kuunganidza mumatura, asi Baba venyu
vekudenga vanodzirurira. Imwi hamudzipfuuri zvikuru here?
27 Ndiani kwamuri nekufunganya angawedzera mbimbi imwe
paurefu hwake? **28** Nepamusoro pezvipfeko munofunganyirei?
Nyatsorangarirai midovatova yenyika, inokura sei; haishingairi,
hairuki; **29** asi ndinoti kwamuri: Kunyange Soromoni pakubwinya
kwake kwese haana kupfekedzwa seimwe yeiyi. **30** Zvino
kana Mwari achifukidza saizvozvo uswa hwenyika, huripo
nhasi, hunokandirwa muchoto mangwana, haangakufukidziyi
nekupfuurisa here imwi verutendo rudiki? **31** Naizvozvo
musafunganya, muchiti: Tichadyei? Kana: Tichanwei? Kana:
Tichafukei? **32** Nokuti izvozvi zvese vahedheni vanozvitsvaka,
nokuti Baba venyu vekudenga vanoziva kuti munoshaiwa izvozvi
zvese. **33** Asi tangai kutsvaka ushe hwaMwari, nekururama
kwake, zvino izvozvi zvese zvichawedzerwa kwamuri. **34**
Naizvozvo musafunganyira mangwana, nokuti mangwana
achazvifunganyira zvinhu zvawo. Zuva rakakwanirwa nezvakaipa
zvaro.

7 Musatonga, kuti murege kutongwa, **2** nokuti muchatongwa
nekutonga kwamunotonga nako; uye muchayerwa zvekare
nechiyero chamunoyera nacho. **3** Unotarisirei rubanzu rwuri
muziso reumwe wako, asi usingananzereri danda riri muziso
rako? **4** Kana ungataura sei kune umwe wako uchiti: Rega
ndivhomore rubanzu muziso rako, asi tarira, danda riri muziso
rako? **5** Munyepedzeri, tanga kuvhomora danda muziso rako,
ugoona kwazvo kuvhomora rubanzu muziso reumwe wako. **6**
Musapa chitsvene kuimbwa, kana kukandira maparera enyu
pamberi penguruve, zvimwe dzingaatsika netsoka dzadzo,
dzikatendeuka dzikakubvamburai. **7** Kumbirai, uye muchapiwa;
tsvakai, uye muchawana; gogodzai, uye muchazarurirwa. **8**
Nokuti umwe neumwe anokumbira anogamuchira, neanotsvaka
anowana, neanogogodza anozarurirwa. **9** Kana ndeupi
munhu kwamuri, iye kana mwanakomana wake akakumbira
chingwa, achamupa ibwe? **10** Kana kuti akakumbira hove,
achamupa nyoka? **11** Zvino kana imwi makaipa muchiziva
kupa vana venyu zvipo zvakanaka, Baba venyu vari kumatenga
vachapfuurisa sei kupa zvinhu zvakanaka ivo vanovakumbira?
12 Naizvozvo zvinhu zvese zvamunoda kuti vanhu vakuitirei, imwi
muvaitirewo saizvozvo; nokuti uyu ndiwo murairo nevaporofita.
13 Pindai nesuwo rakamanikana; nokuti suwo rakafara nenzira
yakapamhamha inoenda kukuparadzwa, uye vazhinji varipo
vanopinda naro. **14** Nokuti suwo rakamanikana nenzira nhete
inoenda kuupenyu, uye vashoma vanoiwana. **15** Asi chenjerai
vaporofita venhema, vanouya kwamuri nezvipfeko zvemakwai,
asi mukati mapumhi anoparadza. **16** Muchavaziva nezvibereko
zvavo; vanhu vanotanha mazambiringa paminzwa here, kana
maonde parubayambeva? **17** Saizvozvo muti umwe neumwe

wakanaka unobereka zvibereko zvakanaka, asi muti wakaipa
unobereka zvibereko zvakaipa. **18** Muti wakanaka haugoni
kubereka zvibereko zvakaipa, nemuti wakaipa haubereki
zvibereko zvakanaka. **19** Muti umwe neumwe usingaiti chibereko
chakanaka unotemwa wokandirwa mumoto. **20** Naizvozvo
kubva pazvibereko zvavo muchavaziva. **21** Haasi wese anoti
kwandiri: Ishe, Ishe, achapinda muushe hwekumatenga; asi
anoita kuda kwaBaba vangu vari kumatenga. **22** Vazhinji
vachati kwandiri pazuva iro: Ishe, Ishe, hatina kuporofita muzita
renyu here, tikabudisa madhimoni muzita renyu, tikaita mabasa
esimba mazhinji muzita renyu? **23** Zvino ipapo ndichareva
kwavari pachena ndichiti: Handina kukuzivai chero nguva; ibvai
kwandiri imwi vaiti vezvakaipa. **24** Naizvozvo umwe neumwe
anonzwa mashoko angu awa uye akaaita, ndichamufananidza
nemurume wakachenjera, wakavaka imba yake paruware. **25**
Zvino mvura ikaturuka, mafashame akauya, mitutu ikavhuvhuta,
ikarova paimba iyo, ikasawa; nokuti yakange yakateyiwa
paruware. **26** Zvino umwe neumwe anonzwa mashoko angu awa,
akasaaita, uchafananidzwa nemurume benzi, wakavaka imba
yake pajecha; **27** zvino mvura ikaturuka, mafashame ndokuuya,
mitutu ndokuvhuvhuta, ndokurova paimba iyo, ndokuwa; uye
kuwa kwayo kukava kukuru. **28** Zvino zvakaitika kuti Jesu
apedza mashoko iwawa, zvaunga zvakashamiswa nedzidziso
yake. **29** Nokuti wakavadzidzisa seune simba, kwete sevanyori.
8 Wakati aburuka mugomo, zvaunga zvikuru zvakamutevera.
2 Zvino tarira, kwakauya ane maperembudzi, akamunamata
achiti: Ishe, kana muchida, munogona kundinatsa. **3** Jesu
akatandavadza ruoko, akamubata, achiti: Ndinoda, natswa.
Pakarepo maperembudzi ake akanatswa. **4** Zvino Jesu akati

kwaari: Ona kuti usaudza munhu, asi enda unozviratidza
kumupristi, ubaire chipo Mozisi chaakaraira, chive uchapupu
kwavari. **5** Zvino Jesu wakati apinda muKapenaume, kwakauya
kwaari mukuru wezana, achimukumbirisa, **6** achiti: Ishe, muranda
wangu arere kumba wakafa mitezo, anotambudzika kwazvo. **7**
Zvino Jesu akati kwaari: Ini ndichauya ndimuporese. **8** Mukuru
wezana akapindura akati: Ishe, handina kufanira kuti mupinde
pasi pedenga rangu remba; asi taurai shoko chete, zvino
muranda wangu achaporeswa. **9** Nokuti neniwo ndiri munhu
ari pasi pesimba, ndine mauto pasi pangu; zvino ndinoti kune
uyu: Enda; anoenda; nekune umwe: Uya; anouya; nekumuranda
wangu: Ita ichi; anoita. **10** Jesu wakati achizvinzwa akashamisika,
akati kune vaimutevera: Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Handina
kuwana rutendo rukuru rwakadai kunyange pakati paIsraeri. **11**
Zvino ndinoti kwamuri: Vazhinji vachauya vachibva kumabvazuva
nemavirira, vachagara pakudya naAbhurahama, naIsaka,
naJakobho, muushe hwekumatenga; **12** asi vana veushe
vachakandirwa kunze kurima rekunze kwekupedzisira; ikoko
kuchava nekuchema nekugeda-geda kwemeno. **13** Zvino Jesu
akati kumukuru wezana: Enda, zviitirwe kwauri sezvawakatenda.
Muranda wake akapora nenguva iyoyo. **14** Jesu wakati apinda
mumba maPetro, akaona mai vemukadzi wake vakaradzikwa
vane fivhiri. **15** Akabata ruoko rwavo, fivhiri ikabva kwavari;
vakasimuka vakavashandira. **16** Zvino ava madekwani vakauisa
kwaari vazhinji vaiva vakagarwa nemadhimoni; akabudisa
mweya neshoko, akaporesa vese vairwara; **17** kuti zvizadziswe
zvakataurwa naIsaya muporofita achiti: Iye wakatora utera
hwedu, akatakura matenda edu. **18** Jesu wakati achiona zvaunga
zvikuru zvakamukomba, akaraira kuti vabve vaende mhiri.

19 Umwe munyori ndokuswedera akati kwaari: Mudzidzisi,
ndichakuteverai kwese kwamunoenda. **20** Zvino Jesu akati
kwaari: Makava ane mwena, neshiri dzedenga matendere; asi
Mwanakomana wemunhu haana paangatsamhidza musoro. **21**
Umwe wevadzidzi vake akati kwaari: Ishe, ndiregei nditange
ndaenda ndinoviga baba vangu. **22** Asi Jesu wakati kwaari:
Nditevere, urege vakafa vavige vakafa vavo. **23** Zvino wakati
apinda muchikepe, vadzidzi vake vakamutevera. **24** Zvino
tarira, dutu guru remhepo rakamuka mugungwa, zvekuti igwa
rakange rofukidzwa nemafungu; asi iye wakange arere. **25**
Zvino vadzidzi vake vakaswedera vakamumutsa vachiti: Ishe,
tiponesei, toparara! **26** Zvino akati kwavari: Munotyirei, imwi
verutendo rudiki? Ndokusimuka, akatsiura mitutu negungwa;
kudzikama kukuru kukavapo. **27** Asi vanhu vakashamisika
vachiti: Uyu munhu rudzii kuti kunyange mitutu negungwa
zvinomuteerera? **28** Wakati asvika kune rimwe divi kunyika
yeVaGerigesi, vakamuchingamidza vaviri vaiva vakagarwa
nemadhimoni, vachibuda kumarinda, vane hasha kwazvo-
kwazvo, zvekuti kwakange kusina munhu waigona kupfuura
nenzira iyo. **29** Zvino tarira, vakadanidzira vachiti: Tinei nemwi,
Jesu, Mwanakomana waMwari? Mauya pano kuzotirwadzisa
nguva isati yasvika here? **30** Zvino kure navo kwakange kune
boka renguruve zhinji richifura. **31** Madhimoni akamugombetedza
achiti: Kana muchitibudisa, titenderei kuti tiende tinopinda
muboka renguruve. **32** Zvino akati kwaari: Endai. Zvino akati
abuda, akapinda muboka renguruve; zvino tarira, boka rese
renguruve rakapitirikira kumateru kugungwa, dzikafira mumvura.
33 Zvino vaidzifudza vakatiza, vakaenda kuguta, vakapira
zvese uye zvevakange vane madhimoni. **34** Zvino tarira, guta

rese rakabuda kunochingamidza Jesu; zvino vakati vamuona,
vakagombetedza kuti abve pamiganhu yavo.

9 Akabva apinda mugwa, akayambuka ndokusvika muguta
rake pachake. 2 Zvino tarira, vakauisa kwaari wakafa mitezo,
arere pahwanyanza; zvino Jesu achiona rutendo rwavo akati
kune wakafa mitezo: Tsunga moyo, mwana, wakanganwirwa
zvivi zvako. 3 Zvino tarira, vamwe vevanyori vakati mukati
mavo: Uyu unonyomba. 4 Asi Jesu achiona mifungo yavo
wakati: Imwi munofungirei zvakaipa mumoyo yenyu? 5 Nokuti
ndechipi chakareruka, kuti: Wakanganwirwa zvivi; kana kuti:
Simuka ufambe? 6 Asi kuti muzive kuti Mwanakomana wemunhu
ane simba panyika rekukanganwira zvivi (wakabva ati kune
wakange akafa mitezo): Simuka, tora hwanyanza hwako,
uende kumba kwako. 7 Akasimuka, akaenda kumba kwake. 8
Zvaunga zvakati zvichizviona zvikashamisika, zvikarumbidza
Mwari wakapa simba rakadai kuvanhu. 9 Zvino Jesu wakati
achipfuurapo akaona munhu anonzi Matewu agere pahofisi
yemutero, akati kwaari: Nditevere! Ndokusimuka, akamutevera.
10 Uye zvakaitika agere pakudya mumba, zvino tarira, vateresi
vazhinji nevatadzi vakauya vakagara pakudya naJesu nevadzidzi
vake. 11 Zvino VaFarisi vakati vachizviona, vakati kuvadzidzi
vake: Nemhaka yei Mudzidzisi wenyu achidya nevateresi
nevatadzi? 12 Asi Jesu wakati anzwa, akati kwavari: Vatano
havadi murapi asi vanorwara. 13 Asi endai mudzidze kuti
zvinorevei kuti: Ndinoda tsitsi uye kwete chibairo; nokuti
handina kuuya kuzodana vakarurama, asi vatadzi vauye
mukutendeuka. 14 Ipapo kwakasvika kwaari vadzidzi vaJohwani,
vachiti: Nemhaka yei isu neVaFarisi tichitsanya kazhinji, asi
vadzidzi venyu vasingatsanyi? 15 Jesu ndokuti kwavari: Vana

veimba yemuchato vanogona kuchema here apo muwani
anavo? Asi mazuva achasvika pachabviswa muwani kwavari,
ipapo vachatsanya. **16** Hakuna anoisa chigamba chemucheka
usakaunyana panguvo sharu, nokuti icho chinonamirwa pairi
chinobvarura panguvo, buri rikanyanya. **17** Uye havadiri waini
itsva muhombodo tsaru; zvikasadaro hombodo dzinoputika,
waini ikateuka, nehombodo dzikaparara; asi vanodira waini
itsva muhombodo itsva, zvichengeteke zviri zviviri. **18** Wakati
achitaura zvinhu izvozvi kwavari, tarira, kwakasvika umwe
mutungamiriri akamunamata, akati: Mukunda wangu achangofa;
asi uyai muise ruoko rwenyu pamusoro pake, uye achararama.
19 Jesu ndokusimuka akamutevera, nevadzidzi vake. **20** Zvino,
tarira, mukadzi waiva nekubuda ropa makore gumi nemaviri,
wakaswedera shure kwake, akabata mupendero wenguvo yake.
21 Nokuti wakati mukati make: Kana ndikangobata nguvo yake,
ndichaporeswa. **22** Asi Jesu wakatendeuka akati amuona,
akati: Mukunda, tsunga moyo; rutendo rwako rwakuponesa.
Mukadzi ndokuponeswa kubva panguva iyo. **23** Jesu ndokusvika
mumba memutungamiriri akaona varidzi venyere nechaunga
chichiita mhere-mhere, **24** akati kwavari: Ibvai; nokuti musikana
haana kufa, asi arere. Ndokumuseka vachimusvavaidza. **25**
Asi chaunga chakati chabudiswa, akapinda, ndokubata ruoko
rwake, musikana ndokumuka. **26** Mukurumbira uyu ukabudira
kunyika iyo yese. **27** Zvino Jesu wakati opfuurapo, mapofu maviri
akamutevera, achidanidzira achiti: Tinzwirei tsitsi, Mwanakomana
waDhavhidhi! **28** Zvino wakati apinda mumba, mapofu akauya
kwaari; Jesu akati kwaari: Munotenda kuti ndinogona kuita
izvozvi here? Akati kwaari: Hongu, Ishe. **29** Ipapo wakabata
meso avo achiti: Ngazviitike kwamuri maererano nerutendo

rwenyu. 30 Zvino meso avo akasvinudzwa; Jesu akavarairisa
achiti: Onai kuti hakuna anozviziva. 31 Asi vakati vabuda,
vakaparidzira mukurumbira wake munyika iyo yese. 32 Zvino
vakati vachibuda, tarira, vakauisa kwaari munhu chimumumu
waiva akagarwa nedhimoni. 33 Zvino dhimoni rakati rabudiswa,
chimumumu chikataura; zvaunga zvikashamisika zvikati: Hakuna
kumboonekwa zvakadai muna Israeri. 34 Asi VaFarisi vakati:
Anobudisa madhimoni nemukuru wemadhimoni. 35 Zvino Jesu
wakapota nemaguta ese nemisha, achidzidzisa mumasinagoge
avo, nekuparidza evhangeri yeushe, nekuporesa denda rese
neurwere hwese pakati pevanhu. 36 Asi wakati achiona
zvaunga, akavanzwira tsitsi, nokuti vakange vaneta, vakapararira
semakwai asina mufudzi. 37 Ipapo akati kuvadzidzi vake:
Zvirokwazvo goho iguru, asi vashandi vashoma; 38 naizvozvo
kumbirisai kuna Ishe wegoho, kuti atumire vashandi pagoho
rake.

10 Zvino wakadanira kwaari vadzidzi vake gumi nevaviri,
akavapa simba pamusoro pemweya yetsvina, kuti vaibudise
nekuporesa denda rese neurwere hwese. 2 Zvino mazita
evaapositori gumi nevaviri ndiwawa: Wekutanga, Simoni,
anonzi Petro, naAndiriya munin'ina wake; Jakobho waZebhedhi,
naJohwani munin'ina wake; 3 Firipi, naBhatoromeo; Tomasi,
naMatewu muteresi; Jakobho waArifiyo, naRebheu wainziwo
Tadhiyo; 4 Simoni muKenani, naJudhasi Isikariyoti iyewo
wakamutengesa. 5 Ava gumi nevaviri Jesu akavatuma,
akavaraira, achiti: Musaenda munzira yevahedheni, musapinda
muguta reVaSamaria; 6 asi zvikuru muende kumakwai akarasika
eimba yaIsraeri. 7 Zvino pakufamba, muparidze muchiti:
Ushe hwekumatenga hwaswedera. 8 Poresai vanorwara,

natsai vane maperembudzi, mutsai vakafa, budisai madhimoni.
Makagamuchira pachena, ipai pachena. 9 Musawana goridhe,
kana sirivheri, kana ndarira mumabhanhire enyu, 10 kana
homwe yerwendo, kana nguvo refu mbiri, kana manyatera,
kana tsvimbo; nokuti mushandi wakafanira kudya kwake. 11
Muguta ripi neripi kana mumusha wamunopinda, bvunzai kuti
ndiani mauri wakafanira, mugarepo, kusvikira muchibva. 12
Zvino kana muchipinda muimba, muikwazise. 13 Uye kana
imba yakafanira, rugare rwenyu ngaruuye pamusoro payo; asi
kana isingafaniri, rugare rwenyu ngarudzokere kwamuri. 14
Uye ani nani usingakugamuchiriyi, kana kuteerera mashoko
enyu, kana muchibuda paimba iyo kana paguta iro, zuzai guruva
retsoka dzenyu. 15 Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Zvichava
nani kunyika yeSodhoma neyeGomora nezuva rekutongwa
kupfuura guta iro. 16 Tarirai, ini ndinokutumai semakwai pakati
pemapumhi; naizvozvo chenjerai senyoka, mururame senjiva.
17 Asi svinurirai vanhu; nokuti vachakukumikidzai kumatare
emakurukota, uye vachakurovai netyava mumasinagoge avo; 18
zvino muchauiswawo pamberi pevatungamiriri nemadzimambo
nekuda kwangu, huve uchapupu kwavari nekuvahedheni. 19 Asi
kana vachikukumikidzai, musafunganya kuti muchataura sei kana
chii; nokuti muchapiwa nenguva iyo chamuchataura. 20 Nokuti
hamusi imwi munotaura, asi Mweya waBaba venyu anotaura
mamuri. 21 Mwanakomana wamai achakumikidza mwanakomana
wamai kurufu, nababa mwana; uye vana vachamukira vabereki
nekuvauraya. 22 Uye muchavengwa nevese nekuda kwezita
rangu; asi anotsungirira kusvika pakuguma, ndiye achaponeswa.
23 Asi kana vachikushushai muguta iri, tizirai kune rimwe;
nokuti zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Hamungatongopedzi

maguta aIsraeri, kusvikira Mwanakomana wemunhu asvika.
24 Mudzidzi haasi pamusoro pemudzidzisi, kana muranda
pamusoro paishe wake. 25 Zvakaringanira mudzidzi kuti ave
semudzidzisi wake, nemuranda saishe wake. Kana vaidza
Ishe weimba kuti Bheerizebhuri, vachadaro zvikuru sei veimba
yake! 26 Naizvozvo musavatya; nokuti hakuna chakafukidzwa
chisingazobvundunurwi, kana chakavanzika chisingazozikanwi.
27 Zvandinokuudzai murima, taurai pachiedza, nezvamunonzwa
munzeve, paridzirai pamusoro pematenga edzimba. 28 Uye
musatya vanouraya muviri, asi havagoni kuuraya mweya; asi
mutye zvikuru uyo anogona kuparadza zvese mweya nemuviri
mugehena. **(Geenna g1067)** 29 Ko tushiri tuviri hatutengeswi
nekobiri here? Asi kamwe kadzo hakangawiri pasi kunze kwekuda
kwaBaba venyu. 30 Asi nevhudzi remusoro wenyu rakaverengwa
rese. 31 Naizvozvo musatya, imwi munopfuura tushiri tuzhinji. 32
Naizvozvo umwe neumwe achandibvuma pamberi pevanhu, ini
ndichamubvumawo pamberi paBaba vangu vari kumatenga. 33
Asi ani nani anondiramba pamberi pevanhu, neni ndichamuramba
pamberi paBaba vangu vari kumatenga. 34 Musafunga kuti
ndakauya kuzoisa rugare panyika; handina kuuya kuzoisa rugare,
asi munondo. 35 Nokuti ndakauya kuzopesanisa munhu nababa
vake, nemukunda namai vake, nemuroora navamwene vake;
36 nevavengi vemunhu ndeveimba yake. 37 Anoda baba kana
mai kupfuura ini haana kufanira ini; neanoda mwanakomana
kana mukunda kupfuura ini haana kufanira ini; 38 uye asingatori
muchinjikwa wake akanditevera, haana kufanira ini. 39 Anowana
mweya wake acharasikirwa nawo; asi anorasikirwa nemweya
wake nekuda kwangu achauwana. 40 Uyo anogamuchira
imwi anogamuchira ini; neanogamuchira ini anogamuchira iye

wakandituma. 41 Anogamuchira muporofita muzita remuporofita
achawana mubairo wemuporofita; neanogamuchira wakarurama
muzita rewakarurama achawana mubairo wewakarurama. 42
Uye ani nani anonwisa umwe wevadiki ava mukombe chete
wemvura inotonhorera muzita remudzidzi, zvirokwazvo ndinoti
kwamuri: Haangatongorasikirwi nemubairo wake.
11 Zvino zvakaitika apo Jesu apedza kuraira vadzidzi vake
gumi nevaviri, akabvira ipapo kudzidzisa nekuparidza pamaguta
avo. 2 Zvino Johwani wakati anzwa ari mutirongo mabasa
aKristu, akatuma vaviri vevadzidzi vake, 3 akati kwaari: Imwi
ndimwi anouya here, kana titarisire umwe? 4 Jesu akapindura
akati kwavari: Endai munoudza Johwani zvinhu zvamunonzwa
nezvamunoona: 5 Mapofu anoonazve, uye mhetamakumbo
dzinofamba, vane maperembudzi vanonatswa, nevematsi
vanonzwa, vakafa vanomutswa, nevarombo vanoparidzirwa
evhangeri; 6 wakaropafadzwa ani nani asingagumbuswi neni. 7
Ava vakati vachienda, Jesu akatanga kuudza zvaunga pamusoro
paJohwani akati: Makange mabuda kurenje kunoonei? Rutsanga
rwunozungunuswa nemhepo here? 8 Asi makange mabuda
kunoonei? Munhu wakapfeka nguvo dzakapfava here? Tarirai,
vanopfeka zvakapfava vari mudzimba dzemadzimambo. 9 Asi
makange mabuda kunoonei? Muporofita here? Hongu, ndinoti
kwamuri: Kunyange anopfuura kwazvo muporofita; 10 nokuti uyu
ndiye wakanyorwa pamusoro pake zvichinzi: Tarira, ini ndinotuma
mutumwa wangu pamberi pechiso chako, achagadzira nzira
yako pamberi pako. 11 Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Hakuna
kumuka pakati pevakaberekwa nevakadzi mukuru kuna Johwani
Mubhabhatidzi. Asi mudikisa muushe hwekumatenga mukuru
kwaari. 12 Uye kubva pamazuva aJohwani Mubhabhatidzi

kusvikira zvino, ushe hwekumatenga hunopambiwa, nevapambi
vanohutora nesimba. **13** Nokuti vaporofita vese nemurairo
vakaporofita kusvikira kuna Johwani; **14** zvino kana muchida
kuzvigamuchira, uyu ndiye Eria wakange achizouya. **15** Une
nzeve dzekunzwa, ngaanzwe. **16** Asi ndicharifananidza nei
zera iri? Rakafanana nevana vagere pamisika, vachidanidzira
kushamwari dzavo, **17** vachiti: Takakuridzirai nyere, asi hamuna
kutamba; takakuririrai, asi hamuna kuchema. **18** Nokuti Johwani
wakauya asingadyi kana kunwa, asi vanoti: Ane dhimoni. **19**
Mwanakomana wemunhu wakauya achidya, achinwa, zvino
vanoti: Tarirai munhu anokara uye munwi wewaini, shamwari
yevateresi nevatadzi. Asi njere dzinonzi dzakarurama nevana
vadzo. **20** Ipapo akatanga kutsiura maguta makange maitwa
mabasa ake esimba mazhinji, nokuti haana kutendeuka,
akati: **21** Une nhamo, Korazini! Une nhamo, Bhetisaidha!
Nokuti dai akaitwa muTire neSidhoni mabasa esimba akaitwa
mamuri, vangadai vakatendeuka kare vakapfeka masaga
nedota. **22** Asi ndinoti kwamuri: Zvichava nani kuTire neSidhoni
nezuva rekutongwa kupfuura imwi. **23** Newe Kapenaume,
wakasimudzirwa kudenga, uchawisirwa pasi muhadhesi; nokuti
dai akaitwa muSodhoma mabasa esimba akaitwa mauri, vangadai
vachipo kusvikira zuva rino. **(Hadēs g86)** **24** Asi ndinoti kwamuri:
Zvichava nani kunyika yeSodhoma nezuva rekutongwa kupfuura
iwe. **25** Nenguva iyo Jesu akapindura akati: Ndinokutendai,
Baba, Ishe wedenga nenyika, nokuti makavanzira zvinhu izvi
vakachenjera nevakangwara, mukazvizarurira vacheche. **26**
Hongu Baba, nokuti zvakadaro zvakava zvakanaka pamberi
penyu. **27** Zvinhu zvese zvakakumikidzwa kwandiri naBaba
vangu; uye hakuna anoziva Mwanakomana kunze kwaBaba;

hakunazve anoziva Baba kunze kweMwanakomana, uye ani nani
Mwanakomana waanenge achida kuzarurira. **28** Uyai kwandiri
mese makaneta makaremerwa, uye ini ndichakupai zororo. **29**
Torai joko rangu muise pamusoro penyu, mudzidze kwandiri,
nokuti ndiri munyoro, ndakaderera mumoyo; uye muchawana
zororo pamweya yenyu; **30** nokuti joko rangu rakanakisa,
nemutoro wangu wakareruka.

12 Nenguva iyo Jesu wakagura nemumunda wezviyo nesabata;
zvino vadzidzi vake vakange vane nzara, vakatanga kutanha
hura ndokudya. **2** Asi VaFarisi vakati vachiona vakati kwaari:
Tarira, vadzidzi vako vanoita zvisingatenderwi kuitwa nesabata. **3**
Asi wakati kwavari: Hamuna kuverenga here Dhavhidhi zvaakaita
paakange ava nenzara, iye nevakange vanaye; **4** kuti wakapinda
sei mumba maMwari, akadya zvingwa zvekuratidza, zvaakange
asingatenderwi kuzvidya iye kunyange nevaiva naye, kunze
kwevapristi chete? **5** Kana hamuna kuverenga here pamurairo,
kuti nemasabata vapristi vanosvibisa masabata mutembere asi
vasina chavangapomerwa? **6** Asi ndinoti kwamuri: Pano pane
mukuru kutembere. **7** Asi dai maiziva kuti zvinorevei kuti: Ndinoda
tsitsi kwete chibairo, mungadai musina kupa mhosva vasina
mhosva. **8** Nokuti Mwanakomana wemunhu ndiIshe kunyange
wesabata. **9** Zvino wakati abvapo akapinda musinagoge
ravo. **10** Zvino tarira, kwakange kune munhu akange ane
ruoko rwakawonyana. Vakamubvunza vachiti: Zvakatenderwa
kuporesa nemasabata here? kuti vamupe mhosva. **11** Asi wakati
kwavari: Ndeupi munhu pakati penyu achava negwai rimwe,
iro kana rikawira mugomba nemasabata, angarega kuribata
akasimudza? **12** Naizvozvo munhu anopfuura gwai zvikuru sei!
Naizvozvo zvakatenderwa kuita zvakanaka nemasabata. **13** Zvino

akati kumunhu: Tandavadza ruoko rwako. Akarutandavadza,
rwukaporeswa rwukagwinya serumwe. **14** Zvino VaFarisi
vakabuda, vakaita dare pamusoro pake kuti vangamuparadza
sei. **15** Asi Jesu wakati aziva, akabvapo; zvaunga zvikuru
zvikamutevera, akavaporesa vese. **16** Akavarairisa kuti varege
kumubudisa pachena. **17** Kuti zvizadziswe zvakarehwa naIsaya
muporofita, achiti: **18** Tarira muranda wangu wandakasanangura,
mudikanwi wangu, mweya wangu maunofara maari kwazvo.
Ndichaisa Mweya wangu pamusoro pake, uye achazivisa
vahedheni kutonga. **19** Haangarwisi kana kudanidzira, uye
hakuna achanzwa inzwi rake munzira dzemumaguta. **20** Rutsanga
rwakapwanyika haangaruvhuni, netambo yemwenje inopfungaira
haangadzimi; kusvikira achituma kutonga mukukunda. **21** Uye
vahedheni vachavimba muzita rake. **22** Zvino kwakauyiswa
kwaari wakagarwa nedhimoni, bofu uye mbeveve; akamuporesa,
zvekuti bofu mbeveve rakati kutaura rikati kuona. **23** Zvaunga
zvese zvikashamisika zvikati: Ko uyu haasi Mwanakomana
waDhavhidhi here? **24** Asi VaFarisi vakati vachinzwa vakati:
Uyu haabudisi madhimoni, kunze naBheerizebhuri mukuru
wemadhimoni. **25** Zvino Jesu wakaziva ndangariro dzavo, akati
kwavari: Ushe humwe nehumwe hwakapesana huchizvipikisa
hunoparadzwa, neguta rimwe nerimwe kana imba yakapesana
ichizvipikisa haingamiri. **26** Uye kana Satani achibudisa Satani,
anopesana achizvipikisa; zvino ushe hwake huchamira sei?
27 Uye kana ini ndichibudisa madhimoni naBheerizebhuri,
vanakomana venyu vanoabudisa nani? Naizvozvo ivo vachava
vatongi venyu. **28** Asi kana ini ndichibudisa madhimoni neMweya
waMwari, saka ushe hwaMwari hwasvika kwamuri. **29** Kana
munhu angapinda sei mumba mechikakarara akapamba nhumbi

dzacho kunze kwekuti atanga kusunga chikakarara? Ipapo
achapamba imba yake. **30** Uyo asina ini, anopikisana neni,
neasingaunganidzi neni, anoparadzira. **31** Naizvozvo ndinoti
kwamuri: Vanhu vachakanganwirwa chivi chese nekunyomba,
asi kunyomba Mweya hakungakanganwirwi vanhu. **32** Uye
ani nani anotaura shoko rinopikisa Mwanakomana wemunhu
achakanganwirwa; asi ani nani anotaura achipikisa Mweya
Mutsvene haangakanganwirwi, kana panguva ino kana kune
inouya. **(aiōn g165)** **33** Kana itai muti uve wakanaka nechibereko
chawo chakanaka, kana itai muti uve wakaipa nechibereko
chawo chakaipa, nokuti muti unozikanwa nechibereko. **34**
Vana venyoka, mungagona sei kutaura zvinhu zvakanaka
makaipa? Nokuti muromo unotaura kubva pazvizere mumoyo.
35 Munhu wakanaka anobudisa zvinhu zvakanaka pafuma
yakanaka yemoyo; nemunhu wakaipa anobudisa zvinhu zvakaipa
pafuma yakaipa. **36** Asi ndinoti kwamuri: Shoko rimwe nerimwe
risina maturo vanhu ravanoreva, vachazvidavirira pamusoro
paro nezuva rekutongwa. **37** Nokuti nemashoko ako uchanzi
wakarurama, uye nemashoko ako uchapiwa mhosva. **38**
Zvino vamwe vevanyori neveVaFarisi vakapindura vakati:
Mudzidzisi, tinoda kuona chiratidzo kubva kwamuri. **39** Asi
wakapindura akati kwavari: Zera rakaipa rinofeva rinotsvaka
chiratidzo; asi hakuna chiratidzo chingapiwa kwariri, kunze
kwechiratidzo chaJona muporofita. **40** Nokuti Jona sezvaakava
mudumbu rehove huru mazuva matatu neusiku utatu, saizvozvo
Mwanakomana wemunhu achava mumoyo wenyika mazuva
matatu neusiku utatu. **41** Varume veNinivhi vachasimuka
mukutongwa nezera iri, vacharipa mhosva; nokuti vakatendeuka
nemharidzo yaJona; zvino tarirai, mukuru kuna Jona ari pano.

42 Mambokadzi wechamhembe achasimuka mukutongwa nezera
iri, agoripa mhosva; nokuti wakabva pamagumisiro enyika
kuzonzwa uchenjeri hwaSoromoni; zvino tarirai, mukuru kuna
Soromoni ari pano. 43 Zvino kana mweya wetsvina wabuda
kumunhu, unofamba uchigura nzvimbo dzakawoma, uchitsvaka
zororo, asi uchishaiwa. 44 Zvino unoti: Ndichadzokera kumba
kwangu kwandakabuda; uye uchisvika unoiwana isina chinhu,
yakatsvairwa yakarongedzwa. 45 Ipapo unoenda ndokutora
pamwe naye mimwe mweya minomwe yakaipa kumupfuura
pachake, ndokupinda ikagaramo; kugumawo kwemunhu uyu
kwakaipa kupfuura kutanga. Zvichava saizvozvowo kuzera iri
rakaipa. 46 Wakati achataura nezvaunga, tarira, mai nevanin'ina
vake vakamira panze, vachitsvaka kutaura naye. 47 Umwe
ndokuti kwaari: Tarirai, mai venyu nevanin'ina venyu vamire
panze, vachitsvaka kutaura nemwi. 48 Asi wakapindura akati
kuna iye wakamuudza: Mai vangu ndiani? Nevanin'ina vangu
ndivana ani? 49 Zvino wakatandavadzira ruoko rwake kuvadzidzi
vake, akati: Tarirai, mai vangu nevanin'ina vangu. 50 Nokuti
ani nani unoita kuda kwaBaba vangu vari kumatenga, ndiye
munin'ina wangu nehanzvadzi namai.

13 Nezuva iro, Jesu wakabuda mumba akagara pasi parutivi
rwegungwa. 2 Uye zvaunga zvikuru zvakaungana kwaari,
kusvikira apinda muchikepe akagara pasi; nechaunga chese
chakamira pamahombekombe. 3 Ndokutaura zvinhu zvizhinji
kwavari nemifananidzo, achiti: Tarirai, mukushi wakabuda
kunokusha. 4 Zvino pakukusha kwake, imwe mbeu yakawira
kurutivi rwenzira; shiri dzikasvika dzikaidya. 5 Imwe ikawira
panzvimbo dzine mabwe, payakange isina ivhu zhinji; ikamera
pakarepo, nokuti pakange pasina udziku hwevhu. 6 Kuzoti zuva

rabuda, yakapiswa, uye nokuti yakange isina mudzi, yakasvava.
7 Asi imwe yakawira paminzwa; minzwa ikakura, ikaivhunga. **8**
Asi imwe yakawira muvhu rakanaka, ikabereka chibereko, imwe
zana, neimwe makumi matanhatu, neimwe makumi matatu. **9** Ane
nzeve dzekunzwa, ngaanzwe. **10** Zvino vadzidzi vakasvika, vakati
kwaari: Munotaurirei kwavari nemifananidzo? **11** Akapindura
akati kwavari: Nokuti kwakapiwa kwamuri kuziva zvakavanzika
zveushe hwekumatenga, asi kwavari hakuna kupiwa. **12**
Nokuti ani nani anazvo achapiwa, uye achava nezvakawanda;
asi ani nani asina achatorerwa kunyange nezvaanazvo. **13**
Naizvozvo ndinotaura kwavari nemifananidzo, kuti vachiona
havaoni; uye vachinzwa havanzwi, uye havanzwisisi. **14** Uye
kwavari kwakazadziswa chiporofita chaIsaya chinoti: Nekunzwa
muchanzwa, asi hamungatongonzwisisi; nekuona muchaona,
asi hamungatongoonesesi. **15** Nokuti moyo wevanhu ava
wava mukukutu, uye vanonzwa nenzeve nemutsutsururu,
nemeso avo vakaatsinzina; zvimwe varege kuona nemeso,
uye vanzwe nenzeve, uye vanzwisise nemoyo, vatendeukewo,
ndigovaporesa. **16** Asi akaropafadzwa meso enyu, nokuti anoona;
nenzeve dzenyu, nokuti dzinonzwa. **17** Nokuti zvirokwazvo
ndinoti kwamuri: Vaporofita nevakarurama vazhinji vakange
vachishuva kuona zvamunoona, asi havana kuzviona; nekunzwa
zvamunonzwa, asi havana kunzwa. **18** Naizvozvo imwi inzwai
mufananidzo wemukushi. **19** Umwe neumwe anonzwa shoko
reushe asi asinganzwisisi, wakaipa anosvika ndokubvuta
chakakushwa mumoyo make. Uyu ndiye wakakushwa kurutivi
rwenzira. **20** Asi wakakushwa panzvimbo dzine mabwe, ndiye
anonzwa shoko ndokurigamuchira pakarepo nemufaro; **21**
asi haana mudzi maari, asi anogara kwenguva, uye kana

dambudziko kana kushushwa zvichiuya nekuda kweshoko,
pakarepo anogumburwa. 22 Uye wakakushwa paminzwa, ndiye
anonzwa shoko, asi kufunganya kwenyika ino nekunyengera
kwefuma zvinovhunga shoko, rova risingabereki. (aiōn g165)
23 Asi wakakushwa muvhu rakanaka, ndiye anonzwa shoko
akanzwisisa, anoberekawo zvibereko, achiita, umwe zana,
neumwe makumi matanhatu, neumwe makumi matatu. 24
Wakaisa pamberi pavo umwe mufananidzo, achiti: Ushe
hwekumatenga hunofananidzwa nemunhu wakakusha mbeu
yakanaka mumunda make. 25 Asi vanhu vakati varere, muvengi
wake wakauya, akakusha mashawi pakati pezviyo, akaenda.
26 Asi chipande chakati chamera nekubereka chibereko, zvino
mashawi akaonekwawo. 27 Zvino varanda vemwene weimba
vakaswedera vakati kwaari: Ishe, hamuna kukusha mbeu
yakanaka mumunda wenyu here? Zvino wawanepi mashawi?
28 Akati kwavari: Muvengi waita izvi. Varanda vakati kwaari:
Saka munoda kuti tinoaunganidza here? 29 Asi wakati: Kwete,
zvimwe kana muchiunganidza mashawi, mungadzura zviyo
nawo. 30 Regai zvikure pamwe zviri zviviri kusvikira pakukohwa;
zvino nenguva yekukohwa ndichati kuvakohwi: Unganidzai
pakutanga mashawi, muasunge mwanda kuti muapise; asi
muunganidze zviyo mudura rangu. 31 Wakaisa pamberi pavo
umwe mufananidzo achiti: Ushe hwekumatenga hwakafanana
netsanga yemasitadha, munhu yaanotora akaidzvara mumunda
make. 32 Iyo idiki zvirokwazvo pambeu dzese, asi kana
yakura ihuru pamiriwo, inova muti, zvekuti shiri dzekudenga
dzinouya dzichivaka matendere pamatavi awo. 33 Akataura
umwe mufananidzo kwavari akati: Ushe hwekumatenga
hwakafanana nembiriso, mukadzi yaakatora, akaiisa muzviyero

zvitatu zveupfu kusvikira hwese hwaviriswa. **34** Izvi zvinhu
zvese Jesu wakaudza zvaunga nemifananidzo, uye pasina
mufananidzo haana kutaura kwavari; **35** kuti chizadziswe
chakarehwa nemuporofita, achiti: Ndichazarura muromo wangu
nemifananidzo; ndichataura zvinhu zvakange zvakavanzika
kubva pamavambo enyika. **36** Zvino Jesu wakati arega zvaunga
zvichienda, akapinda mumba; vadzidzi vake vakaswedera
kwaari, vachiti: Tidudzirei mufananidzo wemashawi emunda.
37 Akapindura akati kwavari: Anokusha mbeu yakanaka
Mwanakomana wemunhu; **38** uye munda inyika; nembeu
yakanaka ndivo vana veushe; asi mashawi vana vewakaipa.
39 Uye muvengi wakaakusha ndidhiabhorosi; uye kukohwa
kuguma kwenyika; nevakohwi vatumwa. **(aiōn g165)** **40** Naizvozvo
mashawi sezvaanounganidzwa achipiswa mumoto, zvichava
saizvozvo pakuguma kwenyika ino. **(aiōn g165)** **41** Mwanakomana
wemunhu achatuma vatumwa vake, vagounganidza kubva
muushe hwake zvigumbuso zvese nevanoita zvakaipa; **42** zvino
vachavakandira muvira remoto; ipapo pachava nekuchema
nekugeda-geda kwemeno. **43** Ipapo vakarurama vachapenya
sezuva muushe hwaBaba vavo. Ane nzeve dzekunzwa,
ngaanzwe. **44** Zvekare ushe hwekumatenga hwakafanana
nefuma yakavigwa mumunda, inoti kana munhu aiwana,
anoiviga; zvino nemufaro wake anoenda akanotengesa zvese
zvaanazvo akatenga munda uyo. **45** Zvekare ushe hwekumatenga
hwakafanana nemushambadzi anotsvaka maparera akanaka;
46 akati awana parera rimwe rine mutengo mukuru, akaenda
akanotengesa zvese zvaakange anazvo, akaritenga. **47** Zvekare
ushe hwekumatenga hwakafanana nemumbure wakakandirwa
mugungwa, ukaunganidza marudzi ese ehove. **48** Iwo

kana wazara, vanoukwevera pamahombekombe, ndokugara
pasi, vakaunganidzira dzakanaka mumidziyo, asi dzakaipa
vakadzirasira kunze. 49 Zvichava saizvozvo pakuguma
kwenguva; vatumwa vachabuda, vachaparadzanisa vakaipa
kubva pakati pevakarurama, **(aiōn g165)** 50 uye vachavakandira
muvira remoto; ipapo pachava nekuchema nekugeda-geda
kwemeno. 51 Jesu akati kwavari: Manzwisisa izvi zvese here?
Vakati kwaari: Hongu Ishe. 52 Zvino akati kwavari: Naizvozvo
munyori umwe neumwe wakadzidziswa zveushe hwekumatenga
wakafanana nemunhu, mwene weimba, anobudisa zvinhu zvitsva
nezvisharu pafuma yake. 53 Zvino zvakaitika kuti Jesu apedza
mifananidzo iyi wakabvapo. 54 Uye wakati asvika kunyika
yekwake akavadzidzisa musinagoge ravo, kusvikira vashamisika
vakati: Kunobvepi kune uyu kuchenjera uku nemabasa esimba?
55 Uyu haasi mwanakomana wemuvezi here? Ko mai vake
havanzi Maria here, nevanin'ina vake Jakobho naJose naSimoni
naJudhasi here? 56 Nehanzvadzi dzake hadzisi nesu dzese
here? Ko zvinobvepi kune uyu zvinhu izvozvi zvese? 57
Vakagumbuswa naye. Asi Jesu akati kwavari: Muporofita haavi
asina kukudzwa kunze kwemunyika yekwake nemumba make.
58 Uye haana kuita mabasa esimba mazhinji ipapo nekuda
kwekusatenda kwavo.

14 Panguva iyo Herodhe umwe wevatongi vana wakanzwa
mukurumbira waJesu, 2 akati kuvaranda vake: Uyu ndiJohwani
Mubhabhatidzi; iye wakamuka kuvakafa, naizvozvowo mabasa
esimba awa anobata maari. 3 Nokuti Herodhe wakange
abata Johwani akamusunga akamuisa mutirongo nekuda
kwaHerodhiasi mukadzi waFiripi munin'ina wake. 4 Nokuti
Johwani wakange ati kwaari: Hazvitenderwi kwauri kuti uve

naye. 5 Zvino achida kumuuraya, akatya chaunga, nokuti
vaimutora semuporofita. 6 Asi kwakati kuchichengetedzwa zuva
rekuberekwa kwaHerodhe, mukunda waHerodhiasi akatamba
pakati pavo, akafadza Herodhe. 7 Naizvozvo wakavimbisa
nemhiko kuti achamupa chipi nechipi chaaizokumbira. 8 Zvino
iye, wakati amborairwa namai vake, akati: Ndipei pano mundiro
musoro waJohwani Mubhabhatidzi. 9 Mambo akashungurudzika,
asi nekuda kwemhiko, uye kwevakange vagere naye pakudya,
wakaraira kuti apiwe. 10 Akatuma vanhu, akagura Johwani
musoro mutirongo. 11 Musoro wake ukauyiswa mundiro, ukapiwa
kumusikana, akauisa kuna mai vake. 12 Vadzidzi vake vakauya
vakatora mutumbi vakauviga, vakaenda ndokuudza Jesu. 13
Jesu wakati azvinzwa, akabvapo nechikepe, akaenda kunzvimbo
yerenje ari ega; asi zvaunga zvakati zvichizvinzwa zvikamutevera
netsoka zvichibva mumaguta. 14 Zvino Jesu wakati abuda
akaona chaunga chikuru, akavanzwira tsitsi, akaporesa varwere
vavo. 15 Zvino ava madekwani, vadzidzi vake vakauya kwaari
vachiti: Iyi inzvimbo yerenje, uye ikozvino nguva dzaenda; regai
zvaunga zviende, kuti vaende kumisha vanozvitengera kudya.
16 Asi Jesu wakati kwavari: Havafaniri kuenda; vapei imwi kuti
vadye. 17 Asi vakati kwaari: Hatina pano kunze kwezvingwa
zvishanu nehove mbiri. 18 Iye akati: Uyai nazvo pano pandiri.
19 Akaraira zvaunga kuti zvigare pasi pauswa, zvino akatora
zvingwa zvishanu nehove mbiri, akatarira kumusoro kudenga,
akazviropafadza, ndokumedura akapa zvingwa kuvadzidzi,
vadzidzi ndokupa kuzvaunga. 20 Vakadya vese, vakaguta;
vakanonga zvimedu zvakasara, matengu gumi nemaviri azere. 21
Uye vakange vadya vaiva varume vanenge zvuru zvishanu pasina
vakadzi nevana. 22 Pakarepo Jesu wakamanikidza vadzidzi

vake kupinda muchikepe, vamutungamirire mhiri, iye acharega
zvaunga zvichienda. 23 Zvino wakati arega zvaunga zvichienda,
akakwira mugomo ari ega kunonyengetera; akati ava madekwani,
wakange ari ega ipapo. 24 Asi chikepe zvino chakange chava
pakati pegungwa chichitambudzwa nemafungu; nokuti mhepo
yakange ichipikisa. 25 Nenguva yechina yemurindiro yeusiku
Jesu akaenda kwavari achifamba pamusoro pegungwa. 26 Zvino
vadzidzi vakati vachimuona achifamba pamusoro pegungwa,
vakavhunduka vachiti: Chipoko; ndokudanidzira nekutya. 27
Asi pakarepo Jesu wakataura navo akati: Tsungai moyo; ndini;
musatya. 28 Petro ndokumupindura akati: Ishe, kana muri imwi,
ndirairei ndiuye kwamuri pamusoro pemvura. 29 Ndokubva
ati: Uya. Petro ndokuburuka muchikepe akafamba pamusoro
pemvura, kuenda kuna Jesu. 30 Asi wakati achiona mhepo
ine simba, akatya; zvino otanga kunyura, akadanidzira, achiti:
Ishe, ndiponesei! 31 Pakarepo Jesu wakatandavadza ruoko,
akamubata, akati kwaari: Iwe werutendo rudiki, unokononei?
32 Vakati vapinda muchikepe, mhepo ikanyarara. 33 Vakange
vari muchikepe ndokuuya vakamunamata vachiti: Zvirokwazvo
muri Mwanakomana waMwari. 34 Vakati vayambuka, vakasvika
panyika yeGenesareti. 35 Varume venzvimbo iyo vakati vamuziva
vakatuma shoko panyika yese iyo yakapoteredza, vakauisa
kwaari vese vairwara. 36 Vakakumbirisa kwaari kuti vabate chete
mupendero wenguvo yake; uye vese vakabata vakaporeswa.
15 Ipapo kwakauya kuna Jesu vanyori neVaFarisi vachibva
kuJerusarema vachiti: 2 Sei vadzidzi venyu vachidarika tsika
yevakuru? Nokuti havashambi maoko avo kana vachidya
chingwa. 3 Asi akapindura akati kwavari: Nemhaka yei imwiwo
muchidarika murairo waMwari nekuda kwetsika yenyu? 4

Nokuti Mwari wakaraira achiti: Kudza baba namai vako; uye
kuti: Anotuka baba kana mai, anofanira kufa rufu. **5** Asi imwi
munoti: Ani nani anoti kuna baba kana kuna mai: Chipi nechipi
chaungabatsirwa neni chibairo, **6** naizvozvo haatongokudzi baba
vake kana mai vake; naizvozvo mashayisa murairo waMwari
maturo netsika yenyu. **7** Vanyepedzeri, Isaya wakaporofita
zvakanaka pamusoro penyu achiti: **8** Vanhu ava vanoswedera
kwandiri nemuromo wavo, vachindikudza nemiromo; asi moyo
wavo uri kure neni. **9** Asi vanondinamata pasina, vachidzidzisa
dzidziso dziri mirairo yevanhu. **10** Zvino akadanira chaunga
kwaari, akati kwavari: Teererai munzwisise. **11** Hazvisi zvinopinda
mumuromo zvinosvibisa munhu; asi izvo zvinobuda mumuromo,
ndizvo zvinosvibisa munhu. **12** Zvino vadzidzi vake vakaswedera
vakati kwaari: Munoziva kuti VaFarisi vakati vachinzwa shoko
iri vakagumbuka here? **13** Asi wakapindura akati: Chinomera
chimwe nechimwe Baba vangu vekudenga chavasina kudzvara
chichadzurwa. **14** Varegei; vatungamiriri vakapofumara vemapofu.
Zvino kana bofu richitungamirira bofu, achawira mugomba ari
maviri. **15** Petro akapindura akati kwaari: Tidudzirei mufananidzo
uyu. **16** Zvino Jesu akati: Imwiwo muchiri vasinganzwisisi
nhai? **17** Nazvino hamunzwisisi here, kuti zvese zvinopinda
mumuromo zvinoenda mudumbu, uye zvinoraswa kunze? **18**
Asi zvinhu zvinobuda mumuromo zvinobva mumoyo; izvo
zvinosvibisa munhu. **19** Nokuti mumoyo munobuda ndangariro
dzakaipa, umhondi, ufeve, upombwe, umbavha, uchapupu
hwenhema, kunyomba. **20** Izvi ndizvo zvinosvibisa munhu;
asi kudya nemaoko asina kushambwa hazvisvibisi munhu. **21**
Zvino Jesu wakabvapo akaenda kumiganhu yeTire neSidhoni.
22 Zvino tarira, mukadzi muKenani wakabva kumiganhu iyo

akadanidzira kwaari achiti: Ndinzwirei tsitsi, Ishe, Mwanakomana
waDhavhidhi; mukunda wangu wakabatwa zvakaipa nedhimoni.
23 Asi haana kumupindura shoko. Vadzidzi vake ndokuuya
kwaari vakamukumbirisa vachiti: Muindisei, nokuti anodanidzira
shure kwedu. **24** Asi wakapindura akati: Handina kutumwa
zvimwe, kunze kwekumakwai akarasika eimba yaIsraeri. **25**
Zvino akauya akamunamata achiti: Ishe, ndibatsirei. **26** Asi
wakapindura akati: Hazvina kunaka kutora chingwa chevana
ndokukandira imbwanana. **27** Asi iye akati: Hongu, Ishe, asi
nembwanana dzinodya zvezvimedu zvinowa patafura yavatenzi
vadzo. **28** Zvino Jesu akapindura akati kwaari: Haiwa mukadzi,
rutendo rwako rukuru! Ngazvive kwauri sezvaunoda. Mukunda
wake akaporeswa kubva panguva iyo. **29** Jesu ndokubva
ipapo akauya parutivi rwegungwa reGarirea; akakwira mugomo,
akagara ipapo. **30** Zvino zvaunga zvikuru zvakauya kwaari
zvine mhetamakumbo, mapofu, zvimumumu, zvirema, nevamwe
vazhinji, vakavakanda patsoka dzaJesu; akavaporesa; **31** zvekuti
zvaunga zvakashamisika zvichiona zvimumumu zvichitaura,
zvirema zvakagwinya, vanokamhina vachifamba, nemapofu
achiona; vakarumbidza Mwari waIsraeri. **32** Jesu ndokudanira
vadzidzi vake kwaari akati: Ndinonzwa tsitsi nechaunga, nokuti
vakagara neni zvino mazuva matatu vasina chinhu chekudya, uye
handidi kuvaindisa vasina kudya, zvimwe vangaziya panzira. **33**
Vadzidzi vake ndokuti kwaari: Tichawanepi zvingwa zvakawanda
zvakadaro murenje, kuti tigutise chaunga chikuru chakadai? **34**
Jesu ndokuti kwavari: Mune zvingwa zvingani? Vakati: Zvinomwe,
nehove diki shomanene. **35** Ndokuraira zvaunga kuti zvigare
pasi pavhu. **36** Akatora zvingwa zvinomwe nehove, akavonga,
akamedura, ndokupa vadzidzi vake, vadzidzi vakapa chaunga.

37 Vakadya vese vakaguta; vakanonga zvimedu zvakasara,
matengu manomwe azere. 38 Zvino avo vakadya vakange vari
varume zvuru zvina pasina vakadzi nevana. 39 Zvino wakati
aregera zvaunga zvichienda, akapinda muchikepe, akasvika
kumiganhu yeMagidhara.

16 VaFarisi neVaSadhusi ndokuuya vachimuidza,
vakamukumbira kuti avaratidze chiratidzo chinobva kudenga. 2
Asi wakapindura akati kwavari: Kana ava madekwani munoti:
Kunze kwakanaka; nokuti denga rakatsvuka. 3 Uye mangwanani
munoti: Nhasi kunze kwakaipa; nokuti denga rakatsvuka
richikwidibira. Vanyepedzeri, munoziva kuparadzanisa mamiriro
edenga, asi hamugoni kuparadzanisa zviratidzo zvenguva here?
4 Zera rakaipa uye rinofeva richitsvaka chiratidzo; asi haripiwi
chiratidzo, kunze kwechiratidzo chaJona muporofita.
Ndokuvasiya, akaenda. 5 Zvino vadzidzi vakati vasvika mhiri,
vakakanganwa kutora zvingwa. 6 Zvino Jesu akati kwavari: Onai
mungwarire mbiriso yeVaFarisi neVaSadhusi. 7 Vakarangana
pakati pavo vachiti: Unodaro nokuti hatina kutora zvingwa. 8
Zvino Jesu azviziva akati kwavari: Imwi verutendo rudiki,
nemhaka yei muchirangana pakati penyu kuti hamuna kutora
zvingwa? 9 Muchigere kunzwisisa here, kana kurangarira
zvingwa zvishanu zvevanezvuru zvishanu, uye matengu
mangani amakanonga? 10 Kana zvingwa zvinomwe
zvevanezvuru zvina, uye matengu mangani amakanonga? 11
Hamunzwisisi sei, kuti handina kutaura kwamuri pamusoro
pezvingwa kuti mungwarire mbiriso yeVaFarisi neVaSadhusi? 12
Zvino vakanzwisisa kuti haana kutaura kuti vachenjere mbiriso
yechingwa, asi dzidziso yeVaFarisi neVaSadhusi. 13 Jesu wakati
asvika kumativi eKesariya yeFiripi, akabvunza vadzidzi vake,

achiti: Vanhu vanoti ini Mwanakomana wemunhu ndini ani? 14
Ndokubva vati: Vamwe vanoti Johwani Mubhabhatidzi, uye
vamwe Eria, vamwewo Jeremiya, kana umwe wevaporofita. 15
Akati kwavari: Ko imwi munoti ndini ani? 16 Zvino Simoni Petro
akapindura akati: Ndimwi Kristu, Mwanakomana waMwari
mupenyu. 17 Jesu akapindura akati kwaari: Wakaropafadzwa,
Simoni mwanakomana waJona, nokuti nyama neropa hazvina
kukuzarurira izvozvo, asi Baba vangu vari kumatenga. 18 Neni
ndinoti kwauri: Ndiwe Petro, uye pamusoro peruware
urwu ndichavaka kereke yangu, nemasuwo egehena
haangaikundi. **(Hadēs g86)** 19 Uye ndichapa kwauri kiyi dzeushe
hwekumatenga; uye chipi nechipi chauchasunga panyika,
chichasungwa kumatenga; nechipi nechipi chauchasunungura
panyika, chichasunungurwa kumatenga. 20 Ipapo akarairisa
vadzidzi vake kuti varege kuudza munhu kuti ndiye Jesu iye
Kristu. 21 Kubva panguva iyo Jesu wakatanga kuratidza
kuvadzidzi vake kuti anofanira kuenda kuJerusarema, uye
kutambudzika zvizhinji zvichibva kuvakuru nevapristi vakuru
nevanyori, nekuurawa, nekumutswa nezuva retatu. 22 Petro
akamutora parutivi, akatanga kumutsiura akati: Ngazvirege
kutongoitika kwamuri, Ishe; izvi hazvingatongoitiki kwamuri. 23
Asi iye wakatendeuka akati kuna Petro: Ibva shure kwangu,
Satani! Uri chigumbuso kwandiri; nokuti haurangariri zvinhu
zvaMwari, asi zvinhu zvevanhu. 24 Zvino Jesu akati kuvadzidzi
vake: Kana ani nani achida kuuya shure kwangu, ngaazvirambe,
atakure muchinjikwa wake, anditevere. 25 Nokuti ani nani anoda
kuponesa upenyu hwake acharasikirwa nahwo; asi ani nani
anorasikirwa neupenyu hwake nekuda kwangu achahuwana. 26
Nokuti munhu anobatsirwei kana akawana nyika yese,

akarasikirwa nemweya wake? Kana munhu achapei chive
muripo wemweya wake? **27** Nokuti Mwanakomana wemunhu
achauya mukubwinya kwaBaba vake nevatumwa vake, ipapo
achapa mubairo umwe neumwe zvichienderana nebasa rake. **28**
Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Vamwe varipo kune vamire pano,
vasingatongoraviri rufu kusvikira vaona Mwanakomana
wemunhu achiuya muushe hwake.
17 Zvino shure kwemazuva matanhatu Jesu wakatora Petro
naJakobho naJohwani munin'ina wake, akavakwidza mugomo
refu vari vega. **2** Zvino akashandurwa chimiro pamberi pavo,
uye chiso chake chikapenya sezuva, nenguvo dzake dzikachena
sechiedza. **3** Zvino tarira, kwakaonekwa kwavari Mozisi naEria
vachitaura naye. **4** Zvino Petro akapindura akati kuna Jesu: Ishe,
zvakatinakira kuva pano; kana muchida, ngatiite pano matumba
matatu, rimwe renyu, nerimwe raMozisi, nerimwe raEria. **5**
Wakati achataura, tarira, gore rinopenya rakavadzikatira; uye
tarira, inzwi rikabva mugore, richiti: Uyu Mwanakomana wangu
anodikanwa, wandinofara maari kwazvo; inzwai iye. **6** Vadzidzi
vakati vachizvinzwa, vakawa nechiso chavo, vakatya zvikuru. **7**
Asi Jesu akaswedera akavabata, akati: Simukai, musatya. **8**
Vakati vachisimudza meso avo, havana kuona munhu, kunze
kwaJesu chete. **9** Zvino vakati vachiburuka mugomo, Jesu
akavaraira, achiti: Musaudza munhu chiratidzo ichi, kusvikira
Mwanakomana wemunhu amuka kubva kuvakafa. **10** Vadzidzi
vake vakamubvunza vachiti: Vanyori vanogotaurirei vachiti Eria
anofanira kutanga kuuya? **11** Jesu akapindura akati kwavari:
Eria achatanga kusvika zvirokwazvo, achavandudza zvinhu
zvese. **12** Asi ndinotaura kwamuri kuti Eria wakatosvika,
asi havana kumuziva, asi vakamuitira zvese zvavakada;

saizvozvowo Mwanakomana wemunhu achatambura navo. 13
Zvino vadzidzi vakanzwisisa kuti wakataura kwavari zvaJohwani
Mubhabhatidzi. 14 Vakati vasvika kuchaunga, kwakauya kwaari
munhu, akamufugamira, achiti: 15 Ishe, donzwirai mwanakomana
wangu tsitsi, nokuti ane zvipusha, anotambudzika kwazvo; nokuti
kazhinji anowira mumoto, kazhinji mumvura. 16 Uye ndakamuuisa
kuvadzidzi venyu, asi havana kugona kumuporesa. 17 Jesu
akapindura akati: Haiwa zera risina rutendo nerakakombama,
ndichava nemwi kusvikira rinhi? Ndichakuitirai moyo murefu
kusvikira rinhi? Muuisei pano pandiri. 18 Zvino Jesu akaritsiura,
dhimoni rikabuda kwaari, mwana akaporeswa kubva panguva
iyo. 19 Zvino vadzidzi vakauya kuna Jesu vari vega, vakati:
Isu takange tisingagoni nei kuribudisa? 20 Jesu akati kwavari:
Nemhaka yekusatenda kwenyu. Nokuti zvirokwazvo ndinoti
kwamuri: Kana mune rutendo rwakaita setsanga yemasitadha,
mungati kugomo iri: Ibva pano, enda koko; uye richabva; uye
hakuna chinhu chingakukonai. 21 Asi zera iri haribudi kunze
chete nekunyengetera nekutsanya. 22 Zvino vachakagara
muGarirea, Jesu wakati kwavari: Mwanakomana wemunhu obva
okumikidzwa mumaoko evanhu, 23 uye vachamuuraya, asi
nezuva retatu achamutswa. Uye vakashurukirwa zvikuru. 24 Zvino
vakati vachisvika Kapenaume, vaigamuchira mutero vakauya
kuna Petro, vakati: Mudzidzisi wenyu haateri here? 25 Akati:
Hongu. Zvino wakati achipinda mumba, Jesu akamutangira achiti:
Unofungei Simoni? Madzimambo enyika anotora muripo kana
mutero kuna vana ani? Kuvanakomana vavo kana kuvatorwa?
26 Petro akati kwaari: Kuvatorwa. Jesu akati kwaari: Saka
vanakomana vakasununguka. 27 Asi kuti tirege kuvagumbusa,
enda kugungwa ukande chiredzo; ubate hove inotanga kubuda;

kana washamisa muromo wayo, uchawana mari; uitore uvape,
ive yangu neyako.

18 Nenguva iyo vadzidzi vakauya kuna Jesu vachiti: Ko
ndiani mukurusa paushe hwekumatenga? **2** Jesu akadanira
kwaari mucheche akamumisa pakati pavo. **3** Akati: Zvirokwazvo
ndinoti kwamuri: Kana musingashandurwi mukava sevacheche,
hamungatongopindi muushe hwekumatenga. **4** Naizvozvo ani
nani anozvininipisa semucheche uyu ndiye mukurusa muushe
hwekumatenga. **5** Zvino ani nani anogamuchira mucheche
umwe wakadai muzita rangu anogamuchira ini. **6** Asi ani
nani anogumbusa umwe wevacheche ava vanotenda kwandiri,
zvaiva nani kwaari kuti guyo guru risungirirwe kupoteredza
pamutsipa wake, anyudzwe mukudzika kwegungwa. **7** Ine
nhamo nyika nemhaka yezvigumbuso! Nokuti kunodikanwa kuti
zvigumbuso zviuye; asi une nhamo munhu uyo chigumbuso
wachinouya naye! **8** Zvino kana ruoko rwako kana rutsoka rwako
zvichikugumbusa, uzvigure urase kubva kwauri; zviri nani kwauri
kuti upinde muupenyu uri mhetamakumbo kana uri chirema
pakuti une maoko maviri kana tsoka mbiri ukandirwe mumoto
wekusingaperi. **(aiōnios g166)** **9** Kana ziso rako richikugumbusa,
uridzure urase kubva kwauri; zviri nani kwauri kuti upinde
muupenyu une ziso rimwe pakuti une meso maviri ukandirwe
mugehena remoto. **(Geenna g1067)** **10** Chenjerai musazvidza
umwe wevadiki ava, nokuti ndinoti kwamuri: Kumatenga vatumwa
vavo vanogaroona chiso chaBaba vangu vari kumatenga.
11 Nokuti Mwanakomana wemunhu wakauya kuzoponesa
chakange chakarasika. **12** Munofunga sei? Kana umwe munhu
ane makwai zana, rimwe rawo rikarasika, haangasii here
makumi mapfumbamwe nemapfumbamwe, akaenda kumakomo

kunotsvaka rakarasika? 13 Kana zvikaitika kuti ariwana,
zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Anorifarira kupfuura makumi
mapfumbamwe nemapfumbamwe asina kurasika. 14 Saizvozvo
hakusi kuda kwaBaba venyu vari kumatenga, kuti umwe
wevadiki ava aparare. 15 Asi kana umwe wako akutadzira, enda
umudzore pakati pako naye mega; kana akakunzwa, wawana
umwe wako. 16 Asi kana asinganzwi, tora umwe kana vamwe
vaviri newe, kuti nemuromo wezvapupu zviviri kana zvitatu
shoko rese risimbiswe. 17 Kana asina hanya nekuvanzwa,
uudze kereke; asi kana asina hanya nekunzwa kerekewo,
ngaave kwauri semuhedheni nemuteresi. 18 Zvirokwazvo ndinoti
kwamuri: Chipi nechipi chamuchasunga panyika, chichasungwa
kudenga; uye chipi nechipi chamunosunungura panyika,
chichasunungurwa kudenga. 19 Zvekare ndinoti kwamuri:
Kana vaviri venyu vakatenderana panyika pamusoro pechinhu
chipi nechipi chavanokumbira, chichaitwa kwavari naBaba
vangu vari kumatenga. 20 Nokuti apo vaviri kana vatatu
vakaungana muzita rangu, ipapo ndiripo pakati pavo. 21 Zvino
Petro wakauya kwaari akati: Ishe, umwe wangu uchanditadzira
kangani, ndichimukanganwira? Kusvikira kanomwe here? 22
Jesu akati kwaari: Handiti kwauri: Kusvikira kanomwe; asi:
Kusvikira makumi manomwe akapamhidzirwa kanomwe. 23
Naizvozvo ushe hwekumatenga hunofananidzwa neumwe
mambo, wakange achida kugadzirisa zvemari nevaranda
vake. 24 Zvino wakati achitanga kugadzirisa zvemari, umwe
akauyiswa kwaari wakange ane chikwereti chematarenda gumi
rezvuru. 25 Asi zvaakange asina chaangaripa nacho, ishe
wake akaraira kuti atengeswe pamwe nemukadzi wake nevana,
nezvese zvaakange anazvo, kuti muripo uitwe. 26 Naizvozvo

muranda wakawira pasi, akamunamata, achiti: Ishe, ivai nemoyo
murefu neni, ndichakuripirai zvese. **27** Zvino ishe wemuranda
uyo akamunzwira tsitsi, akamusunungura, akamukanganwira
chikwereti. **28** Asi muranda uyo wakati achibuda, akawana umwe
wevaranda vaibata pamwe naye, wakange ane ngava kwaari
remadhenario zana; akamubata, akamudzipa, akati: Ndiripe
zvaunofanira. **29** Zvino muranda waibata pamwe naye akawira
pasi patsoka dzake akamugombetedza achiti: Uve nemoyo
murefu neni, ndichakuripira zvese. **30** Asi iye haana kuda, asi
wakaenda, akamukanda mutirongo, kusvikira aripa chikwereti.
31 Zvino varanda vaibata pamwe naye vakati vachiona zvakange
zvaitika, vakashungurudzika kwazvo, vakaenda vakaudza ishe
wavo zvese zvakaitika. **32** Zvino ishe wake wakati amudanira
kwaari akati kwaari: Iwe muranda wakaipa, ndakakukanganwira
chikwereti icho chose, nokuti wakandigombetedza. **33** Ko
newe hausaifanira kunzwira tsitsi here umwe muranda unobata
pamwe newe, seniwo ndakakunzwira tsitsi? **34** Zvino ishe wake
akatsamwa, akamukumikidza kuvarwadzisi, kusvikira aripa zvese
zvakafanira kwaari. **35** Saizvozvo Baba vangu vari kudenga
vachakuitiraiwo, kana musingakanganwiri umwe neumwe umwe
wake zvitadzo zvavo nemoyo yenyu yese.

19 Zvino zvakaitika apo Jesu apedza mashoko awa, akabva
kuGarirea, akasvika kumiganhu yeJudhiya mhiri kweJoridhani. **2**
Zvaunga zvikuru zvikamutevera, akazviporesapo. **3** VaFarisi
vakauyawo kwaari, vachimuidza vachiti kwaari: Zvinotenderwa
here kumunhu kuramba mukadzi wake nemhaka ipi neipi?
4 Akapindura, akati kwavari: Hamuna kurava here, kuti iye
wakavaita kubva pakutanga wakavaita murume nemukadzi? **5**
Akati: Nekuda kwaizvozvi munhu achasiya baba namai, uye

achanamatira kumukadzi wake; avo vaviri vachava nyama
imwe. 6 Naizvozvo havachisiri vaviri, asi nyama imwe.
Naizvozvo izvo Mwari zvaakabatanidza munhu ngaarege
kuparadzanisa. 7 Vakati kwaari: Mozisi wakagorairei kupa
rugwaro rwekurambana, nekumuramba? 8 Akati kwavari: Nekuda
kweukukutu hwemoyo yenyu Mozisi wakakutenderai kuramba
vakadzi venyu; asi kubva pakutanga zvakange zvisina kudaro. 9
Asi ndinoti kwamuri: Ani nani anoramba mukadzi wake, kunze
kwemhaka yeupombwe, akawana umwe, anopomba; neanowana
wakarambwa anopomba. 10 Vadzidzi vake vakati kwaari: Kana
nyaya yemunhu nemukadzi yakadaro, hazvibatsiri kuwana.
11 Asi akati kwavari: Vese havagamuchiri shoko iri, kunze
kwevakaripiwa. 12 Nokuti kune vatenwa, vakaberekwa vakadaro
kubva mudumbu ramai; uye kune vatenwa, vakaitwa vatenwa
nevanhu; uye kune vatenwa vakazviita vatenwa nekuda kweushe
hwekumatenga. Anogona kugamuchira izvi, ngaagamuchire.
13 Zvino kwakauyiswa kwaari vana vadiki, kuti aise maoko
pamusoro pavo, anyengetere; asi vadzidzi vakavatsiura. 14 Asi
Jesu wakati: Tenderai vana vadiki, musavadzivisa kuuya kwandiri;
nokuti ushe hwekumatenga ndehwevakadai. 15 Akaisa maoko
pamusoro pavo, akabvapo. 16 Zvino tarira, kwakaswedera umwe
akati kwaari: Mudzidzisi wakanaka, ndingaita chinhu chakanaka
chipi kuti ndive neupenyu husingaperi? **(aiōnios g166)** 17 Akati
kwaari: Unondiidzirei wakanaka? Hakuna wakanaka, kunze
kweumwe, ndiye Mwari. Asi kana uchida kupinda muupenyu,
chengeta mirairo. 18 Akati kwaari: Ipi? Jesu ndokuti: Usauraya,
usapomba, usaba, usapupura nhema, 19 kudza baba vako
namai, uye, ude umwe wako sezvaunozvida iwe. 20 Jaya
rikati kwaari: Izvozvi zvese ndakazvichengeta kubva paudiki

hwangu; ndichiri kushaiwei? **21** Jesu akati kwariri: Kana uchida
kuva wakaperera, enda utengese zvaunazvo upe varombo, uye
uchava nefuma kudenga; ugouya pano unditevere. **22** Asi jaya
rakati ranzwa shoko iro rikaenda richishungurudzika; nokuti
rakange rine nhumbi zhinji. **23** Jesu akati kuvadzidzi vake:
Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Mufumi ucharemerwa kupinda
muushe hwekumatenga. **24** Ndinotizve kwamuri: Zvakarerukira
kamera kudarika nemuburi retsono, kumufumi kupinda muushe
hwaMwari. **25** Vadzidzi vake vakati vazvinzwa, vakashamisika
kwazvo, vachiti: Saka ndiani angagona kuponeswa? **26** Asi Jesu
wakatarira akati kwavari: Kuvanhu izvi hazvibviri, asi kuna Mwari
zvese zvinobvira. **27** Ipapo Petro akapindura, akati kwaari: Tarirai,
isu takasiya zvese, tikakuteverai; zvino tichava nei? **28** Jesu
akati kwavari: Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Imwi makanditevera,
pakuberekwa kutsva kana Mwanakomana wemunhu agara
pachigaro cheushe chekubwinya kwake, imwiwo muchagara
pazvigaro zveushe gumi nezviviri, muchitonga marudzi gumi
nemaviri aIsraeri. **29** Uye umwe neumwe wakasiya dzimba,
kana vanin'ina nemadzikoma, kana hanzvadzi, kana baba, kana
mai, kana mukadzi, kana vana, kana minda, nekuda kwezita
rangu, uchagamuchira zvine zana, akagara nhaka yeupenyu
husingaperi. **(aiōnios g166)** **30** Asi vazhinji vekutanga vachava
vekupedzisira, nevekupedzisira vekutanga.

20 Nokuti ushe hwekumatenga hwakafanana nemunhu, mwene
weimba, wakabuda mangwanani-ngwanani kunopinza basa
vashandi mumunda wake wemizambiringa. **2** Wakati atenderana
nevabati padhenario pazuva, akavatuma kumunda wake
wemizambiringa. **3** Akabuda neawa rinenge rechitatu, akaona
vamwe vamire pamusika, vasina chekuita; **4** akati kwavari:

Endai imwiwo mumunda wemizambiringa, ndigokupai chero
zvakafanira. Vakaendawo. **5** Akabudazve neawa rinenge
rechitanhatu nerepfumbamwe, akaita saizvozvo. **6** Zvino neawa
rinenge regumi nerimwe wakabuda, akawana vamwe vamire
vasina chekuita, akati kwavari: Makamirirei pano zuva rese
musina chekuita? **7** Vakati kwaari: Nokuti hapana munhu
wakatipinza basa. Akati kwavari: Endai nemwiwo mumunda
wemizambiringa, muchagamuchira chero zvakafanira. **8** Kuzoti
ava madekwani, mwene wemunda wemizambiringa wakati
kumutariri wake: Dana vabati, uvape mubairo, uchitanga kune
vekupedzisira, kusvikira kune vekutanga. **9** Zvino vakati vachiuya
veawa rinenge regumi nerimwe, vakagamuchira umwe neumwe
dhenario. **10** Asi vekutanga vakati vachiuya, vakafunga kuti
vachagamuchira zvakapfuura; asi ivowo vakagamuchira umwe
neumwe dhenario. **11** Vakati vagamuchira vakagunun'unira
mwene weimba, **12** vachiti: Ava vekupedzisira vakabata
awa rimwe chete, asi mavaenzanisa nesu takatakura mutoro
wezuva nekupisa. **13** Asi wakapindura akati kune umwe wavo:
Shamwari, handikuitiri zvisakarurama; hauna kutenderana here
neni padhenario? **14** Tora zvako uende; ndinoda kupa kune uyu
wekupedzisira sewewo. **15** Ko handitenderwi kuita zvandinoda
nezvangu here? Ziso rako rakaipa, nokuti ini ndakanaka here?
16 Saizvozvo vekupedzisira vachava vekutanga, nevekutanga
vekupedzisira; nokuti vazhinji vakadanwa, asi vashoma
vachasarudzwa. **17** Jesu wakati achikwira kuJerusarema akatora
vadzidzi gumi nevaviri vari vega munzira, akati kwavari: **18**
Tarira, tinokwira kuJerusarema, zvino Mwanakomana wemunhu
achakumikidzwa kuvapristi vakuru nevanyori, vachamutongera
rufu. **19** Vachamukumikidza kuvahedheni, kuti vasveveredze,

varove netyava, nekuroverera pamuchinjikwa; asi nezuva retatu
achamuka. 20 Zvino kwakauya kwaari mai vevanakomana
vaZebhedhi nevanakomana vavo, vakanamata vachikumbira
chimwe chinhu kwaari. 21 Akati kwavari: Munodei? Vakati
kwaari: Taurai kuti vanakomana vangu ava vaviri vagare, umwe
kuruoko rwenyu rwerudyi, umwe kuruboshwe, muushe hwenyu.
22 Asi Jesu akapindura, akati: Hamuzivi chamunokumbira.
Mungagona kunwa mukombe wandava kuzonwa ini here,
uye kubhabhatidzwa nerubhabhatidzo rwandinobhabhatidzwa
narwo ini? Vakati kwaari: Tinogona. 23 Akati kwavari:
Muchanwa zvirokwazvo mukombe wangu, nekubhabhatidzwa
nerubhabhatidzo rwandinobhabhatidzwa narwo ini; asi kugara
kuruoko rwangu rwerudyi, nekuruboshwe rwangu, hazvisi zvangu
kuti ndipe, asi ndezvevakazvigadzirirwa naBaba vangu. 24
Vanegumi vakati vanzwa, vakatsamwira avo mukoma nemunin'ina
vaviri. 25 Asi Jesu akavadanira kwaari, akati: Munoziva kuti
vatungamiriri vevahedheni vanovatsikirira, nevakuru vanoratidza
simba pamusoro pavo. 26 Asi hazvingazodaro pakati penyu; asi
ani nani anoda kuva mukuru pakati penyu, ngaave mushandiri
wenyu. 27 Zvino ani nani anoda kuva wekutanga pakati
penyu, ngaave muranda wenyu. 28 SeMwanakomana wemunhu
haana kuuya kuzoshandirwa, asi kuzoshandira, nekupa upenyu
hwake huve rudzikunuro rwevazhinji. 29 Vakati vachibuda
kubva Jeriko, chaunga chikuru chikamutevera. 30 Zvino tarira,
mapofu maviri agere parutivi rwenzira, akati achinzwa kuti
Jesu wopfuura, akadanidzira, achiti: Tinzwirei tsitsi, Ishe,
Mwanakomana waDhavhidhi! 31 Chaunga chikaatsiura kuti
anyarare; asi akanyanya kudanidzira, achiti: Tinzwirei tsitsi, Ishe,
Mwanakomana waDhavhidhi! 32 Jesu ndokumira, akaadana,

akati: Munoda kuti ndikuitirei? **33** Akati kwaari: Ishe, kuti meso
edu asvinudzwe. **34** Jesu akanzwa tsitsi, akabata meso awo;
pakarepo meso awo akaonazve, akamutevera.

21 Vakati vachiswedera kuJerusarema, vasvika kuBhetifage
pagomo reMiorivhi, ipapo Jesu akatuma vadzidzi vaviri,
2 achiti kwavari: Endai kumusha wakatarisana nemwi,
pakarepo muchawana mbongoro yakasungirwa, nedhongwana
rinayo; sunungurai, muuyise kwandiri. **3** Kana ani nani
achitaura chinhu kwamuri, muchati: Ishe anozvida; pakarepo
achazvitumira. **4** Izvozvi zvese zvakaitika, kuti zvizadziswe
zvakataurwa nemuporofita, achiti: **5** Udzai mukunda weZiyoni:
Tarira Mambo wako anouya kwauri, ari munyoro, akatasva
mbongoro, nedhongwana, mwana wechipfuwo chemutoro. **6**
Vadzidzi vakaenda, vakaita Jesu sezvaakavaraira, **7** vakauisa
mbongoro nedhongwana, vakaisa nguvo dzavo pamusoro
pazvo; vakamugadza pamusoro pazvo. **8** Chaunga chikuru
kwazvo chikawarira nguvo dzacho munzira; vamwe vakatema
matavi pamiti vakawarira munzira. **9** Zvaunga zvakange
zvakamutungamirira nevakange vachitevera vakadanidzira,
vachiti: Hosana kuMwanakomana waDavhidhi! Wakaropafadzwa
iye anouya muzita raIshe! Hosana kumusoro-soro! **10** Wakati
apinda muJerusarema, guta rese rikazungunuswa, richiti: Ndiani
uyu? **11** Zvaunga zvikati: Uyu ndiJesu muporofita weNazareta
reGarirea. **12** Zvino Jesu wakapinda mutembere yaMwari,
akadzingira vese vaitengesa nevaitenga mutembere, akapidigura
matafura evaitsinhanha mari, nezvigaro zvevaitengesa njiva.
13 Akati kwavari: Kwakanyorwa kuchinzi: Imba yangu ichanzi
imba yemunyengetero; asi imwi munoiita bako remakororo.
14 Zvino kwakauya kwaari mapofu nevaikamhina mutembere;

akavaporesa. **15** Asi vapristi vakuru nevanyori vakati vachiona
zvinhu zvinoshamisa zvaakange achiita, nevana vachidanidzira
mutembere vachiti: Hosana kuMwanakomana waDhavhidhi!
vakatsamwa, **16** vakati kwaari: Unonzwa zvavanotaura ivava
here? Jesu akati kwavari: Hongu, hamuna kutongoverenga here,
kuti: Mumuromo mavacheche nevanoyamwa makapedzeredza
rumbidzo? **17** Akavasiya, akabuda panze peguta, achienda
Bhetaniya, ndokurarapo. **18** Kuzoti mangwanani-ngwanani
wakati achidzokera kuguta, akanzwa nzara. **19** Zvino
wakati achiona umwe muonde panzira, akaenda kwauri,
akasawana chinhu kwauri, asi mashizha chete; akati kwauri:
Ngakurege kuva nezvibereko kwauri kusvikira narinhi. Pakarepo
muonde ukasvava. **(aiōn g165)** **20** Vadzidzi vakati vachiona,
vakashamisika, vachiti: Muonde wasvava pakarepo sei? **21**
Jesu akapindura akati kwavari: Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri:
Dai maiva nerutendo, musiri vasina chokwadi, hamungaiti
izvi kumuonde chete, asi kunyange kana mukati kugomo iri:
Simudzwa ukandirwe mugungwa; zvichaitwa. **22** Nezvese zvipi
nezvipi zvamunokumbira mumunyengetero, kana muchitenda,
muchazvigamuchira. **23** Wakati apinda mutembere, vapristi
vakuru nevakuru vevanhu vakauya kwaari achidzidzisa, vakati:
Munoita zvinhu izvozvi nesimba ripi? Ndiani akakupai simba iri?
24 Jesu akapindura akati kwavari: Neni ndichakubvunzai shoko
rimwe; kana mukandiudza iro, neni ndichakuudzai kuti ndinoita
izvi nesimba ripi. **25** Rubhabhatidzo rwaJohwani rwakabvepi?
Kudenga here kana kuvanhu? Zvino vakataurirana pakati pavo
vachiti: Kana tikati: Kudenga; uchati kwatiri: Saka sei musina
kumutenda? **26** Asi kana tikati: Kuvanhu; tinotya chaunga; nokuti
vese vakatora Johwani semuporofita. **27** Vakapindura Jesu

vakati: Hatizivi. Iye ndokuti kwavari: Neni handingakuudziyi
simba randinoita naro izvi. **28** Zvino munofungei? Munhu waiva
nevanakomana vaviri; akauya kune wekutanga, akati: Mwana,
enda nhasi unobata mumunda wangu wemizambiringa. **29** Iye
akapindura akati: Handidi; asi pashure akatendeuka akaenda.
30 Akaenda kune wechipiri akataura saizvozvo. Iye akapindura
akati: Ndinoenda, ishe; akasaenda. **31** Ndeupi pavaviri akaita
kuda kwababa? Vakati kwaari: Wekutanga. Jesu akati kwavari:
Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Vateresi nezvifeve vanokutangirai
kupinda muushe hwaMwari. **32** Nokuti Johwani akauya kwamuri
nenzira yekururama, mukasamutenda; asi vateresi nezvifeve
vakamutenda, asi imwi makati muchiona, hamuna kutendeuka
shure kwaizvozvi kuti mumutende. **33** Inzwai umwe mufananidzo.
Kwaiva neumwe munhu, mwene weimba, wakasima munda
wemizambiringa, akaisa ruzhowa rwakaukomberedza, akachera
pekusvinira waini mauri, akavaka shongwe, akauhaisa kuvarimi,
akaenda kunze kwenyika. **34** Kuzoti nguva yezvibereko
yaswedera, akatuma varanda vake kuvarimi kuti vagamuchire
zvibereko zvake. **35** Asi varimi vakabata varanda vake, umwe
vakarova, umwe vakauraya, umwe vakataka nemabwe. **36**
Akatumazve vamwe varanda vazhinji kune vekutanga; vakavaitira
saizvozvo. **37** Asi pakupedzisira akatuma mwanakomana wake
kwavari, achiti: Vacharemekedza mwanakomana wangu. **38** Asi
varimi vakati vachiona mwanakomana, vakataurirana, vachiti:
Uyu ndiye mugari wenhaka; uyai, ngatimuurayeyi tibate nhaka
yake. **39** Zvino vakamubata vakaposhera panze kunze kwemunda
wemizambiringa vakamuuraya. **40** Naizvozvo kana mwene
wemunda wemizambiringa achisvika, uchaitei kuvarimi avo? **41**
Vakati kwaari: Achaparadza zvakaipa ava vakaipa, akahaisa

vamwe varimi munda wemizambiringa, vachamupa zvibereko
nenguva dzazvo. **42** Jesu akati kwavari: Hamuna kutongoverenga
here pamagwaro panoti: Ibwe vavaki ravakaramba, ndiro rakava
musoro wekona; kubva kuna Ishe izvi zvaitika zvinoshamisa
pameso edu? **43** Naizvozvo ndinoti kwamuri: Ushe hwaMwari
huchatorwa kubva kwamuri, hukapiwa kurudzi rwunobereka
zvibereko zvahwo. **44** Uye anowira pamusoro pebwe iri,
achavhunikanya; asi pane upi neupi warinowira richamukuya. **45**
Vapristi vakuru neVaFarisi vakati vachinzwa mifananidzo yake,
vakaziva kuti anotaura nezvavo. **46** Zvino vakati vachitsvaka
kumubata vakatya zvaunga nokuti vaimutora semuporofita.

22 Zvino Jesu wakapindura akataurazve kwavari
nemifananidzo, achiti: **2** Ushe hwekumatenga hwakafananidzwa
neumwe mambo, wakaitira mwanakomana wake mutambo
wemuchato; **3** akatuma varanda vake kunodana vakange
vakokwa kumuchato, asi havana kuda kuuya. **4** Akatuma
zvekare vamwe varanda, achiti: Udzai vakakokerwa muti: Tarirai,
ndagadzira chisvusvuro changu, nzombe dzangu nezvakakora
zvabaiwa, uye zvinhu zvese zvagadzirwa; uyai kumuchato. **5** Asi
havana kuzvikoshesa, vakaenda, umwe kumunda wake
pachake, umwe kukutengeserana kwake; **6** vakasara vavo
vakabata varanda vake, vakavaitira zvakaipa, vakavauraya. **7**
Zvino mambo wakati azvinzwa, wakatsamwa, akatuma hondo
dzake, akaparadza mhondi idzo, akapisa guta ravo. **8** Zvino
akati kuvaranda vake: Muchato wagadzirwa, asi vakange
vakokwa vakange vasina kufanira. **9** Naizvozvo, endai
kumharadzano dzenzira, mukokere kumuchato vese
vamunowana. **10** Varanda avo vakabudira kunzira,
vakaunganidza vese nekuwanda kwevavakawana, zvese

vakaipa nevakanaka; imba yemuchato ikazara nevagere
pakudya. **11** Zvino mambo wakati achipinda kuzoona vagere
pakudya, akaona ipapo munhu asina kupfeka chipfeko
chemuchato; **12** akati kwaari: Shamwari, wapinda sei pano usina
chipfeko chemuchato? Akashaya remuromo. **13** Zvino mambo
akati kuvaranda: Musungei makumbo nemaoko, mumubvise,
mukandire kurima rekunze kwekupedzisira; apo pachava
nekuchema nekugeda-geda kwemeno. **14** Nokuti vazhinji
vakadanwa, asi vashoma vanosanangurwa. **15** Zvino VaFarisi
vakaenda vakanorangana kuti vangamuteya sei pakutaura. **16**
Vakatuma kwaari vadzidzi vavo vane VaHerodhe, vachiti:
Mudzidzisi, tinoziva kuti ndimwi wechokwadi, uye munodzidzisa
nzira yaMwari muchokwadi, musingarangariri zvemunhu, nokuti
hamutariri chimiro chevanhu. **17** Naizvozvo tiudzei: Munofungei?
Zvinotenderwa kupa Kesari mutero here, kana kwete? **18** Asi
Jesu wakaziva kuipa kwavo, akati: Munondiidzirei,
vanyepedzeri? **19** Ndiratidzei mari yemutero. Vakamuvigira
dhenario. **20** Zvino akati kwavari: Mufananidzo uyu nechinyorwa
ndezvani? **21** Vakati kwaari: ZvaKesari. Ipapo akati kwavari:
Naizvozvo dzorerai kuna Kesari zvinhu zvaKesari, nekuna Mwari
zvinhu zvaMwari. **22** Vakati vanzwa vakashamisika, vakamusiya,
vakaenda. **23** Nezuva iro kwakauya kwaari VaSadhusi, avo
vanoti hakuna kumuka, vakamubvunza, **24** vachiti: Mudzidzisi,
Mozisi wakati: Kana munhu akafa asina vana, munin'ina wake
achawana mukadzi wake, agomutsira mukoma wake mbeu. **25**
Paiva pakati pedu nevanakomana vemunhu umwe vanomwe;
wekutanga akawana mukadzi, akafa; uye asina mbeu, akasiya
mukadzi wake kumunin'ina wake. **26** Saizvozvowo wechipiri,
newechitatu, kusvikira kune wechinomwe. **27** Pakupedzisira

kwevese mukadzi akafawo. **28** Zvino pakumuka, achava
mukadzi waani pavanomwe? Nokuti vese vakava naye. **29** Jesu
ndokupindura, akati kwavari: Munorasika, musingazivi magwaro,
kana simba raMwari; **30** nokuti pakumuka havawanani,
havawaniswi; asi vakaita sevatumwa vaMwari kudenga. **31** Asi
maererano nekumuka kwevakafa, hamuna kuverenga here
zvakataurwa kwamuri naMwari, achiti: **32** Ini ndiri Mwari
waAbhurahama, naMwari waIsaka, naMwari waJakobho? Mwari
haasi Mwari wevakafa, asi wevapenyu. **33** Zvino zvaunga
zvichizvinzwa zvakashamisika nedzidziso yake. **34** VaFarisi
vakati vachinzwa kuti washaisa VaSadhusi remuromo,
vakaungana pamwe. **35** Zvino umwe wavo, nyanzvi yemutemo,
wakamubvunza, achimuidza, ichiti: **36** Mudzidzisi, ndeupi
mutemo mukuru pamurairo? **37** Jesu akati kwaari: Ida Ishe
Mwari wako, nemoyo wako wese, uye nemweya wako wese,
uye nemurangariro wako umwe neumwe. **38** Ndiwo murairo
wekutanga uye mukuru. **39** Wechipiri unofanana nawo, ndiwoyu:
Ida umwe wako sezvaunozvida iwe. **40** Pamirairo iyi miviri,
murairo wese nevaporofita zvakaremberedzwa. **41** Zvino
VaFarisi vachakaungana, Jesu akavabvunza, **42** achiti:
Munofungei pamusoro paKristu? Mwanakomana waani? Vakati
kwaari: WaDhavhidhi. **43** Akati kwavari: Ko Dhavhidhi
wakagomutumidza sei muMweya kuti Ishe, achiti: **44** Ishe wakati
kuna Ishe wangu: Gara kurudyi rwangu, kusvikira ndaita vavengi
vako chitsiko chetsoka dzako? **45** Zvino kana Dhavhidhi
achimuti Ishe, anova mwanakomana wake sei? **46** Zvino hakuna
akagona kumupindura shoko; uye kwakange kusina munhu
kubva pazuva iro wakatsunga kumubvunzazve.

23 Ipapo Jesu wakataura kuzvaunga nekuvadzidzi vake, **2**
achiti: Vanyori neVaFarisi vagere pachigaro chaMozisi; **3** saka
zvese chero zvipi zvavanokuudzai kuti muzvichengete, chengetai
nekuita; asi musaita semabasa avo; nokuti vanotaura, asi havaiti.
4 Nokuti vanosunga mitoro inorema uye inorwadza kutakura,
vachiisa pamafudzi evanhu, asi havadi kuisudurusa nemunwe
wavo. **5** Asi mabasa avo ese vanoaita kuti vaonekwe nevanhu;
nokuti vanofarisa mafirakitera avo, vanorebesa mipendero
yenguvo dzavo; **6** vanoda chinzvimbo chakakwirira pazvirairo,
nezvigaro zvemberi mumasinagoge, **7** nekwaziso pamisika,
nekunzi nevanhu: Rabhi, Rabhi. **8** Asi imwi musaidzwa Rabhi,
nokuti umwe ndiye mudzidzisi wenyu, Kristu; imwi mese muri
hama. **9** Musaidza munhu panyika baba venyu; nokuti umwe
ndiBaba venyu, ivo vari kumatenga. **10** Musaidzwawo vadzidzisi;
nokuti umwe ndiye Mudzidzisi wenyu, iye Kristu. **11** Asi
mukurusa pamuri achava muranda wenyu. **12** Zvino ani nani
anozvikwiridzira achaderedzwa; uye ani nani anozvideredza,
achakwiridzirwa. **13** Asi mune nhamo, vanyori neVaFarisi,
vanyepedzeri! Nokuti munopfigira vanhu ushe hwekumatenga;
nokuti imwi hamupindi, zvekare hamutenderi vanopinda kupinda.
14 Mune nhamo, vanyori neVaFarisi, vanyepedzeri, nokuti
munodya dzimba dzechirikadzi, uye muchiita mano-mano
eminyengetero mirefu; naizvozvo muchagamuchira kutongwa
nekupfuurisa. **15** Mune nhamo, vanyori neVaFarisi, vanyepedzeri,
nokuti munopoteredza gungwa nenyika kuzoita umwe atendeuke
kuva muJudha; kana ava saizvozvo, munomuita mwanakomana
wegehena kukunda imwi kaviri. **(Geenna g1067)** **16** Mune
nhamo, vatungamiriri vakapofumara, munoti: Ani nani anopika
netembere, hachisi chinhu, asi ani nani anopika negoridhe

yetembere, ane ngava. 17 Mapenzi nemapofu! Nokuti chikuru
ndechipi: Goridhe, kana tembere inoita goridhe rive dzvene?
18 Uye: Ani nani anopika nearitari, hachisi chinhu; asi ani nani
anopika nechipo chiri pamusoro payo, ane ngava. 19 Mapenzi
nemapofu! Nokuti chikuru ndechipi: Chipo, kana aritari inoita
chipo chive chitsvene? 20 Naizvozvo anopika nearitari, anopika
nayo nezvese zviri pamusoro payo. 21 Neanopika netembere,
anopika nayo, neanogara mairi. 22 Neanopika nedenga,
anopika nechigaro cheushe chaMwari, neanogara pamusoro
pacho. 23 Mune nhamo, vanyori neVaFarisi, vanyepedzeri,
nokuti munopa chegumi cheminte neadhiri nekumini, muchirega
zvakakosha zvemurairo zvinoti: Mutongo netsitsi nekutendeka;
izvi zvakafanira kuita nekusarega zvimwe. 24 Vatungamiriri
vakapofumara, munomimina runyunyu, muchimedza kamera.
25 Mune nhamo, vanyori neVaFarisi, vanyepedzeri! Nokuti
mununatsa kunze kwemukombe nekwendiro, asi mukati
muzere neupambi nekusazvidzora. 26 MuFarisi wakapofumara,
tanga kunatsa mukati memukombe nendiro, kuti kunze
kwazvo kugochenawo. 27 Mune nhamo, vanyori neVaFarisi,
vanyepedzeri! Nokuti makafanana nemarinda akadzudzurwa
kuitwa machena, anoonekwa akanaka zvirokwazvo kunze,
asi mukati muzere nemafupa evakafa netsvina yese. 28
Saizvozvo nemwi munoonekwa kunze makarurama kuvanhu,
asi mukati muzere neunyepedzeri neuipi. 29 Mune nhamo,
vanyori neVaFarisi, vanyepedzeri! Nokuti munovaka marinda
evaporofita, nekushongedza makuva evakarurama, 30 muchiti:
Dai taiva pamazuva emadzibaba edu, tingadai tisina kugoverana
navo paropa revaporofita. 31 Saka munopupura nezvenyu
kuti muri vanakomana vevakauraya vaporofita. 32 Nemwi

chizadzisai chiyero chemadzibaba enyu! **33** Imwi nyoka,
zvizvarwa zvezviva, muchatiza sei kutonga kwegehena? **(Geenna
g1067)** **34** Naizvozvo, tarirai, ini ndinotumira kwamuri vaporofita
nevakachenjera nevanyori; vamwe vavo vamuchauraya
nekuvaroverera pamuchinjikwa; vamwe vavo vamucharova
netyava mumasinagoge enyu, nekushusha muguta nemuguta. **35**
Kuti kuuye pamusoro penyu ropa rese rakarurama, rakateurirwa
panyika, kubva paropa raAberi wakarurama, kusvikira paropa
raZakaria, mwanakonana waBharakia, wamakauraya pakati
petembere nearitari. **36** Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Izvi zvese
zvichauya pamusoro pezera iri. **37** Jerusarema! Jerusarema!
Iwe unouraya vaporofita, nekutaka nemabwe avo vanotumwa
kwauri! Ndakange ndichida kazhinji sei kuunganidza vana vako,
semhambo inounganidza hukwana dzayo muzasi memapapiro,
asi hamuna kuda. **38** Tarirai, imba yenyu yasiiwa kwamuri riri
dongo. **39** Nokuti ndinoti kwamuri: Hamuchatongondioni kubva
zvino, kusvikira muchiti: Wakaropafadzwa anouya muzita raIshe.

24 Zvino Jesu wakabuda akabva patembere; vadzidzi vake
ndokuswedera kuzomuratidza zvivakwa zvetembere. **2** Jesu
akati kwavari: Hamuoni zvinhu izvi zvese here? Zvirokwazvo
ndinoti kwamuri: Hakungatozongosiiwi pano ibwe pamusoro
pebwe risingatongoputsirwi pasi. **3** Kuzoti agere pagomo
reMiorivhi, vadzidzi vakauya kwaari vari vega vachiti: Tiudzei,
zvinhu izvi zvichava rinhi? Nechiratidzo chekuuya kwenyu
nechokuguma kwenyika chichava chipi? **(aiōn g165)** **4** Jesu
akapindura akati kwavari: Chenjerai kuti kusava neanokutsausai;
5 nokuti vazhinji vachauya muzita rangu, vachiti: Ndini Kristu;
uye vachatsausa vazhinji. **6** Zvino muchanzwa zvehondo
nerunyerekupe rwehondo; chenjerai, musakanganiswa; nokuti

zvese zvinofanira kuitika; asi kuguma kuchigere. 7 Nokuti rudzi
ruchamukira rudzi, neushe huchamukira ushe, uye kuchava
nenzara nematenda nekudengenyeka kwenyika kunzvimbo
dzakasiyana-siyana. 8 Asi zvese izvi kutanga kwemarwadzo. 9
Ipapo vachakukumikidzai mukutambudzika, uye vachakuurayai;
uye muchavengwa nemarudzi ese nekuda kwezita rangu. 10
Zvino ipapo vazhinji vachagumbuswa, uye vachatengesana,
nekuvengana. 11 Uye vaporofita vazhinji venhema vachamuka,
vatsause vazhinji. 12 Uye nekuda kwekuti uipi huchawanda,
rudo rwevazhinji rwuchatonhora. 13 Asi anotsungirira kusvikira
pakuguma, ndiye achaponeswa. 14 Uye evhangeri iyi yeushe
ichaparidzwa munyika yese chive uchapupu kumarudzi ese;
ipapo kuguma kuchasvika. 15 Naizvozvo kana muchiona
nyangadzi yekuparadza yakarehwa naDhanyeri muporofita,
imire panzvimbo tsvene (anorava ngaanzwisise), 16 zvino
vari muJudhiya ngavatizire kumakomo; 17 ari pamusoro
pedenga reimba ngaarege kuburuka kuzotora chinhu kubva
mumba make; 18 neari kumunda ngaarege kudzokera shure
kunotora nguvo dzake. 19 Asi mune nhamo vane mimba
nevanonwisa nemazuva iwayo! 20 Asi nyengeterai kuti kutiza
kwenyu kurege kuva muchando, kana nesabata. 21 Nokuti
ipapo kuchavapo kutambudzika kukuru, kusati kwakavapo
kwakadaro kubva pakutanga kwenyika kusvikira zvino, uye
kusingazovipozve. 22 Dai mazuva ayo asaipfupiswa, hakuna
nyama zvachose yaiponeswa; asi nekuda kwevasanangurwa
mazuva ayo achapfupiswa. 23 Zvino kana munhu akati kwamuri:
Tarirai, Kristu pano, kana apo, musatenda. 24 Nokuti kuchamuka
vana kristu venhema nevaporofita venhema, vachaita zviratidzo
zvikuru nezvishamiso, zvekuti kana zvichibvira, vatsause

nevasanangurwa. **25** Tarirai, ndagara ndakuudzai. **26** Naizvozvo
kana vakati kwamuri: Tarirai, ari murenje, musabuda; tarirai ari
mudzimba dzemukati, musatenda. **27** Nokuti semheni inobuda
kumabvazuva ichipenya kusvikira kumavirira, kuchava saizvozvo
nekuuya kweMwanakomana wemunhu. **28** Nokuti pese-pese
pane chitunha, ndipo pachaunganidzwa magora. **29** Pakarepo
shure kwekutambudzika kwemazuva ayo zuva richasvibiswa,
nemwedzi hauzopi chiedza chawo, uye nyeredzi dzichawa
kudenga, nemasimba ekumatenga achazungunuswa. **30** Uye
ipapo kuchaonekwa chiratidzo cheMwanakomana wemunhu
kudenga; uye ipapo marudzi ese enyika achachema, uye
achaona Mwanakomana wemunhu achiuya pamakore ekudenga
nesimba nekubwinya kukuru. **31** Uye achatuma vatumwa vake
nekurira kukuru kwehwamanda, vachaunganidza vasanangurwa
vake kubva kumhepo ina, kubva kumigumo yematenga kusvikira
kumigumo yawo. **32** Asi dzidzai mufananidzo kubva pamuonde:
Kana davi rawo rava ikozvino nyoro, richitunga mashizha,
munoziva kuti zhizha rava pedo. **33** Saizvozvo nemwi, kana
moona izvozvi zvese, zivai kuti zvava pedo pamikova. **34**
Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Zera iri haringatongopfuuri kusvikira
izvozvi zvese zvaitika. **35** Denga nenyika zvichapfuura, asi
mashoko angu haangatongopfuuri. **36** Asi zvezuva iro neawa
hakuna anozviziva, kwete kunyange vatumwa vekumatenga,
asi Baba vangu chete. **37** Asi semazuva aNowa, kuchaita
saizvozvowo kuuya kweMwanakomana wemunhu. **38** Nokuti
sepamazuva akatangira mafashame, vaidya nekunwa, vachiwana
nekuwaniswa, kusvikira zuva Nowa raakapinda muareka,
39 uye vakange vasingazivi, kusvikira kwasvika mafashame
avabvisa vese, kuchaita saizvozvowo kuuya kweMwanakomana

wemunhu. **40** Ipapo vaviri vachava mumunda; umwe achatorwa,
uye umwe achasiiwa. **41** Vakadzi vaviri vachikuya paguyo;
umwe achatorwa, neumwe achasiiwa. **42** Rindai naizvozvo,
nokuti hamuzivi nguva Ishe wenyu yaachauya. **43** Asi zivai
izvi, kuti dai mwene weimba aiziva kuti inguva yekurinda ipi
ichasvika mbavha, angadai airinda, akasatendera imba yake
kuti ipazwe. **44** Naizvozvo imwiwo ivai makagadzirira; nokuti
neawa ramusingafungiri, Mwanakomana wemunhu anouya.
45 Ko ndiani muranda wakatendeka, wakangwara, ishe wake
wakamugadza pamusoro pevaranda vake kuti avape kudya
nenguva yakafanira? **46** Wakaropafadzwa muranda uyo, unoti
kana ishe wake achisvika anomuwana achiita saizvozvo. **47**
Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Achamugadza pamusoro pezvese
zvaanazvo. **48** Asi kana muranda uyo wakaipa akati mumoyo
make: Ishe wangu anonoka kuuya; **49** ndokutanga kurova vamwe
varanda vanobata pamwe naye, nekudya nekunwa nevararadzi,
50 ishe wemuranda uyo achasvika nezuva raasingatariri neawa
raasingazivi, **51** akamugura nepakati, agoisa mugove wake
pamwe nevanyepedzeri; apo pachava nekuchema nekugeda-
geda kwemeno.

25 Panguva iyo ushe hwekumatenga huchava
hwakafananidzwa nevasikana gumi vakatora marambi avo
vakabuda kunochingamidza muwani. **2** Zvino vashanu vavo
vakange vakachenjera, uye vashanu vari mapenzi. **3** Avo vari
mapenzi vakatora marambi avo, vakasatora mafuta pamwe
navo. **4** Asi vakachenjera vakatora mafuta mumidziyo yavo
nemarambi avo. **5** Zvino muwani wakati achinonoka, vese
vakatsumwaira vakarara. **6** Asi pakati peusiku kwakadanidzirwa:
Tarirai, muwani ouya, budai munomuchingamidza! **7** Zvino

vasikana avo vese vakamuka, vakagadzira marambi avo. **8**
Mapenzi akati kune vakachenjera: Tipei pamafuta enyu nokuti
marambi edu odzima. **9** Asi vakachenjera vakapindura vachiti:
Zvimwe haangakwaniri isu nemwi; asi zviri nani endai kune
vanotengesa munozvitengera. **10** Vakati vachienda kunotenga,
muwani akasvika. Zvino vakange vakagadzirira vakapinda naye
mumuchato, mukova ukapfigwa. **11** Zvino pashure kwakauyawo
vamwe vasikana, vachiti: Ishe, ishe, tizarurirei! **12** Asi
wakapindura akati: Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Handikuziviyi
imwi. **13** Naizvozvo rindai, nokuti hamuzivi zuva kana awa
Mwanakomana wemunhu raachauya mariri. **14** Nokuti zvakaita
semunhu wakafamba rwendo, akadana varanda vake, akavapa
zvaaiva nazvo. **15** Uye kune umwe wakapa matarenda
mashanu, umwe maviri, umwe rimwe, umwe neumwe
zvakakwanirana nesimba rake; pakarepo akafamba rwendo. **16**
Uye wakagamuchira matarenda mashanu akaenda akaita
mhindu nawo, akaita mamwe matarenda mashanu. **17**
Saizvozvowo wemaviri, iye akawanawo mamwe maviri. **18** Asi
wakagamuchira rimwe wakaenda akachera pasi, akaviga mari
yaishe wake. **19** Shure kwenguva refu, ishe wevaranda avo
wakasvika, akagadzira zvemari navo. **20** Kwakauya wakange
agamuchira matarenda mashanu akauisa mamwe matarenda
mashanu achiti: Ishe, makandikumikidza matarenda mashanu;
tarirai, ndawana pamusoro pawo mamwe matarenda mashanu.
21 Ishe wake akati kwaari: Zvakanaka, muranda wakanaka uye
wakatendeka, wakange wakatendeka pazvishoma, ndichakuisa
pamusoro pezvizhinji; pinda mumufaro waishe wako. **22**
Wakange agamuchira matarenda maviri akauyawo akati: Ishe,
makandikumikidza matarenda maviri; tarirai, ndawana mamwe

matarenda maviri pamusoro pawo. **23** Ishe wake akati kwaari:
Zvakanaka, muranda wakanaka uye wakatendeka, wakange
wakatendeka pazvishoma, ndichakuisa pamusoro pezvizhinji;
pinda mumufaro waishe wako. **24** Asi wakange agamuchira
tarenda rimwe naiye wakauya akati: Ishe, ndakange
ndichikuzivai imwi kuti muri munhu wakawoma, munokohwa
pamusina kudzvara, munounganidza pamusina kukusha; **25**
zvino ndakatya, ndikaenda ndikanoviga tarenda renyu muvhu;
tarirai, mava nechenyu! **26** Ishe wake akapindura akati kwaari:
Muranda wakaipa une usimbe, wakange uchiziva kuti
ndinokohwa pandisina kudzvara, ndichiunganidza pandisina
kukusha. **27** Saka waifanira kuisa mari yangu kuvatsinhanisi
vemari, neni pakusvika ndingadai ndagamuchira zvangu
nezvibereko. **28** Naizvozvo mutorerei tarenda, mupe kune ane
matarenda gumi. **29** Nokuti wese anazvo achapiwa ave
nezvakawandisa; asi kubva kune asina kuchatorwa
nechaanacho. **30** Uye muranda pasina murasirei kurima rekunze
kwekupedzisira; ipapo pachava nekuchema nekugeda-geda
kwemeno. **31** Zvino kana Mwanakomana wemunhu achiuya
mukubwinya kwake, nevatumwa vatsvene vese vanaye, ipapo
achagara pachigaro cheushe chekubwinya kwake. **32** Zvino
pamberi pake pachaunganidzwa ndudzi dzese; uye
achadziparadzanisa vamwe kubva kune vamwe, semufudzi
anoparadzanisa makwai kubva kumbudzi. **33** Achamisa makwai
kuruoko rwake rwerudyi, asi mbudzi kuruboshwe. **34** Zvino
Mambo achati kune vari kuruoko rwake rwerudyi: Uyai, imwi
makaropafadzwa naBaba vangu, mugare nhaka yeushe
hwakagadzirirwa imwi kubva pakuvamba kwenyika. **35** Nokuti
ndakange ndine nzara, mukandipa chekudya; ndakange ndine

nyota, mukandipa chekunwa; ndakange ndiri mweni,
mukandigamuchira; **36** ndakashama, mukandipfekedza;
ndakange ndichirwara, mukandishanyira; ndakange ndiri
mutirongo, mukauya kwandiri. **37** Ipapo vakarurama
vachamupindura vachiti: Ishe, takakuonai rinhi mune nzara,
tikakupai chekudya, kana mune nyota, tikapa chekunwa? **38**
Takakuonai rinhi muri mweni, tikakugamuchirai, kana
makashama, tikapfekedza? **39** Takakuonai rinhi muchirwara,
kana mutirongo, tikauya kwamuri? **40** Uye Mambo achapindura
ati kwavari: Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Sezvamakaitira umwe
wehama dzangu idzi mudikisa, makaitira ini. **41** Ipapo uchatiwo
kune vari kuruoko rweruboshwe: Ibvai kwandiri, imwi
makatukwa, muende kumoto usingaperi, wakagadzirirwa
dhiabhorosi nevatumwa vake. **(aiōnios g166)** **42** Nokuti ndakange
ndine nzara, mukasandipa chekudya; ndakange ndine nyota,
mukasandipa chekunwa; **43** ndakange ndiri mweni,
mukasandigamuchira; ndakashama, mukasandipfekedza;
ndichirwara, nemutirongo, mukasandishanyira. **44** Ipapo avawo
vachamupindura vachiti: Ishe, takakuonai rinhi mune nzara,
kana mune nyota, kana muri mweni, kana makashama, kana
muchirwara, kana muri mutirongo, tikasakushandirai? **45** Zvino
achavapindura achiti: Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Pamusina
kuitira umwe wevadikisa ava, hamuna kuitirawo ini. **46** Ava
vachaenda kukurangwa kusingaperi; asi vakarurama kuupenyu
husingaperi. **(aiōnios g166)**

26 Zvakaitika Jesu apedza mashoko aya ese, akati kuvadzidzi
vake: **2** Munoziva kuti mushure memazuva maviri ichava
pasika, uye Mwanakomana wemunhu achatengeswa kuti
arovererwe pamuchinjikwa. **3** Ipapo kwakaungana vapristi vakuru

nevanyori nevakuru vevanhu muchivanze chemupristi mukuru
wainzi Kayafasi. 4 Vakarangana kuti vabate Jesu nemano,
vagomuuraya. 5 Asi vakati: Kwete pamutambo, kuti kurege
kuva nebongozozo pakati pevanhu. 6 Zvino Jesu wakati ari
paBhetaniya mumba maSimoni wemaperembudzi, 7 kwakasvika
kwaari mukadzi nechinu chearibhasiteri chechizoro chinokosha
zvikuru, akadururira mumusoro wake agere pakudya. 8 Asi
vadzidzi vake vakati vachiona, vakatsamwa vachiti: Kutambisa
uku ndokwei? 9 Nokuti chizoro ichi chingadai chatengeswa
nemari zhinji, ikapiwa varombo. 10 Asi Jesu aziva wakati
kwavari: Munotambudzirei mukadzi? Nokuti aita basa rakanaka
kwandiri. 11 Nokuti varombo munavo nguva dzese, asi ini
hamuneni nguva dzese. 12 Nokuti pakundidira chizoro ichi
pamuviri wangu, waitira kuvigwa kwangu. 13 Zvirokwazvo ndinoti
kwamuri: Kwese kunozoparidzirwa evhangeri iyi panyika yese,
izvi mukadzi zvaaitawo zvicharehwa, chive chirangaridzo chake.
14 Ipapo umwe wevanegumi nevaviri, wainzi Judhasi Isikariyoti,
wakaenda kuvapristi vakuru, 15 akati: Munoda kundipei, ini
ndigomukumikidza kwamuri? Vakamutemera masirivheri makumi
matatu. 16 Uye kubva panguva iyo akatsvaka mukana wakafanira
kuti amukumikidze. 17 Nerekutanga rezvingwa zvisina mbiriso
vadzidzi vakauya kuna Jesu vachiti kwaari: Ndekupi kwamunoda
kuti tikugadzirirei kudya pasika? 18 Akati: Endai muguta kune
umwe munhu, muti kwaari: Mudzidzisi anoti: Nguva yangu yava
pedo; ndichaita pasika kwauri nevadzidzi vangu. 19 Vadzidzi
vakaita Jesu sezvaakavaraira; vakagadzirira pasika. 20 Zvino
ava madekwani akagara pakudya nevanegumi nevaviri. 21 Vakati
vachidya akati: Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Umwe wenyu
achanditengesa. 22 Zvino vakashungurudzika zvikuru, vakatanga

umwe neumwe wavo kuti kwaari: Ishe, zvirokwazvo handisi
ini, ndizvo here? **23** Ndokupindura akati: Anoseva ruoko neni
mundiro ndiye achanditengesa. **24** Mwanakomana wemunhu
anoenda hake sezvazvakanyorwa pamusoro pake; asi ane
nhamo munhu uyo Mwanakomana wemunhu waanotengeswa
naye! Zvaiva nani kwaari kana munhu uyo aiva asina kuberekwa.
25 Judhasi uyo wakamutengesa ndokupindura akati: Rabhi,
zvirokwazvo handisi ini, ndizvo here? Akati kwaari: Wataura iwe.
26 Zvino vakati vachidya, Jesu akatora chingwa akaropafadza,
akamedura ndokupa vadzidzi akati: Torai, idyai, ichi ndiwo muviri
wangu. **27** Akatora mukombe, akavonga, akapa kwavari, achiti:
Inwai mese pauri. **28** Nokuti iri iropa rangu, iro resungano
itsva, rinoteurirwa vazhinji rekukanganwirwa kwezvivi. **29** Asi
ndinoti kwamuri: Kubva zvino handichatongonwi zvechibereko
ichi chemuzambiringa, kusvikira zuva iro randichazonwa naro
nemwi chava chitsva muushe hwaBaba vangu. **30** Zvino vakati
vaimba rwiyo vakabuda vakaenda kugomo reMiorivhi. **31** Ipapo
Jesu wakati kwavari: Imwi mese muchagumburwa nekuda
kwangu usiku huno; nokuti kwakanyorwa kuchinzi: Ndicharova
mufudzi, uye makwai eboka achaparadzirwa. **32** Asi shure
kwekunge ndamutswa, ndichakutungamirirai kuGarirea. **33** Asi
Petro wakapindura akati kwaari: Kunyange vese vakagumburwa
nekuda kwenyu, ini handingatongogumburwi. **34** Jesu akati
kwaari: Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwauri: Muusiku huno, jongwe
risati rarira, uchandiramba katatu. **35** Petro akati kwaari:
Kunyange zvakandifanira kufa nemwi, handingatongokurambiyi.
Vadzidziwo vese vakadaro. **36** Zvino Jesu wakasvika navo
panzvimbo inonzi Getsemani, akati kuvadzidzi: Garai pano
ndichamboenda ndinonyengetera uko. **37** Akatora pamwe naye

Petro nevanakomana vaviri vaZebhedhi, akatanga kusuruvara
nekushungurudzika. **38** Ipapo akati kwavari: Mweya wangu
unosuruvara kwazvo kusvikira parufu; garai pano murinde
neni. **39** Akaenda mberi zvishoma, akawa nechiso chake,
akanyengetera achiti: Baba vangu, kana zvichibvira, mukombe
uyu ngaupfuure kwandiri. Asi kusava sezvandinoda ini asi
sezvamunoda imwi. **40** Akauya kuvadzidzi, akavawana varere,
akati kuna Petro: Saka hamuna kugona kurinda neni awa rimwe
here? **41** Rindai munyengetere, kuti musapinda mumuedzo;
mweya unoda zvirokwazvo, asi nyama ine utera. **42** Akaendazve
rwechipiri akanyengetera, achiti: Baba vangu, kana mukombe uyu
usingagoni kupfuura kubva kwandiri, kunze kwekuti ndaunwa,
kuda kwenyu ngakuitwe. **43** Akauya, akavawana vavatazve,
nokuti meso avo akange orema. **44** Akavasiya, akaendazve
akanyengetera rwechitatu, achitaura mashoko iwawo. **45**
Ndokuuya kuvadzidzi vake ndokuti kwavari: Chirambai murere
muzorore; tarirai, awa raswedera, Mwanakomana wemunhu
wotengeswa mumaoko evatadzi. **46** Simukai, ngatiende, tarirai,
wonditengesa wava pedo. **47** Zvino achataura, tarira, Judhasi
umwe wevanegumi nevaviri wakasvika, chaunga chikuru chinaye
chine minondo netsvimbo chichibva kuvapristi vakuru nevakuru
vevanhu. **48** Zvino iye wakamutengesa wakavapa chiratidzo
achiti: Uyo wandichatsvoda, ndiye, mumubate. **49** Uye pakarepo
akasvika kuna Jesu, akati: Hekanhi, Rabhi! Akamutsvoda. **50**
Jesu akati kwaari: Shamwari, wavingei? Ipapo vakaswedera
vakaisa maoko pana Jesu, vakamubata. **51** Uye tarira, umwe
wevaiva naJesu akatandavadza ruoko, akavhomora munondo
wake akatema muranda wemupristi mukuru, akagura nzeve yake.
52 Ipapo Jesu akati kwaari: Dzosera munondo wako munzvimbo

yawo, nokuti vese vanobata munondo vanoparara nemunondo.
53 Kana unofunga here kuti handigoni ikozvino kukumbira
kuna Baba vangu, vakandigadzikira mapoka emauto evatumwa
anopfuura gumi nemaviri? 54 Ko magwaro angazadziswa
sei kuti zvinofanira kuva saizvozvo? 55 Nenguva iyo Jesu
wakati kuzvaunga: Mabuda semunovinga gororo neminondo
netsvimbo kuzondibata here? Ndaigara nemwi zuva nezuva
ndichidzidzisa mutembere, asi hamuna kundibata. 56 Asi izvi
zvese zvaitika, kuti magwaro evaporofita azadziswe. Ipapo
vadzidzi vese vakamusiya, vakatiza. 57 Avo vakange vabata Jesu
vakamuendesa kuna Kayafasi mupristi mukuru, apo pakange
paungana vanyori nevakuru. 58 Asi Petro wakamutevera ari
kure kusvikira pachivanze chemupristi mukuru, akapinda mukati,
akagara nevaranda kuzoona mugumo. 59 Zvino vapristi vakuru
nevakuru nedare remakurukota rese vakatsvaka uchapupu
hwenhema hunopikisa Jesu kuti vamuuraye. 60 Asi havana
kuhuwana, kunyange zvapupu zvenhema zvizhinji zvakauya,
zvikasahuwana. Pakupedzisira kwakasvika zvapupu zvenhema
zviviri, 61 zvikati: Uyu wakati: Ndinogona kuputsa tembere
yaMwari, nekuivaka nemazuva matatu. 62 Zvino mupristi
mukuru akasimuka akati kwaari: Haupinduri chinhu here? Ava
vanopupurei zvinopikisana newe? 63 Asi Jesu wakanyarara.
Mupristi mukuru akapindura akati kwaari: Ndinokupikisa naMwari
mupenyu kuti utiudze kana iwe uri Kristu, Mwanakomana
waMwari. 64 Jesu akati kwaari: Wataura iwe; asi ndinoti kwamuri:
Kubva zvino muchaona Mwanakomana wemunhu agere kuruoko
rwerudyi rwesimba, achiuya pamakore edenga. 65 Ipapo
mupristi mukuru akabvarura nguvo dzake achiti: Wanyomba;
tichiri kudirei zvapupu? Tarirai, ikozvino manzwa kunyomba

kwake. 66 Munofungei? Vakapindura vakati: Ane mhosva yerufu.
67 Zvino vakamupfira pachiso, vakamurova netsiva; vamwe
vakamurova nembama, 68 vachiti: Porofita kwatiri, Kristu,
ndiani wakurova? 69 Petro wakange agere panze pachivanze;
ndokuuya kwaari umwe murandakadzi achiti: Iwewo wakange
una Jesu weGarirea. 70 Asi iye wakaramba pamberi pevese
achiti: Handizivi zvaunoreva. 71 Zvino wakati abuda pasuwo,
umwe mukadzi akamuona, akati kune vaivapo: Uyuwo wakange
ana Jesu weNazareta. 72 Akarambazve nemhiko, kuti: Handizivi
munhu uyu. 73 Shure kwechinguva chidiki kwakauya vakange
vamirepo vachiti kuna Petro: Zvirokwazvo iwewo uri wavo; nokuti
kunyange kutaura kwako kunokuratidza. 74 Zvino wakatanga
kutuka nekupika kuti: Handizivi munhu uyu. Pakarepo jongwe
rikarira. 75 Petro ndokurangarira shoko raJesu raakati kwaari:
Jongwe risati rarira, uchandiramba katatu. Ndokubuda panze
akachema zvinorwadza.

27 Kwakati kwaedza, vapristi vakuru vese nevakuru vevanhu
vakarangana kupikisa Jesu kuti vamuuraye. 2 Vakati vamusunga
vakamutungamidza ndokunomukumikidza kuna Pondiyo Pirato
mutungamiriri. 3 Zvino Judhasi wakange amutengesa aona
kuti wapiwa mhosva, akazvidya moyo akadzosera makobiri
esirivheri makumi matatu kuvapristi vakuru nevakuru, 4 achiti:
Ndatadza, ndatengesa ropa risina mhosva. Vakati: Zvinei nesu?
Zvionere iwe. 5 Akakanda makobiri esirivheri mutembere,
akabva akaenda akanozvisungirira. 6 Vapristi vakuru vakatora
makobiri esirivheri vakati: Hazvitenderwi kuaisa muchivigiro
chezvipo, nokuti mutengo weropa. 7 Vakarangana, vakatenga
nawo munda wemuumbi wehari, uve wekuviga vatorwa. 8
Naizvozvo munda uyo wakanzi munda weropa kusvikira nhasi.

9 Zvino zvakazadziswa zvakarehwa naJeremiya muporofita
achiti: Vakabva vatora makobiri esirivheri makumi matatu,
mutengo waiye wakatarirwa mutengo, iye vana vaIsraeri
wavakatarira mutengo; 10 vakaaripira munda wemuumbi
wehari, saShe zvaakandiraira. 11 Zvino Jesu wakamira
pamberi pemutungamiriri. Mutungamiriri akamubvunza achiti:
Iwe uri mambo weVaJudha here? Jesu akati kwaari: Unoreva
iwe. 12 Asi wakati achipomerwa mhosva nevapristi vakuru
nevakuru, haana kupindura chinhu. 13 Pirato ndokuti kwaari:
Haunzwi kuti zvinhu zvingani zvavanopupura kupokana newe
here? 14 Asi haana kumupindura kunyange pashoko rimwe
chete, zvekuti mutungamiriri wakashamisika zvikuru. 15 Zvino
pamutambo mutungamiriri aiva netsika yekusunungurira chaunga
musungwa umwe wavanenge vada. 16 Uye nenguva iyo vaiva
nemusungwa wakakurumbira wainzi Bharabhasi. 17 Naizvozvo
vakati vaungana, Pirato akati kwavari: Ndeupi wamunoda kuti
ndikusunungurirei: Bharabhasi kana Jesu anonzi Kristu? 18
Nokuti wakange achiziva kuti vakange vamukumikidza negodo.
19 Zvino wakati agara pachigaro chekutonga, mukadzi wake
akatumira kwaari, achiti: Usava nechokuita neuyo wakarurama,
nokuti ndatambudzika zvinhu zvizhinji nhasi muchiroto pamusoro
pake. 20 Asi vapristi vakuru nevakuru vakakumbirisa zvaunga
kuti vakumbire Bharabhasi, vaparadze Jesu. 21 Mutungamiriri
akapindura akati kwavari: Ndeupi wevaviri wamunoda kuti
ndikusunungurirei? Ivo vakati: Bharabhasi. 22 Pirato akati
kwavari: Ko ndichamuitei Jesu anonzi Kristu? Vese vakati kwaari:
Ngaarovererwe pamuchinjikwa. 23 Zvino mutungamiriri akati:
Nokuti wakaita chii chakaipa? Asi vakanyanya kudanidzira
vachiti: Ngaarovererwe pamuchinjikwa! 24 Pirato wakati achiona

kuti hazvibatsiri chinhu asi kutoti poita bongozozo, wakatora
mvura akageza maoko pamberi pechaunga achiti: Handina
mhosva neropa reuyu wakarurama; muchazvionera imwi. **25**
Vanhu vese ndokupindura vakati: Ropa rake ngarive pamusoro
pedu nepamusoro pevana vedu. **26** Zvino akavasunungurira
Bharabhasi, asi wakati arova Jesu netyava, akamukumikidza
kuti arovererwe pamuchinjikwa. **27** Zvino mauto emutungamiriri
akaisa Jesu mumba memutungamiriri, hondo yese ikaunganira
kwaari. **28** Vakamukurura, vakamupfekedza nguvo tsvuku. **29**
Vakati varuka korona yeminzwa, ndokupfekedza musoro wake,
nerutsanga muruoko rwake rwerudyi. Vakafugama pamberi
pake vakamuseka vachiti: Hekanhi, Mambo weVaJudha! **30**
Vakamupfira, ndokutora rutsanga vakamurova mumusoro wake.
31 Vakati vamuseka, vakamukurura nguvo, vakamupfekedza
nguvo dzake vakamuendesa kunoroverera pamuchinjikwa.
32 Vakati vachibuda, vakawana munhu weKurini, wainzi
Simoni. Vakamumanikidza uyu kuti atakure muchinjikwa wake.
33 Vakati vasvika panzvimbo inonzi Gorogota, ndiko kuti,
Nzvimbo yedehenya, **34** vakamupa vhiniga yakavhenganiswa
nenduru kuti anwe; asi wakati aravira akasada kunwa. **35**
Vakati vamuroverera pamuchinjikwa, vakagovana nguvo dzake
vachikanda mujenya, kuti zvizadziswe zvakarehwa nemuporofita
zvinoti: Vakagovana nguvo dzangu pakati pavo, vakakanda
mujenya pamusoro pechekupfeka changu. **36** Uye vakagara pasi,
vakamurindapo. **37** Vakaisa pamusoro pemusoro wake rugwaro
rwemhosva yake rwakanyorwa kuti: UYU NDIJESU MAMBO
WEVAJUDHA. **38** Ndokurovererwa pamuchinjikwa makororo
maviri pamwe naye, umwe kuruoko rwerudyi, umwe kuruboshwe.
39 Vakange vachipfuura vakamunyomba, vachidzungudza misoro

yavo, **40** vachiti: Iwe unoputsa tembere nekuivaka nemazuva
matatu, zviponese; kana uri Mwanakomana waMwari, buruka
pamuchinjikwa. **41** Saizvozvowo vapristi vakuru vachimuseka
nevanyori nevakuru vachiti: **42** Wakaponesa vamwe, iye
haagoni kuzviponesa. Kana ari Mambo waIsraeri, ngaaburuke
ikozvino pamuchinjikwa, tigomutenda. **43** Waivimba naMwari;
ngaachimusunungura ikozvino kana achimuda. Nokuti wakati:
Ndiri Mwanakomana waMwari. **44** Makororowo akarovererwa
pamuchinjikwa pamwe naye, akamuseka saizvozvo. **45** Zvino
kubva paawa rechitanhatu kwakava nerima panyika yese
kusvikira paawa repfumbamwe. **46** Neawa rinenge repfumbamwe
Jesu wakadanidzira nenzwi guru achiti: "Eri, Eri rama sabakitani?"
Ndiko kuti: Mwari wangu, Mwari wangu, mandisiyirei? **47** Vamwe
vevakange vamirepo vakati vanzwa vakati: Uyu anodana Eria. **48**
Pakarepo umwe wavo akamhanya, akatora chipanje, akazadza
nevhiniga ndokuisa parutsanga, akamupa kuti anwe. **49** Asi
vamwe vakati: Regai tione kana Eria achiuya kuzomuponesa.
50 Jesu ndokudanidzirazve nenzwi guru akapa mweya. **51**
Zvino tarira, vheiri retembere rakabvaruka kuita mapandi
maviri, kubva kumusoro kusvikira pasi. Nyika ikadengenyeka,
mabwe akatsemuka. **52** Makuva akazarurwa; nemitumbi mizhinji
yevatsvene vakange varere ikamutswa. **53** Vakati vabuda
pamakuva shure kwekumuka kwake vakapinda muguta dzvene,
vakaonekwa kuvazhinji. **54** Zvino mukuru wezana nevaiva
naye vakarinda Jesu vakati vachiona kudengenyeka kwenyika
nezvinhu zvakaitika, vakatya zvikuru vachiti: Zvirokwazvo
uyu wakange ari Mwanakomana waMwari. **55** Nevakadzi
vazhinji vakange varipo, vakatarira vari kure, vakange vatevera
Jesu vachibva Garirea vachimushandira. **56** Pakati pavo

paiva naMaria Magidharini, naMaria mai vaJakobho naJose,
namai vevanakomana vaZebhedhi. **57** Zvino ava manheru
kukasvika umwe mufumi achibva Arimatiya wainzi Josefa. Iyewo
pachake waiva mudzidzi waJesu. **58** Uyu wakaenda kuna
Pirato akakumbira mutumbi waJesu. Ipapo Pirato akaraira kuti
mutumbi aupiwe. **59** Josefa wakati atora mutumbi, akauputira
nemucheka werineni wakachena. **60** Akauradzika muguva
rake idzva, raakange achera muruware; akakungurusira ibwe
guru pamukova weguva, akabva. **61** Uye ipapo paiva naMaria
Magidharini neumwe Maria, vagere pakatarisana neguva.
62 Nezuva raitevera, raitevera zuva rekugadzirira, vapristi
vakuru neVaFarisi vakaungana kuna Pirato, **63** vachiti: Ishe,
tinorangarira kuti munyepedzeri uyo wakati achiri mupenyu:
Mushure memazuva matatu ndichamuka. **64** Naizvozvo rairai
kuti guva richengetwe kusvikira zuva retatu; zvimwe vadzidzi
vake vangauya usiku vakamuba, vagoti kuvanhu: Wakamuka
kuvakafa; kurasika kwekupedzisira kukazova kwakanyanya
pane kwekutanga. **65** Pirato akati kwavari: Mune varindi; endai
murichengete sezvamunoziva. **66** Vakaenda, vakanochengeta
guva, vakaisa mucherechedzo pabwe, vane varindi.

28 Zvino pakupera kwesabata kotanga kuedza, koenda kumusi
wekutanga wevhiki, kwakasvika Maria Magidharini neumwe
Maria kuzoona guva. **2** Zvino tarira, kwakaitika kudengenyeka
kwenyika kukuru, nokuti mutumwa waIshe wakaburuka kubva
kudenga, akaswedera, akakungurusa ibwe kubva pamukova,
akagara pamusoro paro. **3** Kuonekwa kwake kwakange kwakaita
semheni, nechipfeko chake chaiva chichena semagada echando.
4 Zvino varindi vakadedera nekumutya, vakava sevakafa.
5 Asi mutumwa akapindura akati kuvakadzi: Musatya imwi;

nokuti ndinoziva kuti munotsvaka Jesu wakange arovererwa
pamuchinjikwa. **6** Haasi pano; nokuti wamuka sezvaakareva.
Uyai muone nzvimbo Ishe paakange arere. **7** Kurumidzai kuenda
munoudza vadzidzi vake kuti wamuka kuvakafa; uye tarirai
anokutungamirirai kuGarirea, ikoko muchanomuona; tarirai,
ndakuudzai. **8** Ndokubva vakakurumidza kubuda paguva vane
kutya nemufaro mukuru, vakamhanyira kunoudza vadzidzi vake.
9 Zvino vakati vachienda kunoudza vadzidzi vake, tarira, Jesu
wakavachingamidza, achiti: Hekanhi! Vakaswedera vakabata
tsoka dzake vakamunamata. **10** Zvino Jesu akati kwavari:
Musatya; endai, munoudza hama dzangu kuti vaende kuGarirea,
uye vachanondionako. **11** Vakati vachifamba, tarira, vamwe
vevarindi vakaenda muguta vakapira vapristi vakuru zvese
zvakaitika. **12** Vakati vaungana nevakuru, vakarangana, vakapa
mari zhinji kumauto, **13** vachiti: Itii: Vadzidzi vake vakauya usiku
vakamuba isu tirere. **14** Kana izvi zvikazikanwa kumutungamiriri,
isu tichamunyengerera, tikuitei musava mukushungurudzika.
15 Ndokubva vatora mari vakaita sezvavakadzidziswa. Shoko
iri rikaparadzirwa pakati peVaJudha kusvikira nhasi. **16** Zvino
vadzidzi gumi neumwe vakaenda kuGarirea, kugomo Jesu
raakavaraira. **17** Vakati vachimuona, vakamunamata; asi vamwe
vakakonona. **18** Jesu ndokuswedera akataura kwavari, achiti:
Simba rese rakapiwa kwandiri kudenga nepanyika. **19** Endai
naizvozvo muite marudzi ese vadzidzi, muchivabhabhatidza
muzita raBaba nereMwanakomana nereMweya Mutsvene; **20**
muchivadzidzisa kuchengeta zvese zvandakakurairai; zvino
tarirai, ini ndinemwi mazuva ese kusvikira pakuguma kwenyika.
Ameni. **(aiōn g165)**

Mako

1 Kutanga kweevhangeri yaJesu Kristu, Mwanakomana
waMwari; **2** sezvazvakanyorwa muvaporofita zvichinzi: Tarira,
ini ndinotuma mutumwa wangu pamberi pechiso chako,
achagadzira nzira yako pamberi pako. **3** Inzwi reanodanidzira
murenje, richiti: Gadzirai mugwagwa waIshe; ruramisai nzira
dzake. **4** Johwani wakati achibhabhatidza murenje, achiparidza
rubhabhatidzo rwekutendeukira kukanganwiro yezvivi; **5** zvino
kwakabudira kwaari nyika yese yeJudhiya, naivo veJerusarema,
ndokubhabhatidzwa vese naye murwizi rweJoridhani vachireurura
zvivi zvavo. **6** Uye Johwani wakange akapfeka makushe ekamera,
nebhanhire rechikumba rakapoteredza chiuno chake, waidya
mhashu neuchi hwedondo. **7** Akaparidza, achiti: Kunouya ane
simba kupfuura ini shure kwangu, wandisina kufanira kukotama
kuti ndisunungure tambo yeshangu dzake. **8** Ini zvirokwazvo
ndakubhabhatidzai nemvura; asi iye achakubhabhatidzai
neMweya Mutsvene. **9** Zvino zvakaitika nemazuva ayo kuti
Jesu wakabva Nazareta yeGarirea, akabhabhatidzwa naJohwani
muna Joridhani. **10** Pakarepo achibuda mumvura, wakaona
matenga akazarurwa, neMweya senjiva achiburukira pamusoro
pake. **11** Zvino kwakaitika inzwi richibva kumatenga richiti:
Iwe uri Mwanakomana wangu anodikanwa, wandinofara maari
kwazvo. **12** Zvino pakarepo Mweya wakamutinhira kurenje. **13**
Akavako murenje mazuva makumi mana achiidzwa naSatani,
uye wakange ane mhuka dzesango, vatumwa vachimushandira.
14 Zvino shure kwekukumikidzwa kwaJohwani, Jesu wakasvika
muGarirea, achiparidza evhangeri yeushe hwaMwari, **15**
achiti: Nguva yazadziswa, uye ushe hwaMwari hwaswedera;
tendeukai, mutende evhangeri. **16** Wakati achifamba-famba

parutivi rwegungwa reGarirea, akaona Simoni naAndiriya
munin'ina wake vachikandira mumbure mugungwa; nokuti
vakange vari varedzi. **17** Jesu akati kwavari: Nditeverei,
ndichakuitai muve varedzi vevanhu. **18** Pakarepo vakasiya
mimbure yavo, ndokumutevera. **19** Wakati apfuura zvishoma
ipapo, akaona Jakobho waZebhedhi naJohwani munin'ina
wake, naivo vari muchikepe vachigadzira mimbure. **20**
Pakarepo akavadana; ndokusiya baba vavo Zebhedhi muchikepe
nevarikichi, vakamutevera. **21** Zvino vakapinda muKapenaume;
zvino pakarepo nesabata wakapinda musinagoge, akadzidzisa.
22 Vakashamisika nedzidziso yake; nokuti wakavadzidzisa seane
simba, kwete sevanyori. **23** Zvino kwaiva musinagoge ravo
nemunhu wakange ane mweya wetsvina, akadanidzira, **24** achiti:
Regai, tinei nemwi, Jesu weNazareta? Mauya kuzotiparadza
here? Ndinokuzivai kuti ndimwi ani: Mutsvene waMwari.
25 Jesu ndokumutsiura achiti: Nyarara, ubude maari! **26**
Zvino mweya wetsvina wakati amugwinhisa, ndokudanidzira
nenzwi guru, akabuda kwaari. **27** Vakashamisika vese,
kusvikira vabvunzana, vachiti: Chii ichi? Idzidziso itsva yei
iyi? Nokuti nesimba anoraira kunyange mweya yetsvina,
uye inomuteerera. **28** Zvino pakarepo shoko rake rikabudira
panyika yese yakapoteredza Garirea. **29** Zvino pakarepo vakati
vachibuda musinagoge, vakapinda mumba maSimoni naAndiriya
vana Jakobho naJohwani. **30** Asi mai vemukadzi waSimoni
vakange varere vane fivhiri, pakarepo vakamuudza nezvavo; **31**
akaswedera, akavabata ruoko, akavamutsa; fivhiri ikavarega
pakarepo, vakavashandira. **32** Zvino ava madekwani, zuva
rovira, vakauisa kwaari vese vakange vachirwara nevakange
vane madhimoni. **33** Zvino guta rese rakange rakaungana

pamukova. 34 Akaporesa vazhinji vakange vachirwara nezvirwere
zvakasiyana-siyana, nekubudisa madhimoni mazhinji; uye
haana kutendera madhimoni kutaura, nokuti aimuziva. 35
Zvino mangwanani kuchine rima guru, wakasimuka, akabuda,
akaenda kunzvimbo murenje, akanonyengeterapo. 36 Simoni
nevakange vanaye vakamutsvakisisa. 37 Zvino vakati vamuwana
vakati kwaari: Vese vanokutsvakai. 38 Ndokubva ati kwavari:
Ngatiende kumisha iri pedo, kuti ndinoparidzawo ikoko, nokuti
ndizvo zvandakabudira. 39 Akabva aparidza mumasinagoge
avo paGarirea rese, achibudisa madhimoni. 40 Zvino kwakauya
kwaari ane maperembudzi, achimukumbirisa, ndokumufugamira
achiti kwaari: Kana muchida munogona kundinatsa. 41 Jesu
akanzwa tsitsi, akatandavadza ruoko, akamubata akati kwaari:
Ndinoda, natswa; 42 achangotaura, maperembudzi akabva
kwaari pakarepo, akanatswa. 43 Zvino akamuraira zvikuru,
akamurega achienda pakarepo, 44 akati kwaari: Ona kuti urege
kuudza munhu chinhu; asi enda, uzviratidze kumupristi, ubaire
pamusoro pekunatswa kwako Mozisi zvaakaraira, chive chapupu
kwavari. 45 Asi iye wakabuda akatanga kuparidza zvikuru
nekuvavaza kunze shoko iro, zvekuti wakange asingachagoni
kupinda muguta pachena, asi wakange ari kunze kunzvimbo
dzerenje. Vakauya kwaari vachibva kumativi ese.

2 Zvino wakapindazve muKapenaume pashure pemazuva;
zvikanzwikwa kuti ari mumba. 2 Zvino pakarepo vazhinji
vakaungana zvekuti pakange pasisina nzvimbo, kunyange
pamukova; akataura shoko kwavari. 3 Vakauya kwaari,
vakauisa wakange akafa mitezo, akatakurwa nevanhu vana.
4 Zvino vakati vasingagoni kusvika pedo naye nekuda
kwechaunga, vakapfurunyura denga paakange ari, vakati

varidzura vakaburusira hwanyanza hwaakange arere pahuri iye
wakange akafa mitezo. **5** Jesu wakati aona rutendo rwavo akati
kune wakange akafa mitezo: Mwana, zvivi zvako zvakanganwirwa
kwauri. **6** Zvino vamwe vevanyori vakange vagerepo, vakafunga
mumoyo yavo vachiti: **7** Uyu anotaurirei kunyomba sezvizvi?
Ndiani anogona kukanganwira zvivi kunze kweumwe chete,
Mwari? **8** Zvino pakarepo Jesu achiziva mumweya wake kuti
vanofunga saizvozvo mukati mavo wakati kwavari: Munofungirei
zvinhu izvi mumoyo yenyu? **9** Chii chakareruka zvikuru, kuti kune
wakafa mitezo: Zvivi zvako zvakanganwirwa kwauri; kana kuti:
Simuka, utore hwanyanza hwako, ufambe? **10** Asi kuti muzive kuti
Mwanakomana wemunhu ane simba panyika rekukanganwira
zvivi (akati kune wakange akafa mitezo): **11** Ndinoti kwauri:
Simuka utore hwanyanza hwako, uende kumba kwako. **12** Zvino
pakarepo wakasimuka, akatora hwanyanza, ndokubuda pamberi
pavo vese; zvekuti vese vakashamisika, vakarumbidza Mwari,
vachiti: Hatina kumbozviona zvakadai. **13** Wakabudazve parutivi
rwegungwa, chaunga chese chikauya kwaari, akavadzidzisa.
14 Wakati achipfuura, akaona Revhi waArifiyosi agere paimba
yemutero, akati kwaari: Nditevere. Akasimuka akamutevera.
15 Zvino zvakaitika agere pakudya mumba make, kuti vateresi
vazhinji nevatadzi vakagarawo pamwe naJesu nevadzidzi vake;
nokuti vakange vari vazhinji vakamutevera. **16** Zvino vanyori
neVaFarisi vakati vamuona achidya nevateresi nevatadzi, vakati
kuvadzidzi vake: Nemhaka yei achidya nekunwa nevateresi
nevatadzi? **17** Jesu wakati achizvinzwa akati kwavari: Vatano
havadi chiremba, asi vanorwara. Handina kuuya kuzodana
vakarurama, asi vatadzi mukutendeuka. **18** Uye vadzidzi
vaJohwani neveVaFarisi vaitsanya; vakauya vakati kwaari:

Nemhaka yeyi vadzidzi vaJohwani neveVaFarisi vachitsanya
asi vadzidzi venyu havatsanyi? **19** Jesu akati kwavari: Vana
veimba yemuchato vanogona kutsanya muwani achiri kwavari
here? Kana vachingova nemuwani kwavari, havagoni kutsanya;
20 asi mazuva achasvika apo muwani achabviswa kwavari,
ipapo mumazuva ayo vachatsanya. **21** Uye hakuna anosonera
chigamba chemucheka usakaunyana panguvo sharu; kana
zvikasadaro chinoiswa chinobvaruka kubva pachiri, chitsva
kubva pane chakasakara, buri rikanyanya. **22** Uye hakuna
anodira waini itsva muhombodo sharu; kana zvikasadaro waini
itsva inoparusa hombodo, waini ikateuka nehombodo ikaparara;
asi waini itsva inofanira kudirwa muhombodo itsva. **23** Zvino
zvakaitika kuti achigura nemuminda yezviyo nesabata, vadzidzi
vake ndokutanga kutanha hura vachifamba. **24** VaFarisi ndokuti
kwaari: Tarira, vanoitirei nesabata izvo zvisiri pamutemo? **25**
Iye akati kwavari: Hamuna kutomboverenga here Dhavhidhi
zvaakaita, paakange ashaiwa, ava nenzara, iye nevakange
vanaye? **26** Kuti wakapinda sei mumba maMwari nenguva
yaAbhiatari mupristi mukuru, akadya zvingwa zvekuratidza
zvakange zvisiri pamutemo kudyiwa, kunze nevapristi, akapawo
kwavari vaiva naye? **27** Akati kwavari: Sabata rakaitirwa munhu,
kwete munhu kuitirwa sabata. **28** Naizvozvo Mwanakomana
wemunhu ndiIshe kunyange wesabata.

3 Zvino wakapindazve musinagoge, zvino kwakange kune
munhuko wakange ane ruoko rwakawonyana. **2** Zvino
vakamutarisisa kuona kana angamuporesa nesabata, kuti
vamupomere. **3** Zvino akati kumunhu waiva neruoko
rwakawonyana: Simuka uende pakati. **4** Akati kwavari:
Zviri pamutemo here kuita zvakanaka nemasabata, kana

kuita zvakaipa? Kuponesa upenyu, kana kuuraya? Asi
vakanyarara. **5** Zvino wakati aringa-ringa kwavari, nekutsamwa,
ane shungu nekuda kwekuoma kwemoyo wavo, akati kumunhu:
Tandavadza ruoko rwako, ndokutandavadza, ruoko rwake
ndokuporeswa rwukagwinya serumwe. **6** VaFarisi vakabuda
pakarepo vakarangana neVaHerodhe vachimupikisa kuti
vangamuparadza sei. **7** Zvino Jesu akabva nevadzidzi vake
vakaenda kugungwa; chaunga chikuru chikamutevera chichibva
kuGarirea, nekuJudhiya, **8** nekuJerusarema, nekuIdhumeya,
nemhiri kwaJoridhani, nevakapoteredza Tire neSidhoni, chaunga
chikuru, vakati vanzwa makuriro ezvinhu zvaanoita vakauya
kwaari. **9** Akataura kuvadzidzi vake kuti igwa diki rimugarire
nekuda kwechaunga, kuti varege kumutsikirira. **10** Nokuti
wakange aporesa vazhinji zvekuti vaiwira pamusoro pake
kuti vamubate vese vakange vane zvirwere. **11** Nemweya
yetsvina, payakamuona yakawira pasi pamberi pake, ikadanidzira
ichiti: Imwi muri Mwanakomana waMwari. **12** Akairairisa
zvikuru kuti irege kumubudisa pachena. **13** Zvino wakakwira
mugomo, akadanira kwaari vaakange achida iye; vakauya
kwaari. **14** Akagadza gumi nevaviri, kuti vave naye, nokuti
avatume kunoparidza, **15** uye vave nesimba rekuporesa
zvirwere nekubudisa madhimoni. **16** NaSimoni akamutumidza
zita rinonzi Petro, **17** naJakobho waZebhedhi, naJohwani
munin'ina waJakobho; akavatumidza mazita anonzi Bowanegesi,
ndokuti, vanakomana vekutinhira; **18** naAndiriya, naFiripi,
naBhatoromiyo, naMatewu, naTomasi, naJakobho waArifiyosi,
naTadhiyo, naSimoni muKenani, **19** naJudhasi Isikariyoti, iye
wakamutengesawo. Ndokubva vapinda mumba. **20** Chaunga
chikaunganazve zvekuti vakange vasingagoni kunyange kudya

chingwa. **21** Vekwake vakati vachizvinzwa vakabuda kunomubata;
nokuti vakati: Anopenga. **22** Nevanyori vakaburuka vachibva
kuJerusarema vakati: Ana Bheerizebhuri, uye kuti: Anobudisa
madhimoni nemutungamiriri wemadhimoni. **23** Zvino akavadanira
kwaari, akati kwavari nemifananidzo: Satani angagona kubudisa
Satani sei? **24** Kana ushe hwakapesana huchizvipikisa,
ushe uhwo hahungagoni kumira. **25** Kana imba yakapesana
ichizvipikisa, imba iyo haigoni kumira. **26** Uye kana Satani
achizvimukira, akapesana, haangagoni kumira, asi anoguma. **27**
Hakuna angagona kupinda mumba mechikakarara, akapamba
nhumbi dzacho, kunze kwekuti atanga kusunga chikakarara,
ndokuzopamba imba yacho. **28** Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri:
Zvivi zvese zvichakanganwirwa kuvanakomana vevanhu,
nekunyomba kwese kwavanonyomba nako; **29** asi ani nani
anonyomba achipikisa Mweya Mutsvene haana kanganwiro
kusvikira narinhi asi ane mhosva yekutongwa kusingaperi. **(aiōn
g165, aiōnios g166)** **30** Nokuti vakati: Ane mweya wetsvina. **31** Zvino
kwakauya vanin'ina namai vake, vakamira kunze, vakatumira
nhume kwaari vachimudana. **32** Chaunga chakange chigere
chakamukomba; vakati kwaari: Tarirai, mai venyu nevanin'ina
venyu vari panze vanokutsvakai. **33** Akavapindura achiti: Mai
vangu ndiani kana vanin'ina vangu? **34** Zvino akaringa-ringa
kupoteredza avo vakange vagere vakamukomba akati: Tarirai
mai vangu nevanin'ina vangu. **35** Nokuti ani nani anoita kuda
kwaMwari, ndiye munin'ina wangu nehanzvadzi yangu namai.

4 Zvino wakatangazve kudzidzisa parutivi rwegungwa;
kukaungana kwaari chaunga chikuru zvekuti wakapinda
muchikepe akagara mugungwa; uye chaunga chese chakange
chiri pagungwa panyika. **2** Akavadzidzisa zvinhu zvizhinji

nemifananidzo, akati kwavari padzidziso yake: **3** Inzwai; tarirai,
mukushi wakabuda kunokusha. **4** Zvino zvakaitika pakukusha,
imwe yakawira parutivi rwenzira; shiri dzekudenga dzikauya
dzikaidya dzikaipedza. **5** Asi imwe yakawira panzvimbo dzine
mabwe, payakange isina ivhu zhinji; pakarepo ikamera, nokuti
yakange isina udziku hwevhu; **6** asi zuva rakati rabuda,
yakapiswa, uye nokuti yakange isina mudzi, yakasvava. **7**
Uye imwe yakawira paminzwa, minzwa ikakura ikaivhunga,
ikasabereka chibereko. **8** Uye imwe yakawira muvhu rakanaka;
ikabereka chibereko chakakura ikawedzera, ikabereka, imwe
makumi matatu, neimwe makumi matanhatu, neimwe zana.
9 Ndokuti kwavari: Ane nzeve dzekunzwa, ngaanzwe. **10**
Zvino wakati ava ega, vakange vakamukomba nevanegumi
nevaviri vakamubvunza zvemufananidzo. **11** Uye akati kwavari:
Kwamuri kwakapiwa kuziva chakavanzika cheushe hwaMwari;
asi kune avo vari kunze, zvese zvinoitwa nemifananidzo; **12**
kuti vachiona vaone asi varege kuonesesa, vachinzwa vanzwe
asi vasinganzwisisi, zvimwe chero nguva varege kutendeuka,
vakanganwirwe zvivi. **13** Zvino akati kwavari: Hamuzivi
mufananidzo uyu here? Zvino muchaziva sei mifananidzo yese?
14 Mukushi unokusha shoko. **15** Zvino ava ndivo veparutivi
rwenzira, apo panokushwa shoko, uye kana vachirinzwa,
pakarepo Satani anouya ndokubvisa shoko rakakushwa mumoyo
yavo. **16** Uye saizvozvo ava ndivo vakakushwa panzvimbo dzine
mabwe, ivo kana vanzwa shoko, pakarepo vanorigamuchira
nemufaro, **17** asi havana mudzi mavari, asi ndevenguva;
pashure kana matambudziko kana kushushwa zvichiuya
nekuda kweshoko, pakarepo vanogumburwa. **18** Zvino ava
ndivo vanokushwa muminzwa, vanonzwa shoko, **19** asi

kufunganya kwenyika ino nekunyengera kwefuma neruchiva pamusoro pezvimwe zvinhu zvichipinda, zvichivhunga shoko, rova risingabereki. **(aiōn g165)** **20** Naava ndivo vakakushwa muvhu rakanaka, ndivo vanonzwa shoko, ndokugamuchira, vagobereka chibereko, umwe makumi matatu, uye umwe makumi matanhatu, uye umwe zana. **21** Zvino wakati kwavari: Mwenje unouiswa kuti uiswe pasi pedengu kana pasi pemubhedha here? Kwete kuti uiswe pachigadziko chemwenje here? **22** Nokuti hapana chakavigwa chisingazovhundunurwi, kana chakachengetwa chakavanda, asi kuti zvibude pachena. **23** Kana munhu ane nzeve dzekunzwa, ngaanzwe. **24** Zvino wakati kwavari: Chenjererai zvamunonzwa; nechiyero chamunoyera nacho chichayerwa kwamuri, nekwamuri imwi mumonzwa, chichawedzerwa. **25** Nokuti ani nani anacho achapiwa; asi asina achatorerwa kunyange nechaanacho. **26** Zvino akati: Hwakadaro ushe hwaMwari, sezvinonzi munhu anokusha mbeu muvhu. **27** Zvino orara nekumuka usiku nemasikati, mbeu inomera ichikura iye asingazivi kuti sei. **28** Nokuti ivhu rinozviberekera chibereko pacharo, pakutanga chipande, pashure hura, pashure zviyo zvakakora pahura. **29** Asi kana chibereko chaibva, pakarepo anotuma jeko nokuti kukohwa kwasvika. **30** Zvino wakati: Tichafananidza nei ushe hwaMwari? Kana tingahuenzanisa nemuenzaniso upi? **31** Setsanga yemasitadha, iyo kana ichidzvarwa muvhu, idikisa kumbeu dzese dzepanyika; **32** asi kana yadzvarwa, inokura ichiva huru kumiriwo yese, ichiita matavi makuru zvekuti shiri dzekudenga dzinogona kuvakira pasi pemumvuri wawo. **33** Zvino nemifananidzo mizhinji yakadaro wakataura shoko kwavari, sepavaigona kunzwa napo. **34** Asi kunze kwemufananidzo haana kutaura kwavari; asi vava vega,

wakadudzira vadzidzi vake zvese. **35** Zvino nezuva iro ava
madekwani, wakati kwavari: Ngatiyambukire mhiri. **36** Vakarega
chaunga chichienda, vakaenda naye akangodaro muchikepe.
Zvino kwaivawo nemamwe magwa naye. **37** Zvino kwakamuka
dutu guru remhepo, mafungu akazvirovera muchikepe, zvekuti
chakange zvino chozadzwa. **38** Asi iye wakange ari shure
muchikepe arere pamutsago; vakamumutsa, vakati kwaari:
Mudzidzisi, hamuna hanya kuti toparara here? **39** Akamuka
akatsiura mhepo, akati kugungwa: Nyarara, gadzikana! Mhepo
ikamira, kukava nekudzikama kukuru. **40** Ndokuti kwavari:
Munotyirei zvakadaro? Hamuna rutendo sei? **41** Vakatya nekutya
kukuru, vakati umwe kune umwe: Zvino ndiani uyu, kuti kunyange
mhepo negungwa zvinomuteerera?

5 Vakasvika mhiri kwegungwa, kunyika yeVaGadharini. **2** Zvino
wakati abuda muchikepe, pakarepo munhu akamuchingamidza
achibva kumarinda ane mweya wetsvina, **3** uyo wakange ane
ugaro kumarinda, uye kwakange kusina wakange achigona
kumusunga kunyange nemaketani, **4** nokuti kazhinji waisungwa
nezvisungo zvemakumbo nemaketani, asi maketani aigurwa
nepakati naye, nezvisungo zvemakumbo zvaigurwa kuita
zvidimbu; uye kwakange kusina waigona kumupingudza. **5** Zvino
nguva dzese, usiku nemasikati, waiva mumakomo nemumarinda
achidanidzira, achizvicheka nemabwe. **6** Zvino wakati achiona
Jesu ari kure, akamhanya ndokumunamata; **7** akadanidzira
nenzwi guru akati: Ndinei nemwi Jesu, Mwanakomana
waMwari Wekumusoro-soro? Ndinokupikirai naMwari, murege
kundirwadzisa. **8** Nokuti wakati kwaari: Buda mumunhu, mweya
wetsvina. **9** Ndokumubvunza akati: Zita rako ndiani? Akapindura
achiti: Zita rangu rinonzi Regiyoni, nokuti tiri vazhinji. **10**

Akamukumbirisa zvikuru kuti arege kuvaendesa kunze kwenyika.
11 Zvino kwakange kuripo pedo nemakomo boka guru renguruve
dzichifura. 12 Nemadhimoni ese akamukumbira zvikuru achiti:
Titumirei kunguruve kuti tipinde madziri. 13 Pakarepo Jesu
akaatendera. Mweya yetsvina ikabuda ikapinda munguruve;
boka rikapitirikira kumawere kuenda kugungwa, dzinenge dzaiva
zvuru zviviri, dzikabitirirwa mugungwa. 14 Zvino vaifudza
nguruve vakatiza, vakanoreva muguta neparuwa. Vakabuda
kuzoona kuti chii chainge chaitwa. 15 Vakasvika kuna Jesu,
vakaona wakange ane madhimoni, iye waiva neRegiyoni
agere, akapfeka ari munhu kwaye; vakatya. 16 Uye avo
vakange vazviona, vakavarondedzera kuti zvakaitika sei kune
wakange ane madhimoni nepamusoro penguruve. 17 Vakatanga
kumukumbirisa kuti abve mudunhu mavo. 18 Zvino wakati
achipinda muchikepe, iye waiva nemadhimoni akamukumbirisa
kuti ave naye. 19 Asi Jesu haana kumutendera, asi wakati
kwaari: Enda kumba kwako, kune vekwako, unovaudza kuti
zvikuru sei Ishe zvaakuitira, nekukuitira tsitsi. 20 Akabva
ndokuenda akatanga kuparidza muDhekapori kukura kwezvinhu
Jesu zvaakamuitira; vese vakashamisika. 21 Jesu wakati
ayambukazve nechikepe kune rimwe divi, chaunga chikuru
chikaunganira kwaari, uye wakange ava parutivi rwegungwa.
22 Zvino tarira, kwakasvika umwe wevakuru vesinagoge,
wainzi Jairosi; zvino wakati amuona, akawira patsoka dzake.
23 Akamukumbirisa zvikuru achiti: Mukunda wangu mudiki
wotandadza, dai mauya muise maoko pamusoro pake kuti
aponeswe uye achararama. 24 Akaenda naye; chaunga chikuru
chikamutevera, chikamutsimbirira. 25 Zvino umwe mukadzi
waiva nekubuda ropa makore gumi nemaviri, 26 wakange

atambura zvikuru kuvarapi vazhinji, wakange apedza zvese
zvaakange anazvo, asina kutongobatsirika, asi pachinhambo
cheizvi ainyanyisa, **27** wakati anzwa zvaJesu, akauya nepakati
pechaunga neshure, akabata nguvo yake. **28** Nokuti wakati:
Kana ndikabata nguvo dzake chete, ndichaponeswa. **29**
Zvino pakarepo chitubu cheropa rake chikapwa, akanzwa
mumuviri kuti waporeswa pachifo. **30** Zvino pakarepo Jesu
achiziva mukati make kuti simba rabuda maari, akatendeuka
pachaunga akati: Ndiani wabata nguvo dzangu? **31** Vadzidzi
vake vakati kwaari: Munoona chaunga chinokutsimbirirai, zvino
moti: Ndiani wandibata? **32** Zvino wakaringa-ringa kuona uyo
wakange aita ichi. **33** Asi mukadzi achitya, nekubvunda, achiziva
zvakange zvaitika maari, akauya ndokuwira pamberi pake,
ndokumuudza chokwadi chese. **34** Ndokuti kwaari: Mukunda,
rutendo rwako rwakuponesa, enda nerugare, poreswa pachifo
chako. **35** Wakati achataura, kwakasvika vamwe vemukuru
wesinagoge vakati: Mukunda wenyu wafa, muchiri kutambudzirei
Mudzidzisi? **36** Pakarepo Jesu achinzwa shoko rakataurwa akati
kumukuru wesinagoge: Usatya, tenda chete. **37** Akasatendera
munhu kumutevera, kunze kwaPetro, naJakobho, naJohwani
munin'ina waJakobho. **38** Zvino wakasvika mumba memukuru
wesinagoge, akaona mhere-mhere nevaichema nekurira zvikuru.
39 Zvino wakati apinda akati kwavari: Munoitirei mhere-mhere
muchichema? Mwana haana kufa, asi arere. **40** Vakamuseka.
Asi iye wakati avabudisa vese panze, akatora baba vemwana
namai nevakange vanaye, akapinda makange murere mwana.
41 Akabata ruoko rwemwana, akati kwaari: "Tarita kumi"; ndokuti
kana zvichishandurwa: Musikana mudiki, ndinoti kwauri, muka.
42 Pakarepo musikana wakasimuka, akafamba; nokuti waiva

wemakore gumi nemaviri; vakashamisika nekushamisika kukuru.
43 Akavaraira zvikuru kuti kusava nemunhu anoziva izvi; akati
apiwe kudya.
6 Zvino wakabvapo, akasvika kunyika yekwake; vadzidzi vake
vakamutevera. **2** Zvino rava sabata, akatanga kudzidzisa
musinagoge; vazhinji vakamunzwa, vakashamisika vachiti:
Izvi zvinobvepi kwaari? Injere dzipi dzakapiwa kwaari, kuti
nemabasa esimba akadai anoitwa nemaoko ake? **3** Uyu
haasi muvezi here, mwanakomana waMaria, nemukoma
waJakobho, naJose, naJudha, naSimoni? Nehanzvadzi dzake
hadzisi pano nesu here? Vakagumburwa naye. **4** Asi Jesu
akati kwavari: Muporofita haangashaiwi kukudzwa, kunze
kwemunyika yekwake, nepakati pehama, nemumba make. **5**
Akasagona kubata chero basa resimba ipapo, kunze kwekuti
wakaisa maoko pamusoro pevairwara vashoma, akaporesa. **6**
Akashamisika nekusatenda kwavo. Uye akapota-pota nemisha
achidzidzisa. **7** Zvino wakadanira kwaari vanegumi nevaviri,
akatanga kuvatuma vaviri-vaviri, akavapa simba pamusoro
pemweya yetsvina. **8** Akavaraira kuti varege kutora chinhu
cherwendo kunze kwemudonzvo chete; kwete chikwama, kwete
chingwa, kwete mari mubhanhire. **9** Asi vapfeke manyatera,
varege kupfeka nguvo refu mbiri. **10** Zvino akati kwavari: Pese
pamunopinda mumba, mugaremo kusvikira muchibvapo. **11** Asi
vese vasingakugamuchiriyi kana kukunzwai, kana muchibvapo,
zuzai guruva riri pasi petsoka dzenyu, chive chapupu kwavari.
Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Zvichava nani kuSodhoma kana
Gomora nezuva rekutongwa kupfuura guta iro. **12** Vakati
vabuda, vakaparidza kuti vatendeuke; **13** zvino vakabudisa
madhimoni mazhinji, vakazodza nemafuta vazhinji vairwara,

vachiporesa. **14** Mambo Herodhe ndokuzvinzwa, nokuti zita rake
rakava pachena, akati: Johwani anobhabhatidza akamutswa
kubva kuvakafa, naizvozvo masimba anobata maari. **15** Vamwe
vakati: NdiEria; nevamwe vakati: Muporofita, kana wakaita
seumwe wevaporofita. **16** Asi Herodhe wakati anzwa, akati: Uyu
ndiJohwani uya wandakagura ini musoro; iye wamuka kubva
kuvakafa. **17** Nokuti Herodhe pachake wakange atuma vanhu
akabata Johwani, akamusunga mutirongo nekuda kwaHerodhiasi,
mukadzi waFiripi, munin'ina wake; nokuti Herodhe wakange
amuwana. **18** Nokuti Johwani wakange ati kuna Herodhe:
Hauna kutenderwa kuti uve nemukadzi wemunin'ina wako. **19**
Herodhiasi akamuvenga nechemumoyo, akada kumuuraya,
asi wakakonewa; **20** nokuti Herodhe aitya Johwani, achiziva
kuti murume wakarurama, mutsvene, akamuchengetedza.
Zvino paakamunzwa akaita zvinhu zvakawanda, akamunzwa
nemufaro. **21** Asi zuva rakafanira rakati rasvika, Herodhe
nezuva rekuberekwa kwake akaitira chirairo madzishe ake
nevatungamiriri vezvuru nevatungamiriri veGarirea, **22** zvino
mukunda waHerodhiasi uyo paakapinda akatamba, akafadza
Herodhe nevakange vagere pakudya naye; mambo akati
kumusikana: Kumbira kwandiri chipi zvacho chaunoda ndigokupa.
23 Zvino akamupikira achiti: Chero chipi chaunokumbira kwandiri
ndichakupa, kusvikira pahafu yeushe hwangu. **24** Akabuda akati
kuna mai vake: Ndichakumbirei? Vakati: Musoro waJohwani
Mubhabhatidzi. **25** Pakarepo akakurumidza kupinda kuna mambo,
akakumbira achiti: Ndinoda kuti mundipe mundiro ikozvino
musoro waJohwani Mubhabhatidzi. **26** Mambo akashungurudzika
zvikuru, asi nekuda kwemhiko, nekwevakange vagere naye
pakudya, wakange asingadi kumurambira. **27** Pakarepo mambo

akatuma muurai, akaraira kuti musoro wake uuyiswe. Akaenda,
akamugura musoro mutirongo, 28 akauya nemusoro wake
mundiro, akaupa kumusikana, musikana ndokuupa mai vake.
29 Vadzidzi vake vakati vachizvinzwa, vakauya vakatora
chitunha chake, vakachiisa muguva. 30 Zvino vaapositori
vakaunganira kuna Jesu, vakamuudza zvese, nezvavakange
vaita, nezvavakange vadzidzisa. 31 Akati kwavari: Uyai imwi
pachenyu mega kunzvimbo yerenje, muzorore zvishoma. Nokuti
vaiva vazhinji vaiuya nekuenda, vakasava nemukana kunyange
wekudya. 32 Vakaenda nechikepe kunzvimbo yerenje vari vega.
33 Zvaunga zvikavaona vachienda, uye vazhinji vakamuziva,
vakamhanyirako pamwe chete netsoka vachibva pamaguta
ese, vakavatangira, vakasangana kwaari. 34 Zvino Jesu wakati
achibuda, akaona chaunga chikuru, ndokuvanzwira tsitsi, nokuti
vakange vakaita semakwai asina mufudzi; akatanga kuvadzidzisa
zvinhu zvizhinji. 35 Zvino nguva yakati yaenda zvikuru, vadzidzi
vake vakauya kwaari vakati: Iyi inzvimbo yerenje, uye nguva
yatoenda; 36 varegei, kuti vaende kuruwa rwakapoteredza
nemisha vanozvitengera zvingwa; nokuti havana chavangadya.
37 Akapindura akati kwavari: Vapei imwi kuti vadye. Vakati kwaari:
Tingaenda here tinotenga zvingwa zvemadhenario mazana
maviri, tivape vadye? 38 Akati kwavari: Mune zvingwa zvingani?
Endai munoona. Vakati vaziva vakati: Zvishanu, nehove mbiri.
39 Zvino akavaraira kuti vavagarise vese pasi nemapoka-mapoka
pauswa unyoro. 40 Zvino vakagara pasi nemapoka-mapoka
nemazana uye nemakumi mashanu. 41 Zvino wakati atora
zvingwa zvishanu nehove mbiri, akatarira kumusoro kudenga,
akavonga, akamedura zvingwa, akapa kuvadzidzi vake, kuti
vazvigadzike pamberi pavo; nehove mbiri akavagovera vese.

42 Zvino vakadya vese, vakaguta. 43 Vakanunga matengu
gumi nemaviri azere nezvimedu, nezvehove. 44 Zvino avo
vakadya zvingwa vaiva varume vanenge zvuru zvishanu. 45
Pakarepo akamanikidza vadzidzi vake kupinda muchikepe,
vatungamire kuenda mhiri kuBhetisaidha, iye achirega chaunga
chichienda. 46 Akati avaoneka, akabva akaenda mugomo
kunonyengetera. 47 Zvino ava madekwani chikepe chakange
chiri pakati pegungwa, iye ari ega panyika. 48 Zvino wakavaona
vachirwadziwa nekukwasva, nokuti mhepo yakange ichipesana
navo; akauya kwavari nenguva inenge seyechina yekurinda
yeusiku, achifamba pamusoro pegungwa; ndokuda kuvapfuura.
49 Zvino vakati vachimuona achifamba pamusoro pegungwa,
vakafunga kuti chipoko, vakaridza mhere. 50 Nokuti vese
vakamuona, vakavhunduka; asi pakarepo akataura navo,
akati kwavari: Tsungai moyo, ndini, musatya. 51 Akakwira
kwavari muchikepe, mhepo ikanyarara; vakakatyamara zvikuru
mukati mavo zvisingaverengeki, vakashamisika. 52 Nokuti
vakange vasina kunzwisisa zvezvingwa, nokuti moyo wavo
wakange uri mukukutu. 53 Vakati vayambuka, vakasvika kunyika
yeGenesareti, vakasungira chikepe pamahombekombe. 54 Vakati
vabuda muchikepe, pakarepo vakamuziva, 55 vakamhanyira
munharaunda iyo yese yakapoteredza, vakatanga kutenderera
vakatakura vairwara pahwanyanza, kwavainzwa kuti ndiko
kwaari. 56 Zvino pese paakapinda pamisha kana pamaguta
kana paruwa, vakaradzika varwere pamisika, vakamukumbira
zvikuru kuti vabate mupendero wenguvo yake chete; uye vese
vakamubata vakaponeswa.

7 Zvino kwakaunganira kwaari VaFarisi nevamwe vevanyori
vaibva kuJerusarema; 2 vakati vaona vamwe vevadzidzi

vake vachidya zvingwa nemaoko ane tsvina, ndiko kuti
asina kushambwa, vakasvora. **3** Nokuti VaFarisi, neVaJudha
vese, havadyi kunze kwekuti vashamba maoko kwazvo,
vachibatirira tsika dzevakuru. **4** Kana vachibva pamusika,
kunze kwekuti vashamba, havadyi; nezvimwe zvinhu zvizhinji
zviripo zvavakange vagamuchira kuti vazvichengete, zvinoti:
Kusuka mikombe, nehari, nemidziyo yendarira, nenhovo. **5**
Ipapo VaFarisi nevanyori vakamubvunza, vachiti: Nemhaka yei
vadzidzi venyu vasingafambi netsika yevakuru, asi vanodya
chingwa nemaoko asina kushambwa? **6** Asi wakapindura
akati kwavari: Isaya wakaporofita zvakanaka pamusoro penyu
imwi vanyepedzeri, sezvazvakanyorwa, zvichinzi: Rudzi urwu
rwunondikudza nemiromo, asi moyo wavo uri kure neni. **7** Asi
vanondinamata pasina, vachidzidzisa dzidziso, dziri mirairo
yevanhu. **8** Nokuti munosiya murairo waMwari, muchibatirira
tsika yevanhu, sekusuka hari nemikombe, nezvimwe zvizhinji
zvakadaro munozviita. **9** Zvino akati kwavari: Munoramba
nemazvo murairo waMwari, kuti muchengete tsika yenyu. **10**
Nokuti Mozisi wakati: Kudza baba vako namai vako; uye:
Anotuka baba kana mai, anofanira kufa rufu. **11** Asi imwi munoti:
Kana munhu achiti kuna baba kana mai: Chinhu chipi nechipi
chamunobatsirwa nacho neni "iKorbani", ndokuti chipo kuna
Mwari; **12** hamuchamutenderi kuitira baba vake kana mai vake
chinhu, **13** muchishayisa shoko raMwari maturo netsika yenyu
yamunogamuchidzana; nezvinhu zvizhinji zvakadaro munozviita.
14 Zvino wakati adanira kwaari chaunga chese akati kwavari:
Nditeererei mese, munzwisise. **15** Hapana chinhu chinobva
kunze kwemunhu chinopinda maari chingamusvibisa; asi zvinhu
zvinobuda maari, ndizvo zvinosvibisa munhu. **16** Kana aripo

ane nzeve dzekunzwa, ngaanzwe. **17** Zvino wakati apinda
mumba achibva kuchaunga, vadzidzi vake vakamubvunza
pamusoro pemufananidzo. **18** Akati kwavari: Saizvozvo nemwi
muri vasina kunzwisisa here? Hamunzwisisi here kuti chese
chinobva kunze chichipinda mumunhu hachigoni kumusvibisa?
19 Nokuti hachipindi mumoyo make, asi mudumbu; chichibuda
kunze, achinatsa kudya kwese. **20** Ndokubva ati: Icho chinobuda
mumunhu, ndicho chinosvibisa munhu. **21** Nokuti kubva mukati
mumoyo wevanhu inobuda mifungo yakaipa, upombwe, ufeve,
umhondi, **22** umbavha, ruchiva, kuipa, kunyengera, meso-
meso, ziso rakaipa, kunyomba, kuzvikudza, upenzi; **23** zvese
zvinhu izvi zvakaipa zvinobva mukati, zvichisvibisa munhu. **24**
Zvino kubva ipapo wakasimuka akaenda kumiganhu yeTire
neSidhoni; akapinda mumba, asingadi kuti pave neanozviziva,
asi akakoniwa kuvanzika. **25** Nokuti mukadzi waiva nemukunda
mudiki akange ane mweya wetsvina, akanzwa nezvake, akauya
akawira patsoka dzake. **26** Uye mukadzi waiva muGiriki,
muSirofenike pachizvarwa; akamukumbirisa kuti abudise dhimoni
pamukunda wake. **27** Asi Jesu akati kwaari: Regai vana
vatange kuguta, nokuti hazvina kunaka kutora chingwa chevana,
ndokukandira kuimbwanana. **28** Akapindura akati kwaari: Hongu,
Ishe; nokuti kunyange imbwanana dziri pasi petafura dzinodya
zvezvimedu zvevana. **29** Akati kwaari: Nekuda kweshoko iri, enda;
dhimoni rabuda pamukunda wako. **30** Akabva akaenda kumba
kwake, akawana dhimoni rabuda, mukunda arere panhovo. **31**
Zvino wakatizve achibva kumiganhu yeTire neSidhoni, akauya
kugungwa reGarirea, nepakati pemiganhu yeDhekapori. **32** Zvino
vakauisa kwaari matsi yaikakamira, vakamukumbirisa kuti aise
ruoko pamusoro pake. **33** Akamutora ari ega kubva pachaunga,

akapinza mimwe yake munzeve dzake, akapfira, ndokubata
rurimi rwake. 34 Atarira kumusoro kudenga, akatura befu, akati
kwaari: "Efata"; ndiko kuti: Zarurwa! 35 Pakarepo nzeve dzake
dzakazarurwa, chisungo cherurimi rwake chikasunungurwa,
akataura zvakarurama. 36 Ndokuvaraira, kuti varege kuudza
munhu; asi paainyanya kuvaraira, vakanyanya zvikuru kuparidza
izvozvo. 37 Vakashamisika zvikuru kwazvo, vachiti: Wakaita
zvese zvakanaka; wakaita matsi kuti dzinzwe, nezvimumumu
kuti zvitaure.

8 Nemazuva iwayo zvakwakange kune chaunga chikuru kwazvo,
vasina chavangadya, Jesu akadanira vadzidzi vake kwaari,
akati kwavari: 2 Ndine tsitsi nechaunga; nokuti chadogara
neni mazuva matatu vasina zvavangadya. 3 Kana ndikavarega
vaende kumba kwavo nenzara, vachaziya panzira; nokuti
vamwe vavo vanobva kure. 4 Vadzidzi vake vakamupindura,
vakati: Zvingabvepi zvingwa munhu zvaangagutsa nazvo ava
murenje muno? 5 Akavabvunza, akati: Mune zvingwa zvingani?
Vakati: Zvinomwe. 6 Zvino akaraira chaunga kuti chigare pasi
pavhu; akatora zvingwa zvinomwe, akavonga, akazvimedura,
ndokupa vadzidzi vake, kuti vaise pamberi pavo; vakazviisa
pamberi pechaunga. 7 Uye vakange vane hove diki shoma;
zvino akadziropafadza, akati vadziisewo pamberi pavo. 8
Vakadya, vakaguta; ndokununga zvimedu zvakasara, matengu
manomwe. 9 Avo vakange vadya vainge vaiva zvuru zvina;
akavarega vachienda. 10 Pakarepo akapinda muchikepe
nevadzidzi vake, akauya kumativi eDharimanuta. 11 Zvino
VaFarisi vakabuda, vakatanga kupikisana naye, vachitsvaka
kwaari chiratidzo chinobva kudenga, vachimuidza. 12 Akagomera
zvikuru pamweya wake akati: Zera iri rinotsvakirei chiratidzo?

Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Hakuna chiratidzo chichapiwa
kuzera iri. **13** Ndokubva avasiya, akapindazve muchikepe, akabva
akayambukira kumhiri. **14** Zvino vadzidzi vakange vakanganwa
kutora zvingwa; uye vakange vasina navo chinhu muchikepe
kunze kwechingwa chimwe chete. **15** Zvino akavaraira, achiti:
Ngwarirai, muchenjere mbiriso yeVaFarisi nembiriso yaHerodhe.
16 Vakarangana pakati pavo vachiti: Nokuti hatina zvingwa. **17**
Zvino Jesu wakati achizviziva akati kwavari: Munorangana sei
kuti hamuna zvingwa? Hamusati maziva, kana kunzwisisa here?
Muchine moyo mukukutu here? **18** Mune meso hamuoni here?
Uye mune nzeve, hamunzwi here? Uye hamurangariri here?
19 Pandakamedurira vanezvuru zvishanu zvingwa zvishanu,
matengu mangani azere nezvimedu amakanonga? Vakati
kwaari: Gumi nemaviri. **20** Uye pazvinomwe pavanezvuru zvina,
matengu mangani azere nezvimedu amakanonga? Ivo ndokuti:
Manomwe. **21** Ndokubva ati kwavari: Sei musinganzwisisi?
22 Zvino wakasvika kuBhetisaidha; vakauisa bofu kwaari,
vakamukumbirisa kuti aribate. **23** Akabata ruoko rwebofu,
akaribudisira kunze kwemusha; akati apfira meso aro, akaisa
maoko pamusoro paro, akaribvunza kana richiona chinhu. **24**
Ndokutarira kumusoro rikati: Ndinoona vanhu vakaita semiti
vachifamba. **25** Mushure maizvozvo akaisazve maoko pamusoro
pameso aro akaritaridza kumusoro, rikaporeswa, rikaona vese
zvakajeka. **26** Akariendesa kumba kwaro, achiti: Usapinda
mumusha uye usaudza ani nani mumusha. **27** Zvino Jesu
akabuda nevadzidzi vake vakaenda kumisha yeKesariya yeFiripi;
vari munzira akabvunza vadzidzi vake achiti kwavari: Vanhu
vanoti ndini ani? **28** Vakapindura vachiti: Johwani Mubhabhatidzi;
asi vamwe: Eria; vamwezve: Umwe wevaporofita. **29** Iye akati

kwavari: Ko imwi munoti ndini ani? Petro akapindura akati
kwaari: Imwi muri Kristu. **30** Akavaraira zvikuru kuti varege
kuudza munhu pamusoro pake. **31** Zvino akatanga kuvadzidzisa
kuti Mwanakomana wemunhu anofanira kutambudzika zvinhu
zvizhinji nekurambwa nevakuru, nevapristi vakuru, nevanyori,
agourawa, uye mushure memazuva matatu amukezve. **32**
Akataura shoko iro pachena. Zvino Petro akamutorera parutivi,
akatanga kumutsiura. **33** Asi iye atendeuka, ndokutarira vadzidzi
vake, akatsiura Petro achiti: Ibva shure kwangu, Satani; nokuti
haurangariri zvinhu zvaMwari, asi zvinhu zvevanhu. **34** Zvino
wakati adanira kwaari chaunga pamwe nevadzidzi vake, akati
kwavari: Ani nani anoda kuuya shure kwangu, ngaazvirambe,
atakure muchinjikwa wake, anditevere. **35** Nokuti ani nani anoda
kuponesa upenyu hwake, acharasikirwa nahwo, asi ani nani
acharasikirwa neupenyu hwake nekuda kwangu nekweevhangeri,
uyu achahuponesa. **36** Nokuti zvinobatsirei munhu, kana
akawana nyika yese akarasikirwa nemweya wake? **37** Kana
kuti munhu achapei kuti chive muripo wemweya wake? **38**
Nokuti ani nani anonyara pamusoro pangu nepamashoko angu
pazera iri reupombwe nekutadza, Mwanakomana wemhunhu
achanyarawo pamusoro pake, paanouya mukubwinya kwaBaba
vake ane vatumwa vatsvene.

9 Zvino wakati kwavari: Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Vamwe
varipo kune vamire pano, vasingazoraviri rufu, kusvikira
vaona ushe hwaMwari huchiuya nesimba. **2** Zvino shure
kwemazuva matanhatu, Jesu akatora Petro, naJakobho,
naJohwani, akavatungamidza mugomo refu, pachavo vari
vega; akashandurwa chimiro pamberi pavo. **3** Zvipfeko zvake
zvikapenya, zvikachenenesesa zvikuru semagada echando; hakuna

musuki panyika, angagona kuzvichenesa zvikadaro. **4** Zvino
kwakaonekwa kwavari Eria naMozisi, uye vaitaurirana naJesu. **5**
Petro akapindura akati kuna Jesu: Rabhi, zvakanaka kuti tiri pano;
ngativake matende matatu, rimwe renyu, uye rimwe raMozisi,
uye rimwe raEria. **6** Nokuti wakange asingazivi chekutaura;
nokuti vaitya zvikuru. **7** Zvino kwakava negore rakavadzikatira,
inzwi rikabuda mugore, richiti: Uyu Mwanakomana wangu
anodikanwa, inzwai iye. **8** Kamwe-kamwe, vakati varinga-
ringa, havana kuzochaona munhu, asi Jesu chete anavo. **9**
Zvino vakati vachiburuka mugomo, akavaraira kuti varege
kuudza munhu zvavakange vaona kusvikira Mwanakomana
wemunhu amuka kubva kuvakafa. **10** Vakachengeta shoko iro
mukati mavo, vachibvunzana kuti kumuka kwevakafa chii. **11**
Vakamubvunza, vachiti: Vanyori vanoreverei kuti Eria anofanira
kutanga kuuya? **12** Akapindura, akati kwavari: Eria zvirokwazvo
anotanga kuuya, avandudze zvinhu zvese; kwakagonyorwa
sei zveMwanakomana wemunhu, kuti achatambudzika zvinhu
zvizhinji nekuzvidzwa? **13** Asi ndinoreva kwamuri kuti Eriawo
wakasvika, vakamuitira zvese zvavaida, sezvazvakanyorwa
pamusoro pake. **14** Zvino wakati asvika kuvadzidzi, akaona
chaunga chikuru chakavakomba, nevanyori vachipikisana
navo. **15** Pakarepo chaunga chese chakati chichimuona
chikashamisika zvikuru, ndokumumhanyira, chikamukwazisa.
16 Akabvunza vanyori akati: Munopikisanei navo? **17** Umwe
wechaunga akapindura akati: Mudzidzisi, ndauisa kwamuri
mwanakomana wangu, ane mweya wechimumumu; **18** pangava
papi paunomubata, unomubvambura; opupuma furo, nekugeda-
geda meno ake, uye anooma; zvino ndakataura nevadzidzi
venyu kuti vaubudise, vakasagona. **19** Akamupindura akati:

Haiwa zera risina rutendo, ndichava nemwi kusvikira rinhi?
Ndichakuitirai moyo murefu kusvikira rinhi? Muuyisei kwandiri.
20 Vakamuuisa kwaari; wakati achimuona, pakarepo mweya
ukamubvambura; akawira pasi, akaumburuka achipupuma furo.
21 Ndokubva abvunza baba vake akati: Yava nguva yakadini
kubvira izvozvi zvichiitika kwaari? Akati: Kubva paupwere. 22
Kazhinji wakamuwisira nemumoto nemumvura, kuti umuparadze;
asi kana muchigona kuita chinhu, mutinzwire tsitsi, mutibatsire.
23 Jesu ndokuti kwaari: Kana uchigona kutenda, zvinhu zvese
zvinogoneka kune anotenda. 24 Uye pakarepo baba vemwana
vakadanidzira nemisodzi vakati: Ndinotenda, Ishe, batsirai
pakusatenda kwangu. 25 Jesu wakati achiona kuti chaunga
chinouya chichimhanyirana, akatsiura mweya wetsina, akati
kwauri: Iwe, mweya wechimumumu nematsi, ini ndinokuraira:
Buda maari, urege kupindazve maari. 26 Zvino mweya
ukadanidzira, ukamubvundisa zvikuru ukabuda; akaita sewakafa,
nokudaro vazhinji vakati: Wafa. 27 Asi Jesu wakabata ruoko
rwake akamusimudza; akasimuka. 28 Zvino wakati apinda
mumba, vadzidzi vake vakamubvunza vari vega vachiti: Sei
isu takange tisingagoni kuubudisa? 29 Ndokubva ati kwavari:
Zera iri harigoni kubuda nechinhu, kunze nekunyengetera
nekutsanya. 30 Vakabva ipapo, vakagura neGarirea, akange
asingadi kuti chero ani azvizive. 31 Nokuti aidzidzisa vadzidzi
vake, achiti kwavari: Mwanakomana wemunhu achakumikidzwa
mumaoko evanhu, uye vachamuuraya; kana aurawa achamuka
nezuva retatu. 32 Asi havana kunzwisisa shoko iro, vachitya
kumubvunza. 33 Zvino wakasvika muKapenaume; akati
ava mumba, akavabvunza, achiti: Manga muchikakavadzana
chii munzira? 34 Asi vakanyarara, nokuti munzira vakange

vakakavadzana kuti mukurusa ndiani. **35** Zvino akagara pasi,
akadana vanegumi nevaviri, akati kwavari: Kana munhu achida
kuva wekutanga, achava wekupedzisira kune vese nemushandi
wevese. **36** Ndokutora mucheche, akamumisa pakati pavo; akati
amugumbatira, akati kwavari: **37** Ani nani anogamuchira umwe
wevacheche vakadai muzita rangu, anogamuchira ini; uye ani
nani anogamuchira ini, haagamuchiri ini, asi uyo wakandituma. **38**
Zvino Johwani akamupindura, achiti: Mudzidzisi, takaona umwe
asingatiteveri achibudisa madhimoni muzita renyu; tikamudzivisa,
nokuti haana kutitevera. **39** Asi Jesu wakati: Musamudzivisa,
nokuti hakuna munhu angaita basa resimba muzita rangu,
anogona kukurumidza kutaura zvakaipa pamusoro pangu.
40 Nokuti asingapikisani nesu, ndewedu. **41** Nokuti ani nani
anokupai mukombe wemvura kuti munwe muzita rangu, nokuti
muri vaKristu, zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Haangamborasikirwi
nemubairo wake. **42** Uye ani nani anogumbusa umwe wevadiki
ava vanotenda kwandiri, zviri nani kwaari kuti guyo guru
risungirirwe kupoteredza pamutsipa wake, akandirwe mugungwa.
43 Uye kana ruoko rwako ruchikugumbusa, rugure; zviri nani
kwauri kupinda muupenyu uri chirema, pane kuti une maoko
maviri uende mugehena, mumoto usingadzimiki, **(Geenna g1067)**
44 apo pasingafi honye yavo, nemoto usingadzimi. **45** Uye
kana rutsoka rwako ruchikugumbusa, rugure; zviri nani kwauri
kupinda muupenyu uchikamhina, pane kuti une tsoka mbiri
ukandirwe mugehena, mumoto usingadzimiki, **(Geenna g1067)** **46**
apo pasingafi honye yavo, nemoto usingadzimi. **47** Zvino kana
ziso rako richikugumbusa, ridzure; zviri nani kwauri kupinda
muushe hwaMwari une ziso rimwe, pakuti une maziso maviri,
ukandirwe mugehena remoto, **(Geenna g1067)** **48** apo pasingafi

honye yavo, nemoto usingadzimi. **49** Nokuti wese acharungwa
nemoto uye chibairo chese chicharungwa nemunyu. **50** Munyu
wakanaka; asi kana munyu warasa kuvava, mungaurunga nei?
Ivai nemunyu mamuri, mugarisane nerugare.
10 Zvino wakati asimukapo, akauya kumiganhu yeJudhiya,
achigura nemhiri kwaJoridhani; zvaunga ndokuunganirazve
kwaari; zvino sezvaakange ajaira, akavadzidzisa zvekare. **2**
VaFarisi vakauya kwaari, vakamubvunza vachiti: Zvinotenderwa
here kuti murume arambe mukadzi? vachimuidza. **3** Akapindura,
akati kwavari: Mozisi wakakurairai chii? **4** Zvino vakati: Mozisi
wakatendera kunyora rugwaro rwerambano, nekumuramba. **5**
Jesu akapindura akati kwavari: Nekuda kweukukutu hwemoyo
wenyu, wakakunyorerai murairo uyu. **6** Asi kubva pakutanga
kwezvisikwa, Mwari wakavaita murume nemukadzi. **7** Nekuda
kweizvozvo munhu achasiya baba namai vake, anamatire
mukadzi wake; **8** zvino ava vaviri vachava nyama imwe.
Naizvozvo havasichiri vaviri, asi nyama imwe. **9** Naizvozvo
Mwari zvaakabatanidza, ngapasava nemunhu anoparadzanisa.
10 Mumba vadzidzi vake vakapamha kumubvunza pamusoro
pazvo. **11** Zvino akati kwavari: Ani nani anoramba mukadzi
wake, akawana umwe, anoita upombwe kwaari. **12** Uye kana
mukadzi achiramba murume wake, achiwanikwa neumwe, anoita
upombwe. **13** Zvino vakauya nevana vadiki kwaari, kuti avabate;
asi vadzidzi vakatsiura avo vaiuya navo. **14** Zvino Jesu wakati
achizviona, akatsamwa zvikuru, akati kwavari: Tenderai vana
vadiki kuuya kwandiri, uye musavadzivisa, nokuti ushe hwaMwari
ndohwevakadai. **15** Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Ani nani
asingagamuchiri ushe hwaMwari semucheche, haangatongopindi
mahuri. **16** Uye akavagumbatira, achiisa maoko pamusoro

pavo, akavaropafadza. **17** Zvino wakati achibudira kunzira,
umwe wakamumhanyira, akamufugamira akamubvunza, achiti:
Mudzidzisi wakanaka, ndingaitei kuti ndigare nhaka yeupenyu
husingaperi? **(aiōnios g166)** **18** Jesu akati kwaari: Unondiidzirei
wakanaka? Hakuna wakanaka, kunze kweumwe, iye Mwari.
19 Unoiziva mirairo inoti: Usaita upombwe, usauraya, usaba,
usapupura nhema, usabiridzira, kudza baba namai vako. **20** Zvino
akapindura akati kwaari: Mudzidzisi, izvi zvese ndakazvichengeta
kubva paudiki hwangu. **21** Jesu ndokumutarira akamuda, akati
kwaari: Chinhu chimwe chaunoshaiwa; enda, utengese zvese
zvaunazvo, upe varombo, zvino uchava nefuma kudenga;
ugouya utakure muchinjikwa, unditevere. **22** Asi asuwa neshoko
iro, wakaenda neshungu, nokuti wakange ane nhumbi zhinji. **23**
Ipapo Jesu akaringa-ringa, akati kuvadzidzi vake: Vacharemerwa
sei vane fuma kupinda muushe hwaMwari! **24** Vadzidzi
vakashamisika nemashoko ake. Asi Jesu wakapindurazve, akati
kwavari: Vana, zvinorema sei kune vanovimba nefuma kupinda
muushe hwaMwari; **25** zvingarerukira kamera kudarika nemuburi
retsono, pane kuti mufumi apinde muushe hwaMwari. **26** Ipapo
vakashamisika zvisingaverengeki, vachitaurirana vachiti: Ndiani
zvino angagoponeswa? **27** Zvino Jesu wakati achivatarira, akati:
Kuvanhu hazvibviri, asi kwete kuna Mwari; nokuti kuna Mwari
zvinhu zvese zvinobvira. **28** Petro akatanga kuti kwaari: Tarirai,
isu takasiya zvese tikakuteverai. **29** Jesu akapindura akati:
Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Hakuna munhu wakasiya imba,
kana vanin'ina nemadzikoma, kana hanzvadzi, kana baba, kana
mai, kana mukadzi, kana vana, kana minda, nekuda kwangu
nekweevhangeri, **30** asingazogamuchiri kane zana ikozvino
nenguva ino, dzimba, nevanin'ina nemadzikoma, nehanzvadzi,

nanamai, nevana, neminda, pamwe nekushushwa, neupenyu
husingaperi munguva inouya. **(aiōn g165, aiōnios g166)** **31** Asi
vazhinji vekutanga vachava vekupedzisira, nevekupedzisira
vekutanga. **32** Zvino vachiri munzira vachikwira kuJerusarema;
Jesu akavatungamirira; vakashamisika; zvino pavaitevera,
vaitya. Akatorazve vanegumi nevaviri, akatanga kuvaudza
zvinhu zvakange zvichizoitika kwaari, **33** achiti: Tarirai, tinokwira
kuJerusarema, uye Mwanakomana wemunhu achakumikidzwa
kuvapristi vakuru nekuvanyori, uye vachamutongera rufu,
nekumukumikidza kuvahedheni, **34** vachamusveveredza,
vachamurova netyava, nekumupfira, nekumuuraya; zvino
nezuva retatu achamukazve. **35** Zvino Jakobho naJohwani,
vanakomana vaZebhedhi, vakauya kwaari vachiti: Mudzidzisi,
tinoda kuti mutiitire chero chatichakumbira. **36** Akati kwavari:
Chii chamunoda kuti ndikuitirei? **37** Vakati kwaari: Tipei kuti
tigare, umwe kuruoko rwenyu rwerudyi, uye umwe kuruboshwe
rwenyu mukubwinya kwenyu. **38** Asi Jesu wakati kwavari:
Hamuzivi chamunokumbira. Mungagona kunwa mukombe
wandinonwa ini here, nekubhabhatidzwa norubhabhatidzo
rwandinobhabhatidzwa narwo ini here? **39** Vakati kwaari:
Tingagona. Jesu akati kwavari: Muchanwa zvirokwazvo
mukombe wandinonwa ini, nekubhabhatidzwa norubhabhatidzo
rwandinobhabhatidzwa narwo ini; **40** asi kugara kuruoko
rwangu rwerudyi nekuruboshwe rwangu, hazvisi zvangu kupa,
asi zvevakazvigadzirirwa. **41** Vanegumi vakati vachizvinzwa,
vakatanga kutsamwira zvikuru Jakobho naJohwani. **42** Asi
Jesu akavadanira kwaari akati kwavari: Munoziva kuti avo
vanonzi machinda evahedheni anovadzvinyirira, nevakuru vavo
vanoshandisa simba pamusoro pavo. **43** Zvino hazvingadaro

pakati penyu; asi ani nani anoda kuva mukuru pakati penyu,
achava mushandiri wenyu; **44** ani nani wenyu anoda kuva
wekutanga, achava mushandi wevese. **45** Nokuti kunyange
Mwanakomana wemunhu haana kuuya kuzoshumirwa, asi
kushumira, nekupa upenyu hwake ruve rudzikunuro rwevazhinji.
46 Vakasvika kuJeriko; zvino wakati achibuda Jeriko nevadzidzi
vake nechaunga chikuru, Bhatimio bofu, mwanakomana waTimio,
akange agere padivi penzira achipemha. **47** Wakati anzwa
kuti ndiJesu weNazareta, akatanga kudanidzira, nekuti: Jesu
Mwanakomana waDhavhidhi, ndinzwirei tsitsi! **48** Vazhinji
vakamutsiura kuti anyarare; asi iye wakanyanya kudanidzira
kwazvo, achiti: Mwanakomana waDhavhidhi, ndinzwirei tsitsi! **49**
Jesu ndokumira, akati adanwe; vakadana bofu vachiti kwariri:
Tsunga moyo; simuka, anokudana. **50** Ipapo rikarasa nguvo
yaro rikasimuka, rikauya kuna Jesu. **51** Jesu akapindura, akati
kwariri: Unoda kuti ndikuitirei? Bofu rikati kwaari: Rabhoni,
kuti ndionezve. **52** Jesu akati kwariri: Enda; rutendo rwako
rwakuponesa. Pakarepo rikaonazve, rikatevera Jesu munzira.

11 Vakati vasvika pedo neJerusarema, paBhetifage
neBhetaniya, pagomo reMiorivhi, akatuma vaviri vevadzidzi vake,
2 akati kwavari: Fambai muende kumusha wakatarisana nemwi;
pakarepo kana muchipinda mauri, muchawana dhongwana
rakasungirwa, risina munhu wakamborigara; murisunugure,
mugouya naro. **3** Kana munhu akati kwamuri: Munoitirei izvi?
Muti: Ishe anorida. Pakarepo acharitumira pano. **4** Vakaenda,
vakanowana dhongwana rakasungirwa pamukova kunze,
panzira yemumusha; vakarisunungura. **5** Vamwe vevakange
vamirepo vakati kwavari: Munoitei muchisunungura dhongwana?
6 Vakavaudza Jesu sezvaakaraira; vakavarega vachienda.

7 Zvino vakauya nedhongwana kuna Jesu, vakakandira
nguvo dzavo pamusoro paro, akagara pamusoro paro. 8
Nevazhinji vakawarira nguvo dzavo munzira, nevamwe vakatema
masanzu kubva pamiti vakawarira munzira. 9 Zvino avo
vakange vachitungamira nevakange vachitevera vakadanidzira,
vachiti: Hosana! Wakaropafadzwa anouya muzita raIshe; 10
hwakaropafadzwa ushe hwababa vedu Dhavhidhi, hunouya
muzita raIshe! Hosana kumusoro-soro! 11 Jesu ndokupinda
muJerusarema, nemutembere; akati aringa-ringa zvinhu zvese,
yava nguva yemadekwani, akabuda, akaenda kuBhetaniya
nevanegumi nevaviri. 12 Uye mangwana vachibuda kubva
Bhetaniya, akanzwa nzara. 13 Wakati achiona muonde uri kure,
une mashizha, akaendako achiti zvimwe angawana chinhu pauri;
asi asvika pauri haana kuwana chinhu kunze kwemashizha;
nokuti yakange isiri nguva yemaonde. 14 Zvino Jesu akapindura,
akati kwauri: Kusava nemunhu anozodyazve zvibereko pauri
kusvika kusingaperi. Vadzidzi vake vakazvinzwa. **(aiōn g165)** 15
Vakasvika kuJerusarema; Jesu akapinda mutembere, akatanga
kudzingira panze avo vaitengesa nevaitenga mutembere;
akapidigura matafura evaitsinhanisa mari, nezvigaro zvaivo
vaitengesa njiva. 16 Zvino akasatendera kuti munhu atakure
nhumbi achipfuura nemutembere. 17 Akadzidzisa, achiti kwavari:
Hakuna kunyorwa here kuchinzi: Imba yangu ichanzi imba
yekunyengetera nemarudzi ese? Asi imwi makaiita bako
remakororo. 18 Zvino vanyori nevapristi vakuru vakazvinzwa,
vakatsvaka kuti vangamuparadza sei; nokuti vakange vachimutya,
nokuti chaunga chese chakashamisika nedzidziso yake. 19
Zvino ava madekwani, wakabuda kunze kweguta. 20 Zvino
mangwanani-ngwanani vakati vachipfuura, vakaona muonde

waoma kubva pamidzi. **21** Petro akarangarira akati kwaari:
Rabhi, tarirai muonde wamakatuka waoma. **22** Jesu akapindura
akati kwavari: Ivai nerutendo kuna Mwari. **23** Nokuti zvirokwazvo
ndinoti kwamuri: Ani nani anoti kugomo iri: Simudzwa, ukandwe
mugungwa, uye asiri asina chokwadi mumoyo make, asi
achitenda kuti zvinhu zvaanoreva zvichaitika, zvichaitika kwaari
chero zvaanoreva. **24** Naizvozvo ndinoti kwamuri: Zvinhu
zvese chero zvamunokumbira muchinyengetera, tendai kuti
muchagamuchira, uye zvichava zvenyu. **25** Kana mumire
muchinyengetera, kanganwirai kana mune chakanangana
neumwe; kuti Baba venyuwo vari kumatenga vakukanganwirei
kudarika kwenyu. **26** Asi kana imwi musingakanganwiri,
Baba venyu vari kumatenga havakanganwiriwo kudarika
kwenyu. **27** Vakasvikazve kuJerusarema; zvino wakati achifamba
mutembere, vapristi vakuru nevanyori nevakuru vakauya kwaari,
28 zvino vakati kwaari: Unoita zvinhu izvozvi nesimba ripi;
ndiani wakakupa simba iri, kuti unoita zvinhu izvi? **29** Jesu
akapindura akati kwavari: Iniwo ndichakubvunzai mubvunzo
umwe, mundipindure, neni ndichakuudzai kuti ndinoita zvinhu
izvozvi nesimba ripi. **30** Rubhabhatidzo rwaJohwani rwakabva
kudenga, kana kuvanhu? Ndipindurei. **31** Vakaonesana, vachiti:
Kana tikati: Kudenga, achati: Makagoregerei kumutenda? **32**
Asi kana tikati: Kuvanhu; vakange vachitya vanhu; nokuti vese
vakange vachiverenga Johwani kuti muporofita zvirokwazvo.
33 Vakapindura vachiti kuna Jesu: Hatizivi. Jesu akapindura
akati kwavari: Ini handingakuudziyiwo kuti ndinoita zvinhu izvi
nesimba ripi.

12 Zvino wakatanga kutaura kwavari nemifananidzo, achiti:
Munhu wakasima munda wemizambiringa, akaisa ruzhowa

rwakaukomberedza, akachera pekusvinira waini, akavaka
shongwe, akauhaisa kuvarimi, ndokuenda parwendo. 2 Nenguva
yakafanira, wakatumira muranda kuvarimi, kuti agamuchire
kubva kuvarimi zvechibereko chemunda wemizambiringa.
3 Vakamubata vakarova, vakamuendesa asina chinhu. 4
Akatumazve kwavari umwe muranda; uyu vakamuposhera
mabwe, vakamukuvadza mumusoro, vakamuendesa anyadziswa.
5 Zvino wakatumazve umwe; uyu vakamuurayawo; nevamwe
vazhinji, vachirova vamwe, nekuuraya vamwe. 6 Naizvozvo
wakange achine mwanakomana umwe mudikanwi wake,
akamutumirawo kwavari pakupedzisira, achiti: Vachakudza
mwanakomana wangu. 7 Asi varimi ivavo vakataurirana,
vachiti: Uyu ndiye mugari wenhaka; uyai ngatimuurayei, nhaka
ichava yedu. 8 Vakamutora vakauraya, vakaposhera kunze
kwemunda wemizambiringa. 9 Naizvozvo mwene wemunda
wemizambiringa achaitei? Achauya akaparadza varimi, akapa
munda wemizambiringa kune vamwe. 10 Ko hamuna kuverenga
here rugwaro urwu rwunoti: Ibwe vavaki ravakarasa, ndiro rava
musoro wekona; 11 izvi zvakaitwa naIshe, uye zvinoshamisa
pameso edu? 12 Zvino vakatsvaka kumubata, asi vakatya
chaunga; nokuti vaiziva kuti wakange ataura mufananidzo uyu
akanangana navo. Vakamusiya vakaenda. 13 Vakati vatuma
kwaari vamwe veVaFarisi neveVaHerodhe, kuti vamubate
pakutaura. 14 Zvino vakati vauya, vakati kwaari: Mudzidzisi,
tinoziva kuti ndimwi wechokwadi, hamuna hanya nemunhu;
nokuti hamutariri chimiro chemunhu, asi munodzidzisa nzira
yaMwari muchokwadi: Zviri pamutemo kupa Kesari mutero here,
kana kwete? 15 Tipe here, kana tirege kupa? Asi iye wakaziva
unyepedzeri hwavo, akati kwavari: Munondiidzirei? Ndivigirei

dhenario, kuti ndione. 16 Vakariuisa. Akati kwavari: Mufananidzo
uyu nerunyoro urwu ndezvani? Vakati kwaari: ZvaKesari. 17
Jesu akapindura akati kwavari: Dzoserai kuna Kesari zvinhu
zvaKesari, nekuna Mwari zvinhu zvaMwari. Vakashamisika naye.
18 Zvino kwakauya kwaari VaSadhusi, vanoti hakuna kumuka,
vakamubvunza vachiti: 19 Mudzidzisi, Mozisi wakatinyorera kuti:
Kana mukoma wemunhu akafa, akasiya mukadzi, akasasiya
vana, kuti munin'ina wake atore mukadzi wake, amutsire
mukoma wake mbeu. 20 Zvino kwakange kune vanakomana
vanomwe vemunhu umwe; wekutanga akawana mukadzi,
akafa akasasiya mbeu. 21 Wechipiri akamutora, akafa, iyewo
akasasiya mbeu; newechitatu saizvozvo. 22 Nevanomwe
vakamutora, vakasasiya mbeu; shure kwevese mukadzi akafawo.
23 Naizvozvo pakumuka, kana vachimuka, achava mukadzi wani
kwavari? Nokuti vanomwe vakava naye kuita mukadzi. 24 Jesu
akapindura akati kwavari: Hamuna kurasika here neizvozvi,
nokuti hamuzivi magwaro kana simba raMwari? 25 Nokuti kana
vachimuka kubva kuvakafa, havawanani, kana kuwaniswa,
asi vakaita sevatumwa vari kumatenga. 26 Zvino maererano
nevakafa, kuti vanomutswa, hamuna kurava here mubhuku
raMozisi, kuti Mwari wakataura naye sei mugwenzi reminzwa,
achiti: Ndiri Mwari waAbhurahama, naMwari waIsaka, naMwari
waJakobho? 27 Haasi Mwari wevakafa, asi Mwari wevapenyu;
imwi naizvozvo marasika kwazvo. 28 Zvino umwe wevanyori
wakasvika, wakati anzwa vachirangana, achiziva kuti wakange
avapindura zvakanaka, akamubvunza achiti: Ndeupi murairo
wekutanga kune yese? 29 Jesu akamupindura, achiti: Wekutanga
kumirairo yese ndiwoyu: Inzwa Israeri, Ishe Mwari wedu, ndiIshe
umwe chete! 30 Uye ida Ishe Mwari wako nemoyo wako wese, uye

nemweya wako wese, uye nefungwa dzako dzese, uye nesimba
rako rese. Uyu murairo wekutanga. **31** Newechipiri wakadai
ndeuyu: Ida umwe wako sezvaunozvida. Hakuna umwe murairo
mukuru kune iyi. **32** Zvino munyori akati kwaari: Zvakanaka,
Mudzidzisi, mareva zvirokwazvo kuti kuna Mwari umwe chete,
uye hakuna umwe kunze kwake; **33** nekumuda nemoyo wese,
uye nefungwa dzese, uye nemweya wese, uye nesimba rese,
nekuda wekwako sezvaunozvida, zvinopfuura zvipiriso zvese
zvinopiswa nezvibairo. **34** Zvino Jesu wakati achimuona kuti
wapindura nenjere, akati kwaari: Hausi kure neushe hwaMwari.
Kukasazova nemunhu wakatsunga kumubvunza. **35** Zvino
Jesu wakati achidzidzisa mutembere, akapindura akati: Vanyori
vanoreva sei kuti Kristu Mwanakomana waDhavhidhi? **36** Nokuti
Dhavhidhi amene wakati neMweya Mutsvene: Ishe wakati kuna
Ishe wangu: Gara kuruoko rwangu rwerudyi, kusvikira ndaita
vavengi vako chitsiko chetsoka dzako. **37** Naizvozvo Dhavhidhi
amene anomuidza Ishe, ko Mwanakomana wake papi? Chaunga
chikuru chikamunzwa nemufaro. **38** Zvino wakati kwavari
padzidziso yake: Chenjerai vanyori, vanoda kufamba nenguvo
refu, nekwaziso pamisika, **39** nezvigaro zvemberi mumasinagoge,
nezvinzvimbo zvakakwirira pazvirairo; **40** vanodya dzimba
dzechirikadzi, uye nekunyepedzera vachiita minyengetero mirefu;
ivava vachagamuchira kuraswa kukuru kwazvo. **41** Jesu akagara
pasi akatarisana nechivigiro chezvipo, akatarira kuti chaunga
chinokanda sei mari muchivigiro; zvino vafumi vazhinji vakange
vachikanda zvizhinji. **42** Zvino kwakasvika imwe chirikadzi
murombo, ikakanda tumari twemhangura tuviri, ndiro kobiri. **43**
Akadanira vadzidzi vake kwaari, akati kwavari: Zvirokwazvo
ndinoti kwamuri: Chirikadzi iyi murombo yakanda zvizhinji

kupfuura vese vakanda muchivigiro chezvipo; 44 nokuti vese
vakanda pamuraudziro wavo; asi iye paurombo hwake wakanda
zvese zvaanazvo, zvese zveupenyu hwake.

13 Zvino wakati achibuda mutembere, umwe wevadzidzi
vake wakati kwaari: Mudzidzisi, tarirai mabwe rudzii,
nezvivakwa rudzii! 2 Jesu achipindura akati kwaari:
Unoona zvivakwa izvi zvikuru here? Hakungatongosiiwi
ibwe pamusoro pebwe, risingatongoputsirwi pasi. 3 Zvino
wakati agara pagomo reMiorivhi, pakatarisana netembere,
Petro, naJakobho, naJohwani, naAndiriya vakamubvunza
vari vega, vachiti: 4 Tiudzei, izvozvi zvichava rinhi?
Nechiratidzo chii kana izvozvi zvese zvozadziswa? 5
Zvino Jesu achivapindura akatanga kuti: Chenjerai kusava
neanokutsausai. 6 Nokuti vazhinji vachauya muzita rangu,
vachiti: Ndini Kristu, vachatsausa vazhinji. 7 Asi kana muchinzwa
zvehondo, nerunyerekupe rwehondo, musakanganiswa; nokuti
zvinofanira kuitika; asi kuguma kuchigere. 8 Nokuti
rudzi ruchamukira rudzi; neushe huchamukira ushe; uye
kuchava nekudengenyeka kwenyika kunzvimbo dzakasiyana-
siyana, uye kuchava nenzara, nematambudziko; izvi kutanga
kwekurwadziwa. 9 Zvichenjererei imwi, nokuti vachakukumikidzai
kumatare emakurukota, uye mumasinagoge mucharohwa,
uye muchauyiswa pamberi pevatongi nemadzimambo nekuda
kwangu, chive chapupu kwavari. 10 Uye evhangeri inofanira
kutanga kuparidzirwa kumarudzi ese. 11 Asi kana vachikuuisai
vachikutengesai, musafunganya pakutanga zvamuchataura,
uye musafanorangarira, asi chero zvamunenge mapiwa
nenguva iyo taurai izvozvo; nokuti hamusi imwi munotaura,
asi Mweya Mutsvene. 12 Zvino mukoma achatengesera

munin'ina kurufu, nababa mwanakomana; nevana vachamukira
vabereki nekuvauraya; **13** uye muchavengwa nevese nekuda
kwezita rangu; asi anotsungirira kusvikira pakuguma, ndiye
achaponeswa. **14** Zvino kana muchiona nyangadzi yekuparadza
yakataurwa naDhanyeri muporofita, imire paisingafaniri (anorava
ngaanzwisise), zvino vari muJudhiya ngavatizire kumakomo; **15**
neari pamusoro pedenga reimba ngaarege kuburukira mumba,
kana kupinda kunotora chinhu mumba make. **16** Neari mumunda
ngaarege kutendeukira shure kunotora nguvo yake. **17** Asi
vane nhamo avo vane mimba neavo vanonwisa nemazuva
iwayo! **18** Asi nyengeterai kuti kutiza kwenyu kurege kuva
muchando. **19** Nokuti mumazuva iwayo kuchavapo kutambudzika,
kwakadaro kusati kwakavapo kubva pakutanga kwezvisikwa
Mwari zvaakasika kusvikira zvino, uye hakuchatongovipo. **20**
Dai Ishe asina kuatapudza mazuva, hakuna chero nyama
yaiponeswa; asi nekuda kwevasanangurwa, vaakasanangura,
wakaatapudza mazuva. **21** Uye ipapo kana munhu achiti
kwamuri: Tarirai, Kristu pano; kana: Tarirai apo; musatenda; **22**
nokuti vana Kristu venhema nevaporofita venhema vachamuka,
vagoratidza zviratidzo nezvishamiso, kuti vatsause, kana
zvichibvira, kunyange vasanangurwa. **23** Asi chenjerai imwi;
tarirai, ndagara ndakuudzai zvinhu zvese. **24** Asi nemazuva
iwayo, shure kwekutambudzika ikoko, zuva richasvibiswa,
nemwedzi hauchazopi chiedza chawo, **25** nenyeredzi dzekudenga
dzichawa, nemasimba ari kumatenga achazungunuswa. **26**
Ipapo vachaona Mwanakomana wemunhu achiuya mumakore
ane simba guru nekubwinya, **27** ipapo achatuma vatumwa vake,
vagounganidza pamwe vasanangurwa vake kubva kumhepo ina,
kubva kumugumo wenyika kusvikira kumugumo wedenga. **28**

Zvino dzidzai mufananidzo kubva pamuonde; kana davi rawo
rava ikozvino nyoro, richitunga mashizha, munoziva kuti zhizha
raswedera. **29** Saizvozvo imwiwo, kana muchiona zvinhu izvi
zvichiitika, zivai kuti zvava pedo wava pamukova. **30** Zvirokwazvo
ndinoti kwamuri: Zera iri haringatongopfuuri, kusvikira zvinhu izvi
zvese zvaitika. **31** Denga nenyika zvichapfuura; asi mashoko angu
haangatongopfuuri. **32** Asi zvezuva iro neawa, hakuna anoziva,
kunyange vatumwa vari kudenga, kunyange Mwanakomana,
kunze kwaBaba. **33** Chenjerai, murinde, munyengetere; nokuti
hamuzivi kuti nguva ndeyarinhi. **34** Semunhu wakafamba
rwendo, akasiya imba yake, akapa simba kuvaranda vake, kune
umwe neumwe basa rake, akarairawo murindi wemukova kuti
arinde. **35** Naizvozvo rindai; nokuti hamuzivi kuti mwene weimba
anouya rinhi, manheru, kana pakati peusiku, kana pakurira
kwejongwe, kana mangwanani; **36** kuti arege kuuya kamwe
kamwe, akakuwanai murere. **37** Nezvandinotaura kwamuri,
ndinotaurira vese: Rindai.

14 Shure kwemazuva maviri kwaiva nepasika nemutambo
wechingwa chisina mbiriso; vapristi vakuru nevanyori
ndokutsvaka kuti vangamubata sei nekunyengera vamuuraye. **2**
Asi vakati: Kwete pamutambo, zvimwe kungava nebongozozo
revanhu. **3** Zvino wakati ari paBhetaniya, mumba maSimoni
wemaperembudzi, agere pakudya, kwakauya mukadzi, ane
chinu chearibhasiteri chechizoro chenaridho chaiyo chakakosha
zvikuru; akaputsa chinu chearibhasiteri, akachidurura pamusoro
wake. **4** Asi kwaiva nevamwe vakatsamwa mukati mavo,
vakati: Kutambisa ikoku kwechizoro kwaitirwei? **5** Nokuti ichi
chingadai chatengeswa nemadhenario anopfuura mazana
matatu, akapiwa varombo. Vakamutsiura nehasha. **6** Asi

Jesu wakati: Musiyei; munomutambudzirei? Waitira ini basa
rakanaka. **7** Nokuti varombo munavo nguva dzese, uye nguva
ipi neipi yamunoda, munogona kuvaitira zvakanaka; asi ini
hamuneni nguva dzese. **8** Waita zvaanogona; wakagara
azodzera muviri wangu kuvigwa. **9** Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri:
Kwese-kwese kuchaparidzirwa evhangeri iyi panyika yese,
zvaakaitawo zvicharehwa, chive chirangaridzo chake. **10** Zvino
Judhasi Isikariyoti, umwe wevanegumi nevaviri, wakaenda
kuvapristi vakuru, kuti amutengese kwavari. **11** Uye vakati
vachizvinzwa, vakafara, vakavimbisa kumupa mari. Akatsvaka
kuti angamutengesa sei panguva yakafanira. **12** Nezuva
rekutanga rechingwa chisina mbiriso, pavaibaya pasika, vadzidzi
vake vakati kwaari: Ndekupi kwamunoda kuti tiende kunogadzirira
kuti mudye pasika? **13** Akatuma vaviri vevadzidzi vake, akati
kwavari: Endai muguta, zvino munhu achasangana nemwi
akatakura chirongo chemvura; mumutevere, **14** uye chero
paanenge apinda, muti kumwene weimba: Mudzidzisi wati:
Imba yevaeni iripi, pandichadyira pasika nevadzidzi vangu? **15**
Uye iye achakutaridzai imba huru yekumusoro yakarongedzwa,
yakagadzirwa; tigadzirirei ipapo. **16** Vadzidzi vake vakabuda,
vakasvika muguta, vakawana sezvaakange areva kwavari;
vakagadzirira pasika. **17** Kuzoti ava madekwani wakasvika
nevanegumi nevaviri. **18** Zvino vakati vagara vachidya, Jesu
akati: Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Umwe wenyu anodya
neni achanditengesa. **19** Ndokubva vatanga kushungurudzika,
umwe neumwe akati kwaari: Zvirokwazvo handisi ini, ndizvo
here? Neumwe: Zvirokwazvo handisi ini, ndizvo here? **20**
Asi wakapindura akati kwavari: Umwe wevanegumi nevaviri,
anoseva neni mundiro. **21** Mwanakomana wemunhu anoenda

zvirokwazvo, sezvazvakanyorwa pamusoro pake; asi ane nhamo
munhu uyo, Mwanakomana wemunhu waanotengeswa naye!
Zvaiva nani kwaari kana munhu uyo aiva asina kuzvarwa. **22**
Zvino vakati vachidya, Jesu akatora chingwa, akaropafadza,
akamedura, ndokupa kwavari, akati: Torai, idyai, ichi ndicho
muviri wangu. **23** Akatora mukombe, akati avonga akapa
kwavari, vakanwa vese pauri. **24** Zvino akati kwavari: Iri
iropa rangu, iro resungano itsva, rinoteurirwa vazhinji. **25**
Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Handichazotongonwi zvechibereko
chemuzambiringa, kusvikira zuva iro randichazochinwa naro
chava chitsva muushe hwaMwari. **26** Zvino vakati vaimba rwiyo
rwekurumbidza vakabuda vakaenda kugomo reMiorivhi. **27** Zvino
Jesu akati kwavari: Mese muchagumburwa nekuda kwangu
usiku huno, nokuti kwakanyorwa kuchinzi: Ndicharova mufudzi,
makwai agopararira. **28** Asi shure kwekumutswa kwangu,
ndichakutungamirirai kuenda kuGarirea. **29** Asi Petro wakati
kwaari: Kunyange vese vakagumburwa, asi kwete ini. **30** Jesu
ndokuti kwaari: Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwauri: Nhasi, neusiku
huno, jongwe risati rarira kaviri, uchandiramba katatu. **31** Asi iye
wakareva zvakanyanya kusimba, achiti: Kunyange ndikatofanira
kufa nemwi, handingatongokurambiyi. Nevesewo vakadaro. **32**
Zvino vakasvika panzvimbo yainzi Getsemani; akati kuvadzidzi
vake: Garai pano, ndichinonyengetera. **33** Akatora pamwe naye
Petro naJakobho naJohwani, akatanga kuvhunduka nekunetseka
zvikuru. **34** Akati kwavari: Mweya wangu unoshungurudzika
kwazvo kusvikira pakufa; garai pano murinde. **35** Akapfuura
zvishoma, akawira pasi, akanyengetera, kuti kana zvaibvira,
nguva ipfuure kwaari. **36** Zvino akati: Abha, Baba, zvinhu
zvese zvinogoneka kwamuri. Bvisai mukombe uyu kwandiri, asi

kwete zvandinoda ini, asi zvamunoda imwi. 37 Zvino akasvika,
akavawana varere; akati kuna Petro: Simoni, urere here?
Wakonewa kurinda awa rimwe here? 38 Rindai munyengetere,
kuti murege kupinda mumuedzo. Mweya unoda hawo, asi nyama
ine utera. 39 Akaendazve, akanyengetera achireva mashoko
mamwechete. 40 Zvino paakadzoka, akavawana vararazve,
nokuti meso avo akange orema; vakasaziva zvavangamupindura.
41 Akauya rwechitatu, akati kwavari: Chirambai murere zvino
muzorore. Zvaringana; nguva yasvika; tarirai, Mwanakomana
wemunhu wokumikidzwa mumaoko avatadzi. 42 Simukai, tiende;
tarirai, wonditengesa wava pedo. 43 Pakarepo achataura,
Judhasi wakasvika, umwe wevanegumi nevaviri, chaunga chikuru
chinaye chine minondo netsvimbo, chichibva kuvapristi vakuru
nevanyori nevakuru. 44 Zvino iye wakamutengesa wakange
avapa chiratidzo, achiti: Uyo wandinongotsvoda ndiye; mumutore
muende naye makamuchengetedza. 45 Zvino wakati asvika,
pakarepo akaswedera kwaari akati: Rabhi! Rabhi! Akamutsvoda.
46 Vakabva vaisa maoko avo kwaari, vakamubata. 47 Zvino
umwe wevakange vamirepo wakavhomora munondo akatema
muranda wemupristi mukuru, akagura nzeve yake. 48 Zvino Jesu
akapindura akati kwavari: Mabuda semakanangana negororo
neminondo netsvimbo kuzondibata here? 49 Ndakange ndinemwi
mutembere zuva nezuva ndichidzidzisa, asi hamuna kundibata,
asi izvi zvaitwa kuti magwaro azadziswe. 50 Vese ndokumusiya
vakatiza. 51 Zvino rimwe jaya rakamutevera, rakamonera
mucheka werineni rakashama. Majaya akaribata; 52 ndokubva
rasiya mucheka werineni, rikavatiza rakashama. 53 Zvino
vakaendesa Jesu kumupristi mukuru; vakaunganira kwaari
vapristi vakuru vese nevakuru nevanyori. 54 Petro akamutevera

ari kure kusvikira mukati mechivanze chemupristi mukuru;
akange agere pamwe nevaranda, achidziya moto. **55** Zvino
vapristi vakuru nedare rese remakurukota vakatsvaka uchapupu
hwakanangana naJesu, kuti vamuuraye; asi havana kuhuwana.
56 Nokuti vazhinji vaimupupurira nhema, asi uchapupu hauna
kupindirana. **57** Ndokubva kwasimuka vamwe vakamupupurira
nhema vachiti: **58** Isu takamunzwa achiti: Ini ndichaputsa tembere
iyi yakaitwa nemaoko, uye mumazuva matatu ndichavaka imwe
isina kuitwa nemaoko. **59** Asi kunyange zvakadaro uchapupu
hwavo hauna kupindirana. **60** Zvino mupristi mukuru wakasimuka
pakati pavo, akabvunza Jesu, achiti: Haupinduri chinhu here?
Vanopupurei ava chakanangana newe? **61** Asi wakanyarara,
akasapindura chinhu. Mupristi mukuru akamubvunzazve, akati
kwaari: Iwe uri Kristu, Mwanakomana weWakaropafadzwa
here? **62** Jesu akati: Ndini iye. Uye muchaona Mwanakomana
wemunhu agere kuruoko rwerudyi rwesimba, achiuya nemakore
ekudenga. **63** Mupristi mukuru ndokubvarura nguvo dzake akati:
Tichiri kudirei zvapupu? **64** Manzwa kunyomba; munofungei?
Zvino vese vakamurasa kuti ave nemhosva yerufu. **65** Vamwe
vakatanga kumupfira, nekufukidza chiso chake, nekumurova
netsiva, nokuti kwaari: Porofita! Varanda vakamurova nembama
dzamaoko. **66** Zvino Petro achiri pachivanze pasi, kwakasvika
umwe wevarandakadzi vemupristi mukuru; **67** achiona Petro
achidziya moto, akamutarira akati: Iwewo wakange una Jesu
weNazareta. **68** Asi wakaramba, achiti: Handizivi kana kunzwisisa
zvaunoreva. Akabuda panze akaenda kumusuwo; jongwe rikarira.
69 Zvino murandakadzi akamuonazve, akatanga kuti kuna
vakange vamirepo: Uyu ndewavo. **70** Asi wakarambazve. Zvino
shure kwechinguvana, vakange vamirepo vakatizve kuna Petro:

Zvirokwazvo, uri wavo, nokuti newe uri muGarirea nemutauro
wako unotenderana nazvo. 71 Akatanga kutuka nekupika, achiti:
Handimuzivi munhu uyu wamunoreva. 72 Zvino jongwe rikarira
rwechipiri. Petro ndokurangarira shoko Jesu raakange areva
kwaari rekuti: Jongwe risati rarira kaviri, uchandiramba katatu.
Zvino wakati achifunga izvozvo akachema.

15 Zvino pakarepo mangwanani-ngwanani vapristi vakuru
vakaita zano nevakuru nevanyori nedare remakurukota rese,
vakasunga Jesu, vakamutakura, vakamukumikidza kuna Pirato.
2 Pirato ndokumubvunza achiti: Iwe uri Mambo weVaJudha
here? Akapindura, akati kwaari: Unoreva iwe. 3 Vapristi
vakuru vakamupomera zvinhu zvizhinji, asi iye haana kupindura
chinhu. 4 Pirato akamubvunzazve achiti: Haupinduri chinhu
here? Tarira, zvinhu zvingani zvavanokupupurira! 5 Asi Jesu
haana kuzopindurazve chinhu, zvekuti Pirato wakashamisika.
6 Zvino pamabiko waivasunungurira musungwa umwe, chero
upi wavanenge vakumbira. 7 Zvino kwakange kune wainzi
Bharabhasi, akasungwa pamwe nevakange vamutsa mhirizhonga
naye, vakange vaita umhondi pamhirizhonga iyoyo. 8 Zvino
chaunga chakadanidzira, vakatanga kukumbira kuti aite
sezvaaigarovaitira. 9 Asi Pirato akavapindura, achiti: Munoda kuti
ndikusunungurirei Mambo weVaJudha here? 10 Nokuti wakange
achiziva kuti vapristi vakuru vakange vamutengesa negodo. 11 Asi
vapristi vakuru vakamutsa chaunga, kuti zviri nani avasunungurire
Bharabhasi. 12 Pirato akapindura akatizve kwavari: Naizvozvo
munoda kuti ndimuitirei, wamunoti ndiMambo weVaJudha?
13 Vakadanidzirazve vachiti: Murovere pamuchinjikwa! 14 Asi
Pirato akati kwavari: Nemhaka yei? Wakaita chakaipa chei?
Vakanyanyisa kudanidzira vachiti: Muroverere pamuchinjikwa!

15 Zvino Pirato, achida kuti agutse chaunga, akavasunungurira
Bharabhasi; ndokukumikidza Jesu kwavari, amurova netyava,
kuti arovererwe pamuchinjikwa. 16 Zvino mauto akamuisa mukati
mechivanze, chinova imba yemutungamiriri, akadanira hondo
yese pamwe; 17 vakamupfekedza zvine ruvara rwehute, vakaruka
korona yeminzwa, vakaisa paari. 18 Vakatanga kumukwazisa,
vachiti: Hekanhi, Mambo weVaJudha! 19 Vakamurova musoro
nerutsanga, vakamupfira, vakafugama mabvi, vakamunamata.
20 Zvino vakati vamuseka, vakamubvisa zveruvara rwehute,
ndokumupfekedza nguvo dzake pachake, vakabuda naye
kunomuroverera pamuchinjikwa. 21 Vakamanikidza umwe
waipfuura wainzi Simoni muKurini, achibva kuruwa, baba
vaArekizandiro naRufo, kuti atakure muchinjikwa wake.
22 Vakamuisa kunzvimbo yainzi Gorogota, ndokuti kana
zvichishandurwa: Nzvimbo yedehenya. 23 Vakamupa waini
yakavhenganiswa nemura kuti anwe, asi haana kugamuchira.
24 Zvino vakati vamuroverera pamuchinjikwa, vakagovana nguvo
dzake, vachikanda mujenya pamusoro padzo, kuti umwe neumwe
achatorei. 25 Rakange rava awa rechitatu, vakabva vamuroverera
pamuchinjikwa. 26 Nerugwaro rwemhosva yake rwakange
rwakanyorwa pamusoro, rwuchiti: MAMBO WEVAJUDHA. 27
Pamwe naye vakaroverera pamuchinjikwa makororo maviri,
umwe kuruoko rwerudyi, neumwe kuruboshwe rwake. 28 Rugwaro
rukazadzisika, rwunoti: Wakaverengwa pamwe nevasina murairo.
29 Nevaipfuura vakamutuka, vachidzungudza misoro yavo,
vachiti: Ehe-e, iwe unoputsa tembere, nekuivaka nemazuva
matatu, 30 zviponese, uburuke pamuchinjikwa! 31 Saizvozvo
vapristiwo vakuru vakamuseka pamwe nevanyori pakati pavo,
vachiti: Wakaponesa vamwe, haagoni kuzviponesa. 32 Kristu

Mambo waIsraeri ngaaburuke ikozvino pamuchinjikwa, kuti
tione titende. Nevakange varovererwa pamuchinjikwa pamwe
naye vakamunyomba. 33 Zvino awa rechitanhatu rakati rasvika,
rima rikavapo panyika yese kusvikira paawa repfumbamwe. 34
Zvino neawa repfumbamwe, Jesu akadana nenzwi guru, achiti:
"Eroi, Eroi, rama sabhakitani!" Ndokuti, kana zvichishandurwa:
Mwari wangu, Mwari wangu, mandisiirei? 35 Vamwe vevakange
vamirepo vakati vachizvinzwa, vakati: Tarirai, anodana Eria.
36 Ipapo umwe wakamhanya, akazadza chipanje nevhiniga,
akaisa parutsanga, akamupa kuti anwe, achiti: Regai, tione kana
Eria achiuya kumuburusa. 37 Ipapo Jesu akadanidzira nenzwi
guru akapa mweya. 38 Vheiri retembere rikabvaruka kuita
mapandi maviri, kubva kumusoro kusvikira pasi. 39 Zvino mukuru
wezana wakange amirepo pakatarisana naye, wakati achiona kuti
wadanidzira zvakadaro akapa mweya, akati: Zvirokwazvo, munhu
uyu wanga ari Mwanakomana waMwari. 40 Uye kwakange
kune vakadziwo vakatarira vari kure, pakati pavo pakange
pana Maria Magidhariniwo, naMaria mai vaJakobho mudiki
naJose, naSarome, 41 (avowo vaimutevera achiri muGarirea,
vachimushandira), nevamwe vakadzi vazhinji vakange vakwira
kuJerusarema naye. 42 Zvino atova manheru, zvarakange
riri gadziriro, ndokuti zuva rinotangira sabata, 43 Josefa
waiva weArimatia, nhengo yedare yairemekedzwa, wakange
akamirirawo pachake ushe hwaMwari; wakauya akapinda kuna
Pirato akatsunga, akakumbira chitunha chaJesu. 44 Pirato
akashamisika nokuti wakange atofa; akadanira kwaari mukuru
wezana, akamubvunza kana akange ava nenguva afa. 45 Zvino
wakati azvinzwa nemukuru wezana, akapa Josefa chitunha. 46
Akatenga mucheka wakaisvonaka, akamuburusa, akamuputira

nemucheka wakapfava, ndokumuradzika muguva rakange
rakacherwa muruware, ndokukungurusira ibwe pamukova
weguva. **47** Zvino Maria Magidharini, naMaria mai vaJose,
vakaona paakaradzikwa.

16 Sabata rakati rapfuura, Maria Magidharini, naMaria mai
vaJakobho, naSarome vakatenga zvinonhuhwira, kuti vauye
kunomuzodza. **2** Mangwanani-ngwanani kwazvo nomusi
wekutanga wevhiki vakauya kuguva, zuva robuda. **3** Vakati
pakati pavo: Ndiani achatikungurusira ibwe kubva pamukova
weguva? **4** Zvino vakati vachitarira, vakaona kuti ibwe
rakange rakunguruswa, nokuti raiva guru-guru. **5** Zvino
vakati vachipinda muguva, vakaona jaya rakange rigere
kurudyi, rakapfeka nguvo refu chena; vakavhunduka; **6** asi
rakati kwavari: Musavhunduka; munotsvaka Jesu muNazareta
wakarovererwa pamuchinjikwa; wamuka, haasi pano; tarirai
panzvimbo pavakange vamuradzika. **7** Asi endai, munoudza
vadzidzi vake naPetro kuti anokutungamirirai kuGarirea,
muchanomuonako sezvaakakuudzai. **8** Zvino vakabuda
nekukurumidza vakatiza paguva; uyezve kudedera nekuvhunduka
kwakavabata; vakasataura chinhu kuna ani zvake, nokuti
vakange vachitya. **9** **(note: The most reliable and earliest manuscripts
do not include Mark 16:9-20.)** Zvino Jesu wakati amuka mangwanani-
ngwanani newekutanga wevhiki, wakaonekwa pakutanga
kuna Maria Magidharini, waakabudisa kwaari madhimoni
manomwe. **10** Uyo akaenda akaudza avo vaiva naye,
pavaichema vachirira. **11** Neava vanzwa kuti mupenyu, uye
kuti wakange aonekwa naye, havana kutenda. **12** Shure
kweizvozvo wakazviratidza nechimwe chimiro kuvaviri vavo
vachifamba, vachienda muruwa. **13** Zvino avawo vakaenda

vakaudza vakange vasara; naavo vakasavatenda. **14** Pashure
wakazviratidza kune vanegumi neumwe vagere pakudya,
akatsiura kusatenda kwavo neukukutu hwemoyo, nokuti havana
kutenda vaya vakange vamuona amuka. **15** Akati kwavari:
Endai munyika yese muparidze evhangeri kuchisikwa chega-
chega. **16** Uyo anotenda akabhabhatidzwa achaponeswa; asi
asingatendi achapiwa mhosva. **17** Zviratidzo izvi zvichavatevera
vanotenda: Muzita rangu vachabudisa madhimoni, vachataura
nendimi itsva; **18** vachanonga nyoka; kunyange vakanwa chero
chinhu chinouraya, hachingatongovakuvadzi; vachaisa maoko
pavarwere, vakapora. **19** Naizvozvo Ishe shure kwekunge ataura
kwavari, akagamuchirwa kumusoro kudenga, akagara kuruoko
rwerudyi rwaMwari. **20** Avo vakabuda, vakaparidza kwese-
kwese, Ishe achibata navo, achisimbisa shoko nezviratidzo
zvaitevera. Amen.

Ruka

1 Sezvo vazhinji vakabata kuronga nhoroondo yezvinhu
zvakavimbika zvizere pakati pedu, 2 sezvavakapa kwatiri ivo
kubva pakutanga vakazvionera, uye vari varanda veshoko, 3
zvakaonekwa zvakanaka kwandiriwo, ndanyatsoongorora zvinhu
zvese kubva pakutanga, kuti ndikunyorerei nekutevedzanisa,
imwi Teofiro changamire, 4 kuti muzive chokwadi chezvinhu
zvamakadzidziswa. 5 Kwaivapo nemazuva aHerodhe mambo
weJudhiya umwe mupristi wainzi Zakaria, weboka raAbhiya;
nemukadzi wake waibva kuvanasikana vaAroni, nezita rake
riri Erizabheti. 6 Uye vari vaviri vakange vakarurama
pamberi paMwari, vachifamba nemirairo yese nezviga zvaIshe,
vasina chavangapomerwa. 7 Uye vakange vasina mwana,
nokuti Erizabheti wakange ari mhanje, uye vakange vaenda
pamakore vari vaviri. 8 Zvino zvakaitika kuti wakati achiita
ushumiri hweupristi pamberi paMwari, pachidanho cheboka
rake, 9 maererano netsika yeushumiri hweupristi, wakabatwa
nemujenya kuti apise zvipfungaidzo zvinonhuhwira apinda
mutembere yaIshe. 10 Zvino chaunga chese chevanhu
chakange chichinyengetera kunze nenguva yezvipfungaidzo
zvinonhuhwira. 11 Zvino kwakaonekwa kwaari mutumwa
waIshe, amire kurutivi rwerudyi rwearitari yezvipfungaidzo
zvinonhuhwira. 12 Zvino Zakaria wakati achimuona akanetseka,
kutya kukamuwira. 13 Asi mutumwa wakati kwaari: Usatya
Zakaria; nokuti munyengetero wako wanzwikwa, nemukadzi
wako Erizabheti achakuberekera mwanakomana, ugotumidza
zita rake Johwani. 14 Uye uchava nemufaro nekupembera,
nevazhinji vachafarira kuberekwa kwake. 15 Nokuti achava
mukuru pamberi paIshe, haangatongonwi waini kana zvinodhaka;

uye achazadzwa neMweya Mutsvene kunyange kubva padumbu
ramai vake. **16** Nevazhinji vevana vaIsraeri achatendeusira kuna
Ishe Mwari wavo; **17** uye iye achafamba pamberi pake mumweya
nesimba raEria, kutendeusira moyo yemadzibaba kuvana,
nevasingateereri kuuchenjeri hwevakarurama, kugadzirira Ishe
vanhu vakagadzirwa. **18** Zakaria akati kumutumwa: Izvozvi
ndichazviziva nei? Nokuti ini ndava mukweguru, nemukadzi
wangu waenda pamazuva ake. **19** Mutumwa achipindura akati
kwaari: Ini ndini Gabhirieri, anomira pamberi paMwari; ndatumwa
kuti nditaure kwauri, ndikuparidzire mashoko awa akanaka. **20**
Zvino tarira, uchava chimumumu, usingagoni kutaura, kusvikira
zuva rinoitika zvinhu izvi, nokuti hauna kutenda mashoko angu,
achazadziswa nenguva yawo. **21** Vanhu vakange vakamirira
Zakaria, vakashamisika nekunonoka kwake mutembere. **22**
Zvino wakati abuda, akakonewa kutaura kwavari; vakaziva kuti
akange aona chiratidzo mutembere; iye akavaninira nemaoko,
akaramba ari chimumumu. **23** Zvino zvakaitika kuti mazuva
okushumira kwake akati achangopera, akaenda kumba kwake.
24 Zvino shure kwemazuva iwayo, mukadzi wake Erizabheti
akatora mimba, akazvivanza mwedzi mishanu, achiti: **25** Ishe
wandiitira saizvozvi nemazuva aakanditarira, kuti abvise ruzvidzo
rwangu pakati pevanhu. **26** Zvino nemwedzi wechitanhatu
mutumwa Gabhirieri wakatumwa naMwari kuguta reGarirea
rinonzi Nazareta, **27** kumhandara, yakange yatsidza kuwanikwa
nemurume zita rake raiva Josefa, weimba yaDhavhidhi; uye
zita remhandara riri Maria. **28** Mutumwa akapinda kwaari akati:
Hekanhi, iwe une nyasha! Ishe anewe, wakaropafadzwa iwe
pakati pevakadzi. **29** Iye wakati achimuona akanetseka neshoko
rake, akafunganya kuti uku kukwazisa rudzii kwakadai. **30**

Zvino mutumwa akati kwaari: Usatya Maria; nokuti wawana
nyasha kuna Mwari. **31** Zvino tarira, uchava nemimba, ugozvara
mwanakomana, uchatumidza zita rake kuti Jesu. **32** Iye achava
mukuru, achanzi Mwanakomana weWekumusoro-soro; Ishe
Mwari achapa kwaari chigaro cheushe chababa vake Dhavhidhi.
33 Achatonga pamusoro peimba yaJakobho kusvikira narinhi,
neushe hwake hahungavi nemugumo. **(aiōn g165)** **34** Maria
ndokuti kumutumwa: Izvi zvingava sei, nokuti handizivi murume?
35 Mutumwa akapindura akati kwaari: Mweya Mutsvene uchauya
pamusoro pako, nesimba reWekumusoro-soro richakudzikatira;
naizvozvo icho chitsvene chichaberekwa newe chichanzi
Mwanakomana waMwari. **36** Uye tarira, Erizabheti hama
yako, iyewo wava nemimba yemwanakomana pakuchembera
kwake; nemwedzi uno wava wechitanhatu kuna iye wainzi
mhanje. **37** Nokuti naMwari hakuna chinhu chisingazogoneki.
38 Maria ndokuti: Tarirai, murandakadzi waIshe; ngazvive
kwandiri seshoko renyu. Mutumwa ndokubva kwaari. **39** Zvino
Maria akasimuka nemazuva iwayo akaenda kunyika yezvikomo
nekukurumidza, kuguta raJudha; **40** akapinda mumba maZakaria,
akakwazisa Erizabheti. **41** Zvino zvakaitika kuti Erizabheti
wakati achinzwa kukwazisa kwaMaria, mwana akatamba
mudumbu rake; naErizabheti akazadzwa neMweya Mutsvene,
42 akadanidzira nenzwi guru, akati: Wakaropafadzwa iwe pakati
pevakadzi, uye chakaropafadzwa chibereko chedumbu rako! **43**
Ko zvandibvira nepi, kuti mai vaIshe wangu vauye kwandiri?
44 Nokuti tarira, inzwi rekukwazisa kwako rangoti richisvika
munzeve dzangu, mwana watamba mudumbu rangu nemufaro.
45 Uye wakaropafadzwa anotenda, nokuti zvakataurwa naIshe
kwaari zvichazadziswa. **46** Maria akati: Moyo wangu unokudza

Ishe, **47** nemweya wangu unofara muna Mwari Muponesi
wangu; **48** nokuti wakatarira kuninipiswa kwemurandakadzi wake;
nokuti tarira, kubva zvino mazera ese achati ndakaropafadzwa.
49 Nokuti ane masimba wakandiitira zvinhu zvikuru; nezita
rake idzvene. **50** Netsitsi dzake dziri kuna avo vanomutya
kubva kumazera kusvika kumazera. **51** Wakaita zvine simba
neruoko rwake; wakaparadzira vanozvikudza mundangariro
dzemoyo yavo. **52** Wakaburusa vane masimba pazvigaro
zvoushe, akasimudza vakaderera. **53** Vane nzara wakavagutsa
nezvinhu zvakanaka, asi vafumi wakavaendesa vasina chinhu.
54 Wakabatsira Israeri muranda wake kuti arangarire tsitsi, **55**
sezvaakataura kumadzibaba edu, kuna Abhurahama nekumbeu
yake kusvikira rinhi narinhi. **(aiōn g165)** **56** Maria akagara
naye mwedzi inenge mitatu, akadzokera kumba kwake. **57**
Zvino nguva yaErizabheti yekusununguka kwake yakazara;
akabereka mwanakomana. **58** Zvino vavakidzani nehama
dzake vakati vanzwa kuti Ishe wakange amuitira tsitsi dzake
huru, vakafara naye. **59** Zvino zvakaitika kuti nezuva rerusere
vakauya kuzodzingisa mucheche, vakamutumidza maererano
nezita rababa vake Zakaria. **60** Asi mai vake vakapindura
vakati: Kwete, asi achanzi Johwani. **61** Vakati kwaari: Hakuna
munhu kuhama dzako anodaidzwa nezita iri. **62** Vakataura
nemaoko kuna baba vake, kuti vanoda kuti anzi ani. **63**
Vakakumbira chinyorero, vakanyora vachiti: NdiJohwani zita rake;
vakashamisika vese. **64** Muromo wake ukazarurwa pakarepo,
nerurimi rwake rukasununguka, akataura, achirumbidza Mwari.
65 Kutya kukawira vese vaigara vakavakomba; nemashoko awa
ese akataurwa kunyika yese yezvikomo yeJudhiya. **66** Zvino
vese vakanzwa, vakazviisa mumoyo mavo, vachiti: Mucheche

uyu achazova ani? Uye ruoko rwaIshe rwakava naye. **67**
Zvino Zakaria baba vake vakazadzwa neMweya Mutsvene,
vakaporofita, vachiti: **68** Ngaarumbidzwe Ishe Mwari waIsraeri,
nokuti wakashanyira nekuita rudzikunuro kuvanhu vake; **69**
akatisimudzira runyanga rweruponeso mumba maDhavhidhi
muranda wake; **70** sezvaakataura nemuromo wevaporofita vake
vatsvene, vakange varipo kubva pasichigare; **(aiōn g165)** **71**
ruponeso pamhandu dzedu, neparuoko rwavese vanotivenga; **72**
kuitira madzibaba edu tsitsi, nekurangarira sungano yake tsvene,
73 mhiko yaakapika kuna Abhurahama baba vedu; **74** kutipa, kuti
tasunungurwa muruoko rwevavengi vedu, timushumire tisingatyi;
75 muutsvene nekururama pamberi pake mazuva ese eupenyu
hwedu. **76** Newe mucheche, uchanzi muporofita weWekumusoro-
soro, nokuti uchatungamira pamberi pechiso chaIshe, kugadzirira
nzira dzake; **77** kupa ruzivo rweruponeso kuvanhu vake
mukanganwiro yezvivi zvavo; **78** netsitsi dzemoyo dzaMwari
wedu, mauri mambakwedza anobva kumusoro anotishanyira; **79**
kuvhenekera vagere murima nemumvuri worufu, nekururamisa
tsoka dzedu munzira yerugare. **80** Mucheche akakura, akasimba
mumweya, akava mumarenje, kusvikira zuva rekuratidzwa kwake
kuna Israeri.

2 Zvino zvakaitika nemazuva iwayo, chisungo chakabuda
kubva kuna Kesari Agasto, kuti nyika yese inyorwe. **2**
Kunyorwa uku kwaiva kwekutanga kwakaitwa Kuriniosi ari
mutungamiriri weSiriya. **3** Vese ndokuenda kunonyorwa,
umwe neumwe kuguta rekwake. **4** NaJosefawo akakwira
achibva Garirea muguta Nazareta, akaenda Judhiya kuguta
raDhavhidhi, rinonzi Bhetirehemu, nokuti waiva weimba nedzinza
raDhavhidhi, **5** kunonyorwa naMaria mukadzi wakange atsidzira

kuwanikwa naye, ava nemimba. 6 Zvakaitika kuti vachipo,
mazuva ekusununguka kwake akazadzisika; 7 ndokuzvara
mwanakomana wake wedangwe, akamuputira nemicheka,
akamuvanzarika muchidyiro, nokuti makange musina nzvimbo
yavo muimba yevaeni. 8 Zvino kwakange kune vafudzi munyika
iyoyo vaigara kuuragu vachichengetedza nguva dzekurinda
boka ravo usiku. 9 Zvino tarira, mutumwa waIshe akamira
pedo navo, nekubwinya kwaIshe kukapenya kwakavakomba;
vakatya nekutya kukuru. 10 Zvino mutumwa akati kwavari:
Musatya; nokuti tarirai, ndinokuparidzirai mashoko akanaka
emufaro mukuru, uchava kuvanhu vese; 11 nokuti mazvarirwa
nhasi Muponesi, anova Kristu Ishe, muguta raDhavhidhi. 12
Zvino ichi chiratidzo kwamuri: Muchawana mucheche akaputirwa
nemicheka, arere muchidyiro. 13 Uye pakarepo kukavapo pamwe
nemutumwa chaunga chehondo yekudenga vachirumbidza
Mwari, vachiti: 14 Rumbidzo kuna Mwari kumusoro-soro, nerugare
panyika; chishuwo chakanaka kuvanhu. 15 Zvino kwakaitika
kuti vatumwa vabva kwavari vaenda kudenga, vanhu vafudzi
vakataurirana, vachiti: Ngatiende ikozvino Bhetirehemu, tinoona
chinhu ichi chakaitika, Ishe chaatizivisa. 16 Zvino vakakurumidza
kusvika, vakawana vese Maria naJosefa, nemucheche arere
muchidyiro. 17 Vakati vaona, vakazivisa kwese shoko ravakange
vaudzwa maererano nemucheche uyu. 18 Zvino vese vakanzwa
vakashamisika nezvinhu zvakange zvataurwa kwavari nevafudzi.
19 Asi Maria wakachengeta zvinhu izvi zvese, achifungisisa
mumoyo make. 20 Zvino vafudzi vakadzokera, vachikudza
nekurumbidza Mwari pamusoro pezvinhu zvese zvavakange
vanzwa nekuona, sezvakange zvataurwa kwavari. 21 Mazuva
masere akati apera kuti mucheche adzingiswe, zita rake ndokunzi

Jesu, raakange atumidzwa nemutumwa asati agamuchirwa
mudumbu. **22** Zvino mazuva ekunatswa kwake nemurairo
waMozisi akati apera, vakauya naye kuJerusarema, kuti
vamukumikidze kuna Ishe, **23** (sezvazvakanyorwa pamurairo
waIshe kuti: Chirume chese chinozarura chizvaro, chichanzi
chitsvene kuna Ishe), **24** uye vabaire chibairo sezvazvakarehwa
pamurairo waIshe, njiva mbiri, kana vana vaviri vehangaiwa.
25 Zvino tarira, kwakange kune munhu muJerusarema, zita
rake raiva Simioni, ndiyewo munhu waiva akarurama akazvipira
kushumira Mwari, akamirira kunyaradzwa kwaIsraeri, neMweya
Mutsvene wakange uri pamusoro pake. **26** Zvino zvakange
zvaratidzwa kwaari neMweya Mutsvene, kuti haangaoni rufu
asati aona Kristu waIshe. **27** Wakapinda mutembere neMweya;
zvino vabereki vakati vachiuisa mucheche Jesu mukati, kuti
vaite pamusoro pake netsika yemurairo, **28** iye akamutora
mumaoko ake, akarumbidza Mwari, achiti: **29** Tenzi, ikozvino
regai muranda wenyu aende nerugare, seshoko renyu; **30** nokuti
meso angu aona ruponeso rwenyu, **31** rwamakagadzirira pamberi
pezviso zvevanhu vese; **32** chiedza chekuzarurira vahedheni,
nekubwinya kwerudzi rwenyu Israeri. **33** Josefa namai vake
vakashamisika nezvinhu zvakarehwa pamusoro pake. **34** Zvino
Simioni akavaropafadza, akati kuna Maria mai vake: Tarira, uyu
wakaisirwa kuwa nekumuka kwevazhinji muna Israeri, nekuva
chiratidzo chichapikiswa; **35** uye newe, munondo uchagura
nemumweya wako pachako; kuti ndangariro dzemoyo mizhinji
dzifukurwe. **36** Zvino kwakange kuna Ana muporofitakadzi,
mukunda waFanueri, wedzinza raAsheri; wakange akwegura
kwazvo, wakararama nemurume makore manomwe kubvira
paumhandara hwake. **37** Uye ari chirikadzi yemakore angava

makumi masere nemana, wakange asingabvi mutembere,
achishumira nemitsanyo neminyengetero usiku nemasikati.
38 Naiye wakati achisvika nenguva iyoyo akatenda Mwari,
akataura pamusoro pake kuna vese vakange vachitarisira
kusunungurwa muJerusarema. **39** Zvino vakati vapedza zvinhu
zvese zvaienderana nemurairo waIshe, vakadzokera Garirea
kuguta ravo Nazareta. **40** Mucheche akakura, akasimba
mumweya, akazara nenjere; nenyasha dzaMwari dzakange dziri
pamusoro pake. **41** Zvino vabereki vake vaienda kuJerusarema
makore ese pamutambo wepasika. **42** Zvino wakati ava nemakore
gumi nemaviri, vakakwira kuJerusarema zvichienderana netsika
yemutambo, **43** vakati vapedza mazuva, pakudzoka kwavo,
mwana Jesu akasara kuJerusarema, asi Josefa namai vake
vasingazvizivi, **44** asi vaimufungira kuva mune vamwe vevakange
vachifamba navo, vakafamba mufambo wezuva, vakazomutsvaka
pakati pehama nekuvazikanwi. **45** Asi vakati vasingamuwani,
vakadzokera kuJerusarema vachimutsvaka. **46** Zvino zvakaitika
shure kwemazuva matatu, vakamuwana mutembere, agere
pakati pevadzidzisi, achivateerera, achivabvunza. **47** Vese
vakange vachimunzwa vakashamiswa nekunzwisisa nemhinduro
dzake. **48** Zvino vakati vamuona vakakatyamara; mai vake
vakati kwaari: Mwana, waitirei zvakadai kwatiri? Tarira, baba
vako neni tanga tichikutsvaka tichirwadziwa. **49** Akati kwavari:
Mainditsvakirei? Manga musingazivi kuti ndinofanira kuva
pazvinhu zvaBaba vangu here? **50** Asi ivo havana kunzwisisa
shoko raakataura kwavari. **51** Zvino akaburuka navo, akasvika
Nazareta; akazviisa pasi pavo. Asi mai vake vakachengeta
mashoko awa ese mumoyo mavo. **52** Jesu akawedzera panjere
nekukura, nepakudiwa naMwari nevanhu.

3 Zvino negore regumi nemashanu rekutonga kwaTibherio
Kesari, Pondiyo Pirato ari mutungamiriri weJudhiya, Herodhe ari
umwe wevatongi vana weGarirea, Firipi munin'ina wake ari umwe
wevatongi vana weIturea nedunhu reTrakoniti, Risanio ari umwe
wevatongi vana weAbhirene, 2 Anasi naKayafasi vari vapristi
vakuru, shoko raMwari rakasvika kuna Johwani mwanakomana
waZakaria murenje. 3 Akasvika munyika yese yakapoteredza
yaJoridhani, achiparidza rubhabhatidzo rwekutendeuka kuve
kukanganwirwa kwezvivi; 4 sezvazvakanyorwa mubhuku
remashoko aIsaya muporofita zvichinzi: Inzwi reanodana
murenje richiti: Gadzirai nzira yaIshe; ruramisai migwagwa
yake. 5 Mupata wese uchafusirwa, negomo rega-rega
nechikomo zvichaderedzwa; zvakakombama zvicharuramiswa,
uye makwiringwindi ave nzira dzakaenzana; 6 uye nyama yese
ichaona ruponeso rwaMwari. 7 Naizvozvo wakati kuzvaunga
zvaibudira kuzobhabhatidzwa naye: Imwi zvizvarwa zvenyoka,
ndiani wakakutaridzirai kutiza hasha dzinouya? 8 Naizvozvo
berekai zvibereko zvakafanira kutendeuka; uye musatanga
kuti mukati menyu: Tina Abhurahama anova baba; nokuti
ndinoti kwamuri: Mwari anogona kubva pamabwe awa kumutsira
Abhurahama vana. 9 Ikozvino sanhuwo ratoiswa pamudzi
wemiti; naizvozvo muti umwe neumwe usingabereki chibereko
chakanaka unotemerwa pasi, ugokandirwa mumoto. 10 Zvaunga
zvikamubvunza, zvichiti: Zvino tichaitei? 11 Akapindura akati
kwavari: Ane nguvo refu mbiri, ngaagovane neasina; neane
kudya ngaaite saizvozvo. 12 Zvino kwakauyawo vateresi
kuzobhabhatidzwa, vakati kwaari: Mudzidzisi, tichaitei? 13
Akati kwavari: Musateresa kupfuura pamakatemerwa napo. 14
Nemautowo akamubvunza, achiti: Ko isu tichaitei? Akati kwaari:

Musatyityidzira munhu kana kupomera nhema; uye mugutsikane
nemibairo yenyu. **15** Zvino vanhu vakati vachatarisira, vese
vachirangarira mumoyo mavo pamusoro paJohwani, kuti
zvimwe iye angava Kristu, **16** Johwani akapindura kune vese
achiti: Ini zvirokwazvo ndinokubhabhatidzai nemvura; asi ane
simba kupfuura ini anouya, wandisina kufanira kusunungura
rukanda rweshangu dzake; iye achakubhabhatidzai neMweya
Mutsvene nemoto; **17** werusero rwake rwuri muruoko rwake;
achachenesa kwazvo buriro rake; uye achaunganidza zviyo
mudura rake, asi hundi achaipisa nemoto usingadzimiki. **18**
Naizvozvo achikurudzira nezvimwe zvinhu zvizhinji, akaparidzira
vanhu evhangeri. **19** Asi Herodhe umwe wevatongi vana,
wakati atsiurwa naye pamusoro paHerodhiasi, mukadzi waFiripi
munin'ina wake, nezvakaipa zvese Herodhe zvaakange aita, **20**
wakawedzerazve ichi pamusoro pazvo zvese, kuti wakapfigira
Johwani mutirongo. **21** Zvino zvakaitika kuti vanhu vese
vabhabhatidzwa, Jesuwo abhabhatidzwa, achinyengetera, denga
rakazarurwa. **22** Mweya Mutsvene ndokuburukira pamusoro pake
nechimiro chemuviri sewenjiva, inzwi ndokubva kudenga, richiti:
Iwe uri Mwanakomana wangu anodikanwa, ndinofara mauri
kwazvo. **23** Zvino iye Jesu wakange achitanga kuva nemakore
anenge makumi matatu, ari (sezvaifungidzirwa) mwanakomana
waJosefa, waHeri, **24** waMatati, waRevhi, waMeriki, waJanai,
waJosefa, **25** waMatatiasi, waAmosi, waNaumi, waEsiri, waNagai,
26 waMaati, waMatatiasi, waSimeyi, waJosefa, waJudha, **27**
waJohwana, waResa, waZerubhabheri, waSaratieri, waNeri,
28 waMeriki, waAdhi, waKosamu, waErimodhamu, waEri,
29 waJose, waEriezeri, waJorimu, waMatati, waRevhi, **30**
waSimioni, waJudha, waJosefa, waJonanu, waEriakimu, **31**

waMerea, waMenani, waMatata, waNatani, waDhavhidhi, 32
waJese, waObhedhi, waBhowazi, waSarimoni, waNaashoni, 33
waAminadhabhi, waAramu, waEsiromi, waFaresi, waJudha, 34
waJakobho, waIsaka, waAbhurahama, waTera, waNahori, 35
waSerugi, waRagau, waFareki, waEberi, waSara, 36 waKainani,
waArifakisadhi, waSemu, waNowa, waRameki, 37 waMatusara,
waEnoki, waJaredhi, waMarereeri, waKainani, 38 waEnosi,
waSeti, waAdhamu, waMwari.

4 Zvino Jesu azere neMweya Mutsvene wakadzoka achibva
paJoridhani, akatungamirirwa neMweya kurenje, 2 achiidzwa
nadhiabhorosi mazuva makumi mana. Uye wakange asingadyi
chinhu nemazuva iwayo; zvino akati apera pakupedzisira
akazonzwa nzara. 3 Zvino dhiabhorosi akati kwaari: Kana uri
Mwanakomana waMwari, udza ibwe iri kuti rive chingwa. 4 Jesu
akamupindura, achiti: Kwakanyorwa kuti: Munhu haangararami
nechingwa chete, asi neshoko rimwe nerimwe raMwari. 5
Dhiabhorosi ndokumutungamidza pagomo refu, akamuratidza
ushe hwese hwenyika nenguva diki-diki. 6 Dhiabhorosi ndokuti
kwaari: Simba iri rese ndichakupa nekukudzwa kwahwo,
nokuti ndakaripiwa ini, uye ndinoripa ani nani wandinoda. 7
Naizvozvo iwe kana ukandinamata pamberi pangu, zvese
zvichava zvako. 8 Jesu akapindura akati kwaari: Ibva shure
kwangu, Satani; nokuti kwakanyorwa kuchinzi: Uchanamata
Ishe, Mwari wako, uye umushumire iye ega. 9 Akamutungamirira
kuJerusarema, akamuisa pachiruvu chetembere, akati kwaari:
Kana uri Mwanakomana waMwari, zviwisire pasi uchibva
pano; 10 nokuti kwakanyorwa kuchinzi: Acharaira vatumwa
vake pamusoro pako, kuti vakuchengete; 11 uye: Pamaoko
vachakugamha, zvimwe ungagumbusa rutsoka rwako pabwe.

12 Jesu achipindura, akati kwaari: Kwakanzi: Usaidza Ishe
Mwari wako. **13** Dhiabhorosi akati apedza muedzo wese,
akabva kwaari kusvikira pane imwe nguva. **14** Zvino Jesu
wakadzokera kuGarirea nesimba reMweya; mukurumbira
maererano naye ukabudira kudunhu rese rakapoteredza. **15**
Iye ndokudzidzisa mumasinagoge avo, achikudzwa nevese. **16**
Akasvika paNazareta, paakange arerwa; netsika yake wakapinda
musinagoge nemusi wesabata, akasimuka kuti averenge. **17**
Akapiwa rugwaro rwemuporofita Isaya. Zvino wakati azarura
rugwaro, akawana nzvimbo pakange pakanyorwa kuti: **18**
Mweya waIshe uri pamusoro pangu, naizvozvo wakandizodza,
kuti ndiparidzire evhangeri kuvarombo; wakandituma kuti
ndiporese vakaputsika pamoyo, kuparidza kusunungurwa kuna
vakatapwa, nekuona kumapofu, ndisunungure vakatsikirirwa,
19 kudanidzira gore rakanaka raIshe. **20** Akapeta rugwaro,
akadzosera kumuranda, akagara pasi; meso avese vaiva
musinagoge akamutarisisa. **21** Zvino akatanga kuti kwavari:
Nhasi rugwaro urwu rwazadziswa munzeve dzenyu. **22** Vese
vakamupupurira, vakashamisika nemashoko enyasha akabuda
mumuromo make, vakati: Uyu haasi mwanakomana waJosefa
here? **23** Akati kwavari: Zvirokwazvo muchataura kwandiri
dimikira iri: Murapi, zvirape iwe; zvese zvatakanzwa zvakaitwa
paKapenaume, zviitewo muno munyika yekwako. **24** Iye
ndokuti: Zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri: Hakuna muporofita
anogamuchirwa munyika yekwake. **25** Asi chokwadi ndinoti
kwamuri: Chirikadzi zhinji dzaivako kuna Israeri pamazuva
aEria, apo denga rakavharwa kwemakore matatu nemwedzi
mitanhatu, zvekuti kwakava nenzara huru panyika yese; **26** asi
Eria haana kutumwa kune umwe wavo, kunze kwekuSarepita

yeSidhoni, kumukadzi chirikadzi. **27** Uye vane maperembudzi
vazhinji vaivako kuna Israeri panguva yemuporofita Erisha; asi
hakuna umwe wavo wakanatswa, kunze kwaNaamani muSiriya.
28 Ipapo vese vakange vari musinagoge vakazara nehasha,
vachinzwa zvinhu izvi. **29** Ndokusimuka, vakamusundidzira
kunze kweguta, vakauya naye kusvika pamawere pegomo,
pakange pakavakwa guta ravo, kuti vamuposhere pasi. **30** Asi
iye wakapfuura nepakati pavo akaenda. **31** Wakabva aburukira
Kapenaume, guta reGarirea; uye aivadzidzisa nemasabata. **32**
Vakashamisika nedzidziso yake, nokuti shoko rake rakange rine
simba. **33** Zvino musinagoge makange mune munhu aiva ane
mweya wedhimoni retsvina; ukadanidzira nenzwi guru, **34** ukati:
Regai! Tinei nemwi Jesu muNazareta? Mauya kuzotiparadza
here? Ndinokuzivai kuti ndimwi ani: Mutsvene waMwari. **35**
Zvino Jesu akautsiura, achiti: Nyarara, ubude kwaari! Dhimoni
rakati ramuwisira pakati, rikabuda kwaari, risina kumukuvadza.
36 Kushamisika kukavasvikira vese, vakataurirana pachavo,
vachiti: Ishoko ripi iri? Nokuti nesimba nechikuriri anoraira
mweya yetsvina, ikabuda. **37** Mukurumbira maererano naye
ukabuda kunzvimbo dzese dzedunhu rakapoteredza. **38** Zvino
wakasimuka akabuda musinagoge, akapinda mumba maSimoni;
zvino mai vemukadzi waSimoni vakange vakabatwa nefivhiri
huru; vakamukumbirira kwaari. **39** Zvino akakotamira pamusoro
pavo, akatsiura fivhiri, ikavarega; uye pakarepo vakasimuka
vakavashandira. **40** Zvino zuva rakati rovira, vese vaiva
nevarwere vezvirwere zvakasiyana-siyana vakavauisa kwaari;
akaisa maoko pamusoro peumwe neumwe wavo akavaporesa.
41 Nemadhimoni akabuda kuvazhinji, achidanidzira achiti: Imwi
muri Kristu Mwanakomana waMwari. Akaatsiura akasaatendera

kutaura, nokuti akange achiziva kuti ndiKristu. 42 Zvino kwakati
kwaedza, akabuda, akaenda kunzvimbo yerenje, zvaunga
zvikamutsvaka, zvikauya kwaari, zvikamudzivirira kuti arege
kubva kwazviri. 43 Asi wakati kwavari: Ndinofanira kuparidzira
evhangeri yeushe hwaMwari kumamwe magutawo; nokuti ndizvo
zvandakatumirwa. 44 Akasiparidza mumasinagoge eGarirea.
5 Zvino zvakaitika kuti chaunga chakati chichimumbandidzira
kuti vanzwe shoko raMwari, iye akamira parutivi rwegungwa
reGenesareti; 2 akaona zvikepe zviviri zvimire parutivi
rwegungwa; asi varedzi vakange vabuda mazviri vachisuka
mimbure. 3 Akapinda mune chimwe chezvikepe chaiva
chaSimoni, akakumbira kwaari kuti abve pavhu zvishoma.
Ndokubva agara pasi, akadzidzisa zvaunga ari muchikepe.
4 Zvino wakati amira kutaura, akati kuna Simoni: Pinda
kwakadzika udzikise mimbure yenyu kuti ubate. 5 Simoni
akapindura, akati kwaari: Tenzi, tafondoka usiku hwese,
tikasabata chinhu, asi zvamadaro, ndichadzikisa mumbure. 6
Vakati vaita izvozvi, vakakomba dutu rehove zhinji; mumbure
wavo ukange wobvaruka. 7 Vakaninira vamwe vavo vakange
vari mune chimwe chikepe, kuti vauye vazovabatsira; vakauya
vakazadza zvikepe zviri zviviri, zvekuti zvakatanga kunyura. 8
Zvino Simoni Petro wakati achiona, akawira pasi pamabvi aJesu,
achiti: Ibvai kwandiri, Ishe, nokuti ndiri munhu mutadzi. 9 Nokuti
kushamisika kwakange kwamubata, nevese vakange vanaye,
nekubatwa kwehove dzavakange vabata; 10 saizvozvowo
Jakobho naJohwani, vanakomana vaZebhedhi, vaiva vadyidzani
naSimoni. Jesu ndokuti kuna Simoni: Usatya, kubva zvino
ucharedza vanhu. 11 Zvino, vakati vaisa zvikepe kunyika,
vakasiya zvese vakamutevera. 12 Zvino zvakaitika, ari kune

rimwe remaguta, tarira, murume azere maperembudzi; wakati
achiona Jesu akawa nechiso, ndokumugombetedza, achiti:
Ishe, kana muchida, munogona kundinatsa. 13 Ndokubva
atandavadza ruoko, akamubata, achiti: Ndinoda, chinatswa.
Pakarepo maperembudzi akabva kwaari. 14 Iye akamuraira kuti
asaudza munhu; akati: Asi enda unozviratidza kumupristi, ubaire
pakunatswa kwako, Mozisi sezvaakaraira, chive chapupu kwavari.
15 Asi shoko pamusoro pake rakanyanya kupararira; zvaunga
zvikuru zvikaungana kuzonzwa, nekuporeswa naye pazvifo
zvavo. 16 Asi iye waienda kumarenje achinonyengetera. 17
Zvino zvakaitika nerimwe remazuva, iye paakange achidzidzisa;
zvino VaFarisi nevadzidzisi vemurairo vakange vagerepo,
vaibva kumisha yese yeGarirea neJudhiya neJerusarema;
nesimba raIshe rakange riripo kuvaporesa. 18 Uye tarira,
varume vakange vakatakura munhu pahwanyanza wakange
akafa mitezo; vakatsvaka kumupinza vaise pamberi pake.
19 Zvino, vakati vachishaiwa pavangamupinza napo nekuda
kwechaunga, vakakwira padenga peimba, vakamuburusira pasi
nemumapfuriro pamwe nehwanyanza hwake, pakati pamberi
paJesu. 20 Iye wakati aona rutendo rwavo, akati kwaari: Munhu,
zvivi zvako wazvikanganwirwa. 21 Zvino vanyori neVaFarisi
vakatanga kufunga, vachiti: Ndiani uyu anotaura kunyomba?
Ndiani anogona kukanganwira zvivi, kunze kwaMwari ega?
22 Zvino Jesu paakaziva mifungo yavo, akapindura, akati
kwavari: Munofungei mumoyo yenyu? 23 Chii chakareruka,
kuti: Zvivi zvako wazviregererwa; kana kuti: Simuka, ufambe?
24 Asi kuti muzive kuti Mwanakomana wemunhu ane simba
panyika rekuregerera zvivi (akati kune wakange akafa mitezo):
Ndinoti kwauri: Simuka, utore hwanyanza hwako, uende

kumba kwako. 25 Pakarepo akasimuka pamberi pavo, akatora
chaakange arere pachiri, akaenda kumba kwake, achirumbidza
Mwari. 26 Kuvhiringidzika kukabata vese, vakarumbidza Mwari,
vakazadzwa nekutya, vachiti: Taona chisionekwe nhasi. 27
Zvino shure kwezvinhu izvi wakabuda, akaona muteresi, wainzi
Revhi, agere paimba yemutero, akati kwaari: Nditevere. 28
Ndokubva asiya zvese, akasimuka akamutevera. 29 Revhi
ndokumuitira mabiko makuru mumba make; kukavapo chaunga
chikuru chevateresi nevamwe vakange vagere navo pakudya.
30 Asi vanyori vavo neVaFarisi vakanyunyutira vadzidzi vake,
vachiti: Nemhaka yei muchidya nekunwa nevateresi nevatadzi?
31 Jesu achipindura akati kwavari: Vatano havadi murapi, asi avo
vanorwara. 32 Handina kuuya kuzodana vakarurama, asi vatadzi
vauye mukutendeuka. 33 Zvino vakati kwaari: Nemhaka yei
vadzidzi vaJohwani vachitsanya kazhinji, vachiita minyengetero,
uye saizvozvo veVaFarisi, asi venyu vanodya nekunwa? 34 Asi
wakati kwavari: Munogona kutsanyisa vana veimba yemuchato
muwani achiri kwavari here? 35 Asi mazuva achasvika, apo
muwani achabviswa kwavari, ipapo vachatsanya nemazuva
iwayo. 36 Akataurawo mufananidzo kwavari, akati: Hakuna
munhu anoisa chigamba chemucheka mutsva panguvo sharu;
kana zvikasadaro naichowo chitsva chinobvarura, nechigamba
chemucheka mutsva hachipindirani nesharu. 37 Uye hakuna
munhu anodira waini itsva muhombodo sharu; kana zvikasadaro,
waini itsva ichaparusa hombodo iyo ikateuka, uye hombodo
dzikaparara. 38 Asi waini itsva inofanira kuiswa muhombodo
itsva, zvichengetedzeke zviri zviviri. 39 Uye hakuna munhu anoti
anwa waini sharu pakarepo akashuva itsva; nokuti anoti: Sharu
iri nani.

6 Zvino zvakaitika nesabata rechipiri shure kwerekutanga,
achigura nemuminda yezviyo, vadzidzi vake vatanha hura,
vakadya, vachidzipukuta nemaoko. **2** Asi vamwe veVaFarisi
vakati kwavari: Munoitirei zvisiri pamutemo kuita nemasabata?
3 Zvino Jesu achivapindura, wakati: Hamuna kuverenga izvo
kunyange Dhavhidhi zvaakaita, paakange ava nenzara iye
nevakange vanaye, **4** kuti wakapinda sei mumba maMwari,
akatora akadya zvingwa zvekuratidza, akapa nevakange vanaye;
izvo zvisiri pamutemo kudyiwa asi nevapristi vega? **5** Ndokuti
kwavari: Mwanakomana wemunhu ndiIshe wesabatawo. **6**
Zvino zvakaitikawo nerimwe sabata kuti wakapinda musinagoge,
akadzidzisa; zvino kwakange kune munhu ipapo uye ruoko
rwake rwerudyi rwakange rwakawonyana. **7** Vanyori neVaFarisi
vakamutarisisa, kuona kana angaporesa nesabata, kuti vawane
mhosva yavangamupomera. **8** Asi iye wakaziva mifungo
yavo, akati kumunhu wakange ane ruoko rwakawonyana:
Simuka, uende unomira pakati. Akasimuka akamira. **9** Zvino
Jesu akati kwavari: Ndichakubvunzai chimwe chinhu: Zviri
pamutemo here nemasabata kuita zvakanaka kana kuita
zvakaipa? Kuponesa upenyu kana kuparadza? **10** Zvino akaringa-
ringa kwavari vese, akati kumunhu: Tandavadza ruoko rwako.
Akaita saizvozvo. Ruoko rwake rwukaporeswa ndokugwinya
serumwe. **11** Ivo vakazara neupengo; vakataurirana umwe
neumwe, kuti vangamuitei Jesu. **12** Zvino zvakaitika nemazuva
iwayo kuti wakabuda akaenda kugomo kunonyengetera; agara
usiku hwese mukunyengetera kuna Mwari. **13** Zvino kwakati
kwaedza, akadanira vadzidzi vake kwaari; akasanangura
kwavari gumi nevaviri, vaakatumidzawo kuti vaapositori; **14**
Simoni, waakatumidzawo Petro, naAndiriya munin'ina wake,

Jakobho naJohwani, Firipi naBhatoromiyo, **15** Matewu naTomasi,
Jakobho waArifiyosi, naSimoni wainzi Ziroti; **16** Judhasi
waJakobho, naJudhasi Isikariyoti, wakavawo mutengesi. **17**
Akaburuka navo, akamira panzvimbo pakaenzana, nechaunga
chevadzidzi vake, nechaunga chikuru chevanhu vaibva Judhiya
rese neJerusarema, nepagungwa reTire neSidhoni, vakauya
kuzomunzwa, nekuporeswa pazvifo zvavo; **18** nevakange
vachitambudziwa nemweya yetsvina, vakaporeswa. **19** Chaunga
chese chikatsvaka kumubata; nokuti kwakabuda simba kwaari
rikaporesa vese. **20** Ndokusimudzira meso ake kuvadzidzi
vake, akati: Makaropafadzwa varombo, nokuti ushe hwaMwari
ndohwenyu. **21** Makaropafadzwa imwi mune nzara zvino,
nokuti muchagutiswa. Makaropafadzwa imwi munochema
ikozvino, nokuti muchaseka. **22** Makaropafadzwa, kana vanhu
vachikuvengai, uye kana vachikusarurai, vachikunyombai,
vachirasa zita renyu serakashata, nekuda kweMwanakomana
wemunhu. **23** Farai nezuva iro, muuruke nemufaro; nokuti tarirai,
mubairo wenyu mukuru kudenga; nokuti zvakaita madzibaba
avo saizvozvo kuvaporofita. **24** Asi mune nhamo imwi vakafuma!
Nokuti magamuchira nyaradzo yenyu. **25** Mune nhamo imwi
munoguta! Nokuti muchanzwa nzara. Mune nhamo imwi
munoseka zvino! Nokuti muchachema nekuwungudza. **26** Mune
nhamo kana vanhu vese vachitaura zvakanaka pamusoro penyu!
Nokuti madzibaba avo akaita saizvozvo kuvaporofita venhema.
27 Asi ndinoti kwamuri munonzwa: Idai mhandu dzenyu, itai
zvakanaka kune vanokuvengai, **28** ropafadzai vanokutukai,
munyengeterere vanokubatai zvakaipa. **29** Kune anokurova
padama, umupe rimwewo; anokutorera nguvo, usarambidza
neshati. **30** Asi upe umwe neumwe anokumbira kwauri;

neanokutorera zvako, usazvirevazve. **31** Uye sezvamunoda
kuti vanhu vaite kwamuri, imwi muvaitirewo saizvozvo. **32** Uye
kana muchida avo vanokudai, mune kuvongwa kwakadini?
Nokuti vatadziwo vanoda vanovada. **33** Uye kana muchiitira
zvakanaka kune avo vanokuitirai zvakanaka, mune kuvongwa
kwakadini? Nokuti vatadzi vanoitawo izvozvo. **34** Uye kana
muchikweretesa vamunotarisira kugamuchira kwavari, mune
kuvongwa kwakadini? Nokuti vatadzi vanokweretesawo vatadzi,
kuti vagamuchirezve zvakaenzana nazvo. **35** Asi idai vavengi
venyu, muite zvakanaka, mukweretese musingatarisirizve
chinhu; zvino mubairo wenyu uchava mukuru, mugova vana
veWekumusoro-soro; nokuti iye ane moyo munyoro kune
vasingavongi nevakaipa. **36** Naizvozvo ivai netsitsi, sababa
venyuwo vane tsitsi. **37** Musatonga, uye hamungazotongwi;
musapa mhosva, uye hamungazopiwi mhosva; regererai,
mugoregererwawo. **38** Ipai, nemwi muchapiwa; chiyero
chakanaka, chakatsikirirwa, nekuzunguzirwa, chinopfachukira
vachakupai pachifuva chenyu. Nokuti nechiyero ichocho
chamunoyera nacho muchayerwa nacho zvekare. **39** Akataura
mufananidzo kwavari akati: Ko bofu ringatungamirira bofu
here? Ko haangawiri mugomba ari maviri here? **40** Mudzidzi
haasi pamusoro pemudzidzisi wake; asi umwe neumwe kana
apedzeredzwa achava semudzidzisi wake. **41** Uye unotarirei
rubanzu rwuri muziso reumwe wako, asi danda riri muziso
rako pachako haurinanzereri? **42** Kana unogona kureva
sei kune umwe wako, uchiti: Umwe wangu, rega ndibudise
rubanzu rwuri muziso rako, iwe pachako usingaoni danda riri
muziso rako? Iwe munyepedzeri, budisa pakutanga danda
kubva muziso rako, zvino ipapo uchaona zvakanaka kubudisa

rubanzu rwuri muziso reumwe wako. 43 Nokuti hausi muti
wakanaka unobereka chibereko chakaipa; kana muti wakaipa
unobereka chibereko chakanaka. 44 Nokuti muti umwe neumwe
unozikanwa nechibereko chawo pachawo. Nokuti paminzwa,
havatanhi maonde, kana parukato kutanha mazambiringa.
45 Munhu wakanaka kubva pafuma yakanaka yemoyo wake
anobudisa zvakanaka, nemunhu wakaipa kubva pafuma yakaipa
yemoyo wake anobudisa zvakaipa; nokuti kubva pazvizere
mumoyo muromo wake anotaura. 46 Zvino munondiidzirei Ishe,
Ishe, musingaiti zvinhu zvandinoreva? 47 Ani nani anouya
kwandiri akanzwa mashoko angu akaaita, ndichakuratidzai kuti
wakafanana nani; 48 wakafanana nemunhu wakavaka imba,
akachera akadzikisa, akateya nheyo paruware; zvino mafashame
akati auya, rukova rukarova zvine simba paimba iyo, rukasagona
kuizunungusa; nokuti yakange yakateyiwa paruware. 49 Asi
anonzwa asingaiti, wakafanana nemunhu wakavaka imba pavhu
isina nheyo; ipo rukova rwakarova nesimba, pakarepo ikawa,
kuwa kweimba iyo kukava kukuru.

7 Zvino wakati apedza mashoko ake ese munzeve dzevanhu,
akapinda muKapenaume. 2 Zvino muranda weumwe
mukuru wezana, waiva akakosha kwaari, wakange achirwara,
achitandadza. 3 Zvino wakati anzwa zvaJesu, akatuma kwaari
vakuru veVaJudha, achikumbira kuti auye aporese muranda
wake. 4 Zvino ivo vakati vachisvika kuna Jesu, vakamukumbirisa
zvikuru, vachiti: Wakafanira kuti mumuitire izvozvi; 5 nokuti
anoda rudzi rwedu, uye ndiye wakativakira sinagoge. 6 Zvino
Jesu akaenda navo. Zvino apo akange asisiri kure neimba,
mukuru wezana akatuma shamwari kwaari, achiti kwaari: Ishe,
musazvitambudza; nokuti handina kufanira kuti mupinde pasi

pedenga reimba yangu; **7** naizvozvo handina kutongofunga
ini pachangu ndakafanira kuuya kwamuri; asi taurai neshoko,
muranda wangu achaporeswa. **8** Nokuti iniwo ndiri munhu
wakaiswa pasi pesimba, ndine mauto pasi pangu; ndinoti
kune uyu: Enda, anoenda; uye kune umwe: Uya, anouya;
nekumuranda wangu: Ita ichi, achiita. **9** Jesu wakati anzwa
zvinhu izvi, akashamisika naye, akatendeuka, akati kuchaunga
chaimutevera: Ndinoti kwamuri: Handina kuwana rutendo rukuru
rwakadai kunyange pakati paIsraeri. **10** Zvino avo vakange
vatumwa vodzokera kumba vakawana muranda airwara ava
mutano. **11** Zvino zvakaitika zuva raitevera, kuti wakaenda kuguta
rainzi Naini; zvino vazhinji vevadzidzi vake nechaunga chikuru
vakaenda naye. **12** Zvino, wakati achiswedera pasuwo reguta,
zvino tarira, mushakabvu achibudiswa kunze, mwanakomana
umwe wega wamai vake, uye ivo vaiva chirikadzi; nechaunga
chikuru cheguta chakange chinaye. **13** Zvino Ishe wakati
amuona, akamunzwira tsitsi, akati kwaari: Usachema. **14** Zvino
akaswedera akabata hwanyanza; zvino vatakuri vakamira; akati:
Jaya, ndinoti kwauri: Muka! **15** Mushakabvu akamuka ndokugara,
akatanga kutaura; akamupa kuna mai vake. **16** Kutya ndokubata
vese; vakarumbidza Mwari, vachiti: Muporofita mukuru wamuka
pakati pedu; nekuti: Mwari washanyira vanhu vake. **17** Zvino iri
shoko maererano naye rikabudira muJudhiya rese nenharaunda
yese yakapoteredza. **18** Vadzidzi vaJohwani ndokumupira
zvezvinhu izvozvi zvese. **19** Johwani akadanira kwaari vamwe
vaviri vevadzidzi vake, akavatuma kuna Jesu achiti: Imwi ndimwi
anouya here, kana tichakatariririra umwe? **20** Zvino varume vakati
vasvika kwaari, vakati: Johwani Mubhabhatidzi watituma kwamuri
achiti: Imwi ndimwi anouya here, kana titaririre umwe? **21** Zvino

munguva iyoyo akaporesa vazhinji pazvifo neurwere, nepamweya
yakaipa; nekumapofu mazhinji akapa kuona. **22** Zvino Jesu
achipindura akati kwavari: Endai munoudza Johwani zvamakaona
nezvamakanzwa; zvekuti, mapofu anoonazve, vanokamhina
vanofamba, vane maperembudzi vanonatsva, matsi dzinonzwa,
vakafa vanomutswa, varombo vanoparidzirwa evhangeri. **23**
Uye wakaropafadzwa ani nani asingagumbuswi neni. **24** Zvino
vatumwa vaJohwani vakati vabva, wakatanga kutaura kuzvaunga
pamusoro paJohwani, achiti: Makabudira kurenje kunoonei?
Rutsanga rwunozunungusswa nemhepo here? **25** Asi makange
mabuda kunoonei? Munhu wakapfeka nguvo dzakapfava here?
Tarirai, vari munguvo dzinobwinya, vachirarama zvakanaka,
vari mudzimba dzemadzimambo. **26** Asi makange mabuda
kunoonei? Muporofita here? Hongu, ndinoti kwamuri: Kunyange
anopfuura zvikuru muporofita. **27** Uyu ndiye wakanyorwa
pamusoro pake, zvichinzi: Tarira, ini ndinotuma mutumwa wangu
pamberi pechiso chako, achagadzira nzira yako pamberi pako.
28 Nokuti ndinoti kwamuri: Pakati pevakaberekwa nevakadzi,
hakuna muporofita mukuru kuna Johwani Mubhabhatidzi; asi
mudikisa muushe hwaMwari mukuru kwaari. **29** Zvino vanhu
vese nevateresi vakati vachizvinzwa vakati Mwari wakarurama,
zvavakange vabhabhatidzwa nerubhabhatidzo rwaJohwani. **30**
Asi VaFarisi nenyanzvi dzemutemo vakaramba zano raMwari
vachizvipikisa, vakasabhabhatidzwa naye. **31** Asi Ishe akati:
Zvino vanhu vezera iri ndichavafananidza nei? Vakafanana nei?
32 Vakafanana nevana vadiki vagere pamisika vachidanidzirana
vachiti: Takakuridzirai nyere asi hamuna kutamba, takakuriririrai
asi hamuna kuchema. **33** Nokuti Johwani Mubhabhatidzi akauya
asingadyi chingwa kana kunwa waini, zvino moti: Ane dhimoni;

34 Mwanakomana wemunhu wauya achidya, achinwa, zvino
moti: Tarirai munhu wemakaro nemunwi wewaini, shamwari
yevateresi nevatadzi. 35 Asi uchenjeri hunonzi hwakarurama
nevana vahwo vese. 36 Zvino umwe weVaFarisi wakamukumbira
kuti adye naye; akapinda mumba memuFarisi, akagara pakudya.
37 Zvino tarira, mukadzi muguta iro, waiva mutadzi, wakati
aziva kuti agere pakudya mumba memuFarisi, akauya nechinu
chearibhasiteri chechizoro. 38 Akamira patsoka dzake mushure
make achichema, akatanga kunyorovesa tsoka dzake nemisodzi,
akapukuta nevhudzi remusoro wake, ndokutsvoda tsoka dzake
ndokudzizodza nechizoro. 39 Zvino muFarisi wakange amudana
wakati achizviona, akataura mukati make, achiti: Uyu dai
aiva muporofita, angadai aiziva kuti ndiani, uye ndewakadini
mukadzi anomubata, nokuti mutadzi. 40 Jesu ndokupindura
akati kwaari: Simoni, ndine chekutaura kwauri. Iye ndokuti:
Mudzidzisi, revai. 41 Kwakange kune vakwereti vaviri kune umwe
mukweretesi; umwe wakange ane chikwereti chamadhenario
mazana mashanu, uye umwe makumi mashanu. 42 Vakati vasina
chekuripisa, akavakanganwira vari vaviri. Naizvozvo ndeupi
wavo, taura, achamuda kupfuura umwe? 43 Simoni akapindura
akati: Ndinofunga ndouyo waakakanganwira kupfuura umwe.
Akati kwaari: Watonga zvakarurama. 44 Zvino akatendeukira
kumukadzi, akati kuna Simoni: Unoona mukadzi uyu here?
Ndapinda mumba mako, mvura yetsoka dzangu hauna kundipa;
asi uyu wanyorevesa tsoka dzangu nemisodzi, akapusika
nevhudzi remusoro wake. 45 Hauna kunditsvoda, asi iye
chinguri chandapinda, haana kumira kutsvoda tsoka dzangu. 46
Nemafuta musoro wangu hauna kuuzodza; asi iye wazodza
tsoka dzangu nechizoro. 47 Naizvozvo, ndinoti kwauri: Zvivi

zvake zvizhinji zvakanganwirwa, nokuti wada zvikuru; asi
anokanganwirwa zvishoma, anoda zvishoma. 48 Zvino akati
kwaari: Zvivi zvako zvakanganwirwa. 49 Zvino avo vakange
vagere pakudya naye vakatanga kureva mukati mavo, vachiti:
Ndiani uyu anokanganwirawo zvivi? 50 Akati kumukadzi: Rutendo
rwako rwakuponesa; enda nerugare.

8 Zvino zvakaitika shure kweizvozvo, kuti iye wakagura
nemuguta nemusha umwe neumwe, achidanidzira nekuparidza
mashoko akanaka eushe hwaMwari; nevanegumi nevaviri
vanaye, 2 nevamwe vakadzi vakange vaporeswa pamweya
yakaipa neurwere, Maria anonzi Magidharini, maari makabuda
madhimoni manomwe, 3 naJohwana mukadzi waKuza
mutariri waHerodhe, naSusana, nevamwe vazhinji, vaimubatsira
nenhumbi dzavo. 4 Zvino chaunga chikuru chakati chaungana,
uye vaibva kuguta ripi neripi vachiuya kwaari, akataura
nemufananidzo akati: 5 Mukushi wakabuda kunokusha mbeu
yake; zvino pakukusha kwake, imwe yakawira kurutivi rwenzira,
ndokutsikwa netsoka, shiri dzekudenga dzikaidya dzikaipedza.
6 Uye imwe ikawira paruware; zvino yakamera, ikawoma,
nokuti yakashaiwa unyoro. 7 Neimwe ikawira pakati peminzwa,
minzwa ikakura nayo, ikaivhunga. 8 Uye imwe yakawira
muvhu rakanaka, ikamera, ikabereka zvibereko zvinezana.
Wakati ataura zvinhu izvi, akadanidzira achiti: Ane nzeve
dzekunzwa, ngaanzwe. 9 Vadzidzi vake ndokumubvunza vachiti:
Mufananidzo uyu ungavei? 10 Ndokubva ati: Kwamuri kwakapiwa
kuziva zvakavanzika zveushe hwaMwari; asi kune vamwe
zviri mumifananidzo, kuti vachiona vasaona; uye vachinzwa
vasanzwisisa. 11 Zvino mufananidzo ndiwoyu: Mbeu ishoko
raMwari. 12 Avo vaparutivi rwenzira ndivo vanonzwa, ipapo

dhiabhorosi anouya ndokubvisa shoko pamoyo wavo, kuti varege
kutenda, vaponeswe. **13** Nevaparuware ndevaya, vanoti kana
vanzwa, vanogamuchira shoko nemufaro; asi ava havana mudzi,
vanotenda kwenguva, asi nenguva yemuedzo vanowa. **14**
Neyakawira paminzwa, ndevaya kana vanzwa, zvino vanoenda
ndokuvhungwa nekufunganya nefuma nemafaro eupenyu,
vakasasvitsa zvibereko. **15** Asi iri muvhu rakanaka, ndevaya
vanoti vanzwa shoko, vanorichengeta mumoyo wakarurama
nowakanaka, vachibereka zvibereko nekutsungirira. **16** Hakuna
munhu anoti kana atungidza mwenje, anoufukidzira nemudziyo,
kana kuisa pasi pemubhedha; asi anouisa pachigadziko
chemwenje, kuti avo vanopinda vaone chiedza. **17** Nokuti
hakuna chakavanzika, chisingazovi pachena, kana chakavigwa,
chisingazozikanwi nekubuda pachena. **18** Naizvozvo chenjerai,
kuti munonzwa sei; nokuti ani nani anazvo, achapiwa; asi
ani nani asina, achatorerwa kunyange icho chaanofunga kuti
anacho. **19** Zvino kwakauya kwaari mai nevanin'ina vake,
vakasagona kusvika kwaari nekuda kwechaunga. **20** Akaudzwa
nevamwe vakati: Mai venyu nevanin'ina venyu vamire panze,
vanoda kukuonai. **21** Asi wakapindura akati kwavari: Mai
vangu nevanin'ina vangu ndeava vanonzwa shoko raMwari
vachiriita. **22** Zvino zvakaitika nerimwe remazuva kuti wakapinda
muchikepe iye nevadzidzi vake, akati kwavari: Ngatiyambukire
kune rumwe rutivi rwegungwa; vakasimuka nechikepe. **23**
Zvino vakati vachienda nechikepe, akarara hope; kukauya
dutu guru remhepo padziva; vakazarirwa nemvura, vakava
munjodzi. **24** Vakaswedera vakamumutsa, vachiti: Tenzi,
tenzi, toparara! Ipapo akamuka, akatsiura mhepo nemafungu
emvura; zvikaguma, kukava nekudzikama. **25** Ndokubva ati

kwavari: Rutendo rwenyu rwuripi? Asi vachitya vakashamisika,
vakataurirana vachiti: Ko ndeupi uyu, kuti anoraira kunyange
nemhepo nemvura, zvichimuteerera? **26** Zvino vakaenda
nechikepe kunyika yeVaGadharini, yakatarisana neGarirea. **27**
Wakati achibudira panyika, akamuchingamidza umwe murume
achibva muguta, wakange ane madhimoni kwenguva refu, uye
asingapfeki nguvo, asingagari mumba, asi kumarinda. **28** Wakati
achiona Jesu, akadanidzira ndokuwira pasi pamberi pake, akati
nenzwi guru: Ndinei nemwi, Jesu, Mwanakomana waMwari
Wekumusoro-soro? Ndinokukumbirisai, musanditambudza. **29**
Nokuti wakange araira mweya wetsvina kuti ubude kumunhu;
nokuti wakange wamubata nguva zhinji uye waichengetwa
akasungwa nemaketani nemabote; asi akadambura zvisungo,
achitinhirwa kumarenje nedhimoni. **30** Jesu ndokumubvunza
achiti: Zita rako ndiani? Akati: Regiyoni; nokuti madhimoni
mazhinji akange apinda maari. **31** Akamukumbirisa kuti arege
kumaraira kuti aende kugomba risina chigadziko. **(Abyssos
g12)** **32** Zvino kwakange kuripo ipapo boka renguruve zhinji
dzaifura mugomo; akamukumbirisa kuti amatendere kupinda
madziri. Akamatendera. **33** Zvino madhimoni akabuda kumunhu,
akapinda munguruve; boka ndokupitirikira kumawere richienda
kudziva, rikabitirirwa. **34** Zvino vaidzifudza vachiona zvaitika,
vakatiza, vakaenda kunotaura muguta nemumaruwa. **35** Zvino
vakabuda kunoona zvaitika; vakasvika kuna Jesu, vakawana
munhu, wakange abuda madhimoni maari agere patsoka
dzaJesu, akapfeka uye akakwana mupfungwa; vakatya. **36**
Vakange vazvionawo vakavaudza kuti akaponeswa sei aiva
nemadhimoni. **37** Zvino chaunga chese chedunhu rakapoteredza
VaGadharini chakakumbirisa kwaari kuti abve kwavari, nokuti

vabatwa nekutya kukuru; akapinda muchikepe, akadzokera. **38**
Asi murume wakange abuda madhimoni maari, wakakumbirisa
kwaari kuti ave naye. Asi Jesu wakamurega achienda,
achiti: **39** Dzokera kumba kwako, unotaura kuti zvikuru sei
Mwari zvaaita kwauri. Akaenda, akaparidza muguta rese
kuti zvikuru sei Jesu zvaakamuitira. **40** Zvino zvakaitika kuti
pakudzoka kwaJesu, chaunga chakamugamuchira; nokuti
vese vakange vakamurindira. **41** Zvino tarira, kwakasvika
murume, zita rake rainzi Jairosi, iye wakange ari mukuru
wesinagoge, ndokuwira patsoka dzaJesu, akamukumbirisa
kuti apinde mumba make; **42** nokuti wakange ane mukunda
wakaberekwa umwe wega wemakore anenge gumi nemaviri,
uye iye wakange achitandadza. Zvino wakati achaenda, zvaunga
zvikamumbandidzira. **43** Uye mukadzi, waiva nekubuda ropa
kwemakore gumi nemaviri, wakange apedzera zvese zveupenyu
hwake kuvarapi, asingagoni kurapwa kwete neumwe. **44** Akauya
mushure make, akabata mupendero wenguvo yake; pakarepo
kubuda kweropa kwake kukaguma. **45** Jesu ndokuti: Ndiani
wandibata? Zvino vese vakati vachiramba, Petro nevaiva naye
vakati: Tenzi, zvaunga zvinokumbandidzirai nekukutsikirirai zvino
moti: Ndiani wandibata? **46** Asi Jesu wakati: Aripo wandibata;
nokuti ini ndaziva kuti simba rabuda kwandiri. **47** Zvino mukadzi
wakati achiona kuti haana kuvanzika, akauya achibvunda,
akawira pasi pamberi pake, akarondedzera kwaari pamberi
pevanhu vese kuti wakamubata nechikonzero chipi, uye kuti
wakaporeswa pakarepo sei. **48** Zvino akati kwaari: Mukunda,
tsunga moyo, rutendo rwako rwakuponesa; enda nerugare. **49**
Wakati achataura, kwakauya umwe achibva kumba kwemukuru
wesinagoge, achiti kwaari: Mukunda wenyu wafa; musatambudza

Mudzidzisi. 50 Asi Jesu wakati achinzwa, akamupindura, achiti:
Usatya, tenda chete, uye achaponeswa. 51 Zvino wakati apinda
mumba, haana kutendera munhu kupinda, kunze kwaPetro,
naJakobho, naJohwani, nababa vemusikana, namai. 52 Uye
vese vakachema, vachimuririra. Asi wakati: Musachema, haana
kufa, asi arere. 53 Vakamuseka nekumhura, vachiziva kuti
wafa. 54 Asi wakavabudisira vese panze, akamubata ruoko,
akadanidzira, achiti: Musikana, muka! 55 Mweya wake ukadzoka,
akamuka pakarepo; akaraira kuti apiwe kudya. 56 Zvino vabereki
vake vakavhiringidzika; asi wakavaraira kuti varege kuudza
munhu zvakaitika.

9 Zvino wakadanira pamwe vadzidzi vake gumi nevaviri, akavapa
simba nechikuriri pamusoro pemadhimoni ese, nekuporesa
zvirwere. 2 Akavatuma kuparidza ushe hwaMwari nekuporesa
varwere. 3 Zvino akati kwavari: Musatakura chinhu cherwendo,
kana mudonzvo, kana nhava, kana chingwa, kana mari;
uye musava nenguvo refu mbiri umwe neumwe. 4 Uye
imba ipi neipi yamunopinda mairi, garaimo, mugobvamo. 5
Uye ani nani asingakugamuchirii, kana mobuda paguta iro,
zuzai kunyange guruva patsoka dzenyu, huve uchapupu
hunopikisana navo. 6 Zvino vakabva vakaenda vachigura
nemumisha yese, vachiparidza evhangeri, nekuporesa pese-
pese. 7 Zvino Herodhe, umwe wevatongi vana, wakanzwa
zvese zvakaitwa naye; akakanganisika, nokuti zvairehwa
nevamwe kuti Johwani wakange amuka kubva kuvakafa; 8
nevamwe kuti Eria waonekwa; nevamwe kuti umwe muporofita
wevekare wamuka. 9 Asi Herodhe wakati: Johwani ndakagura
musoro ini; asi ndiani uyu, ini wandinonzwa zvinhu zvakadai
pamusoro pake? Akatsvaka kumuona. 10 Zvino vaapositori

vakati vadzoka, vakamurondedzera zvese zvavakange vaita.
Akavatora, akaenda navo vari vega kunzvimbo yerenje reguta
rinonzi Bhetisaidha. **11** Zvino zvaunga zvakati zvazviziva,
zvikamutevera; akavagamuchira, akataura kwavari zveushe
hwaMwari, akaporesa vakange vachida kuporeswa. **12** Zuva
raiva rotanga kuvira; vanegumi nevaviri vakaswedera vakati
kwaari: Regai chaunga chiende, kuti vaende kumisha nekuruwa
rwakapoteredza, vagare, vawane kudya; nokuti pano patiri
panzvimbo yerenje. **13** Asi wakati kwavari: Vapei imwi ivo kuti
vadye. Vakati: Hatina zvinopfuura zvingwa zvishanu, nehove
mbiri, kunze kwekuti isu taenda kunotengera vanhu ava vese
kudya. **14** Nokuti vaiva varume vanenge zvuru zvishanu. Akati
kuvadzidzi vake: Vagarisei pasi mumapoka, rimwe nerimwe
makumi mashanu. **15** Vakaita saizvozvo, vakavagarisa vese
pasi. **16** Zvino akatora zvingwa zvishanu nehove mbiri,
akatarira kumusoro kudenga, akazviropafadza, akazvimedura,
ndokupa vadzidzi kuti vagadzike pamberi pechaunga. **17**
Vakadya, vakaguta vese; kukanongwa zvimedu zvakasara
kwavari, matengu gumi nemaviri. **18** Zvino zvakaitika ari
ega achinyengetera, vadzidzi vakange vanaye; akavabvunza,
achiti: Zvaunga zvinoti ndini ani? **19** Ivo vakapindura vakati:
Johwani Mubhabhatidzi; asi vamwe: Eria; nevamwe vakati:
Umwe muporofita wevekare wamuka. **20** Akati kwavari:
Ko imwi munoti ndini ani? Petro akapindura akati: Kristu
waMwari. **21** Akavayambirisa, akaraira kuti varege kuudza
munhu izvi; **22** achiti: Mwanakomana wemunhu anofanira
kutambudzika zvikuru, nekurambwa nevakuru nevapristi vakuru
nevanyori, nekuurawa, nekumutswa zuva retatu. **23** Zvino
wakati kune vese: Kana munhu achida kuuya shure kwangu,

ngaazvirambe, atakure muchinjikwa wake zuva rimwe nerimwe,
anditevere. **24** Nokuti ani nani anoda kuponesa upenyu hwake,
acharasikirwa nahwo; asi ani nani anorasikirwa neupenyu
hwake nekuda kwangu, iye achahuponesa. **25** Nokuti munhu
angabatsirwa nei, kana akawana nyika yese, asi iye pachake
azvitadzire kana kurasikirwa? **26** Nokuti ani nani anonyara
pamusoro pangu nepamashoko angu, Mwanakomana wemunhu
achanyara pamusoro pake paanouya mukubwinya kwake
nekwaBaba nekwevatumwa vatsvene. **27** Asi ndinokuudzai
zvechokwadi: Varipo vamwe vevamire pano vasingazoraviri rufu,
kusvikira vaona ushe hwaMwari. **28** Zvino zvakaitika mazuva
anenge masere mushure memashoko awa, kuti wakatora Petro
naJohwani naJakobho, akakwira mugomo kunonyengetera.
29 Zvino zvakaitika mukunyengetera kwake, chimiro chechiso
chake chikashanduka, uye nguvo yake ikachena, ikapenya.
30 Zvino tarira, varume vaviri vakataura naye, vaiva Mozisi
naEria. **31** Vakaonekwa mukubwinya, vakataura zvekubva
kwake kwaakange achinopedzisa paJerusarema. **32** Asi Petro
nevaiva naye vakange varemerwa nehope; asi vakati vapepuka,
vakaona kubwinya kwake, nevarume vaviri vaiva vamire naye.
33 Zvino zvakaitika pakubva kwavo paari, Petro akati kuna
Jesu: Tenzi, zvakanaka kuti tive pano; zvino ngatiite matende
matatu, rimwe renyu, nerimwe raMozisi, nerimwe raEria,
asingazivi zvaanoreva. **34** Wakati achitaura izvi, kwakauya
gore rikavadzikatira; vakatya pakupinda kwavo mugore. **35**
Zvino kwakabuda inzwi mugore, richiti: Uyu Mwanakomana
wangu anodikanwa; inzwai iye. **36** Zvino inzwi rakati raitika,
Jesu akawanikwa ari ega. Asi ivo vakanyarara, vakasaudza
munhu mumazuva iwayo chimwe chezvinhu zvavakange vaona.

37 Zvino zvakaitika kuti nezuva raitevera, vaburuka mugomo,
chaunga chikuru chikamuchingamidza. 38 Zvino tarira, murume
muchaunga wakadanidzira, achiti: Mudzidzisi, ndinokukumbirisai,
tarirai mwanakomana wangu nokuti ndiye wakaberekwa umwe
wega wangu; 39 zvino tarirai, mweya unomubata, pakarepo
woridza mhere, uye unomugwinhisa achipupuma furo, unorema
kubva paari, asi uchimusvuura. 40 Zvino ndakakumbirisa vadzidzi
venyu kuti vaubudise, asi vakasagona. 41 Jesu achipindura akati:
Haiwa zera risina rutendo rakatsauka, ndichava nemwi kusvikira
rinhi, ndichikuitirai moyo murefu? Uisa mwanakomana wako
pano. 42 Zvino wakati achaswedera, dhimoni rikamudambura,
rikamugwinhisa zvikuru; asi Jesu akatsiura mweya wetsvina,
akaporesa mwana, akamudzosera kuna baba vake. 43
Vese ndokushamiswa zvikuru neukuru hwaMwari. Zvino vese
vachakashamisika nezvese Jesu zvaakaita, akati kuvadzidzi
vake: 44 Imwi isai mashoko awa munzeve dzenyu: Nokuti
Mwanakomana wemunhu achakumikidzwa mumaoko evanhu.
45 Asi havana kuziva chirevo ichi, uye chakange chakavanzika
kwavari, kuti vasachinzwisisa; vakatya kumubvunza pamusoro
pechirevo ichi. 46 Zvino kwakamuka nharo pakati pavo, kuti
ndiani angava mukurusa kwavari. 47 Asi Jesu wakati achiona
kufunga kwemoyo wavo, akatora mucheche, akamuisa parutivi
rwake, 48 akati kwavari: Ani nani anogamuchira mucheche uyu
muzita rangu, anogamuchira ini, uye ani nani anogamuchira ini
anogamuchira wakandituma; nokuti mudikisa pakati penyu mese,
ndiye achava mukuru. 49 Johwani akapindura akati: Tenzi, taona
umwe achibudisa madhimoni muzita renyu, tikamudzivisa, nokuti
haateverani nesu. 50 Asi Jesu akati kwaari: Musamudzivisa,
nokuti uyo asingatipikisi, ndewedu. 51 Zvino zvakaitika pakupera

kwemazuva ekukwidzwa kwake, kuti iye akarinzira chiso
chake kuenda kuJerusarema, **52** akatuma vatumwa pamberi
pechiso chake; vakaenda, vakapinda mumusha weVaSamaria,
kunomugadzirira. **53** Asi havana kumugamuchira, nokuti chiso
chake chaienda kuJerusarema. **54** Zvino vadzidzi vake, Jakobho
naJohwani, vakati vachizviona vakati: Ishe, munoda kuti tiraire
moto uburuke kubva kudenga, uvapedze, Eria sezvaakaitawo
here? **55** Asi wakatendeuka akavatsiura akati: Hamuzivi kuti
imwi muri vemweya wakadii. **56** Nokuti Mwanakomana wemunhu
haana kuuya kuzoparadza upenyu hwevanhu asi kuhuponesa.
Ndokuenda kune umwe musha. **57** Zvino zvakaitika vachifamba
munzira, umwe wakati kwaari: Ishe, ndichakuteverai kupi zvako
kwamunoenda. **58** Jesu akati kwaari: Makava ane mwena,
neshiri dzedenga matendere; asi Mwanakomana wemunhu
haana paanotsamhidza musoro. **59** Akati kune umwe: Nditevere.
Asi iye akati: Ishe, nditenderei ndiende kunoviga baba vangu
pakutanga. **60** Asi Jesu wakati kwaari: Rega vakafa vavige
vakafa vavo; asi iwe enda unoparidza ushe hwaMwari. **61**
Umwezve akati: Ndichakuteverai Ishe, asi nditenderei kutanga
kuti ndinovawoneka ivo vari mumba mangu. **62** Asi Jesu
akati kwaari: Hakuna ungati kana aisa ruoko rwake pagejo,
akacheukira kuzvinhu zviri shure, wakafanira ushe hwaMwari.

10 Shure kwezvinhu izvi, Ishe akagadza vamwe makumi
manomwewo, akavatuma vaviri vaviri pamberi pechiso chake
muguta rimwe nerimwe nenzvimbo imwe neimwe iye kwaakange
achizoenda. **2** Naizvozvo wakati kwavari: Goho zvirokwazvo
iguru, asi vashandi vashoma. Naizvozvo kumbirai Ishe wegoho
kuti abudisire vashandi pagoho rake. **3** Endai; tarirai, ini
ndinokutumai semakwayana pakati pemapumhi. **4** Musatakura

chikwama, kana nhava, kana manyatera; uye musakwazisa
munhu panzira. **5** Zvino paimba ipi neipi yamunopinda,
tangai kuti: Rugare kuimba ino. **6** Uye kana mwanakomana
werugare ari ipapo, rugare rwenyu ruchazorora pamusoro payo;
kana zvisakadaro, ruchadzokera kwamuri. **7** Garai muimba
iyo, muchidya nekunwa zvinobva kwavari; nokuti mushandi
wakafanirwa nemubairo wake; musapota-pota nedzimba. **8**
Muguta ripi neripi mamunopinda vakakugamuchirai, idyai
zvinoiswa mberi kwenyu, **9** muporese varwere varimo, muchiti
kwavari: Ushe hwaMwari hwaswedera kwamuri. **10** Asi muguta
ripi neripi ramunopinda, vakasakugamuchirayi, budirai munzira
dzaro, muti: **11** Kunyange guruva reguta renyu rakatinamatira,
tinorikuhumurira kwamuri; asi muzive chinhu ichi, kuti ushe
hwaMwari hwaswedera kwamuri. **12** Asi ndinoti kwamuri:
Zvichava nani kuSodhoma nezuva iro, kupfuura guta iro. **13** Une
nhamo, Korazini! Une nhamo, Bhetisaidha! Nokuti dai akaitwa
muTire neSidhoni mabasa esimba akaitwa mamuri, vangadai
vatendeuka kare, vakagara vakapfeka masaga nedota. **14** Asi
zvichava nani kuTire neSidhoni pakutongwa, kupfuura imwi.
15 Newe Kapenaume, wakasimudzirwa kudenga, uchawisirwa
pasi kuhadhesi. **(Hadēs g86)** **16** Anokunzwai imwi anondinzwa
ini; neanokurambai imwi anondiramba ini; neanondiramba
ini anomuramba wakandituma. **17** Vanemakumi manomwe
vakadzoka nemufaro, vachiti: Ishe, nemadhimoni anozviisa pasi
pedu muzita renyu. **18** Zvino akati kwavari: Ndakaona Satani
semheni achiwa achibva kudenga. **19** Tarirai, ndinopa kwamuri
simba rekutsika pamusoro penyoka nezvinyavada, nepamusoro
pesimba rese remuvengi; hakuna chinhu chingatongokukuvadzai.
20 Asi musafara nechinhu ichi kuti mweya inozviisa pasi penyu;

asi zvikuru mufare kuti mazita enyu akanyorwa kumatenga.
21 Neawa iro Jesu wakafara mumweya, akati: Ndinokuvongai,
Baba, Ishe wekudenga nenyika, kuti makavanza zvinhu izvi
kune vakachenjera nevanonzwisisa, mukazvizarurira vacheche;
hongu, Baba, nokuti saizvozvo zvakava zvakanaka pamberi
penyu. 22 Zvese zvakakumikidzwa kwandiri naBaba vangu; uye
hakuna anoziva kuti Mwanakomana ndiani, kunze kwaBaba,
uye kuti Baba ndiani, kunze kweMwanakomana, uye ani nani
Mwanakomana waanoda kuzarurira. 23 Zvino akatendeukira
kuvadzidzi vari vega akati: Akaropafadzwa meso anoona
zvamunoona. 24 Nokuti ndinoti kwamuri: Vaporofita vazhinji
nemadzimambo vaishuva kuona zvinhu zvamunoona imwi,
asi havana kuzviona, nekunzwa zvinhu zvamunonzwa, asi
havana kuzvinzwa. 25 Zvino tarira, imwe nyanzvi yemutemo
yakasimuka, ichimuidza, ichiti: Mudzidzisi, ndingaitei kuti ndigare
nhaka yeupenyu husingaperi? **(aiōnios g166)** 26 Ndokuti kwaari:
Pamurairo pakanyorwei? Unoverenga sei? 27 Uye achipindura,
akati: Ude Ishe Mwari wako, nemoyo wako wese, uye nemweya
wako wese, uye nesimba rako rese, uye nefungwa dzako
dzese; neumwe wako sezvaunozvida iwe. 28 Akati kwaari:
Wapindura zvakarurama; ita izvi, ugorarama. 29 Iye, achida
kuzviruramisa, wakati kuna Jesu: Zvino ndiani umwe wangu?
30 Jesu akapindura akati: Umwe munhu wakaburuka kubva
kuJerusarema achienda kuJeriko; akawira pakati pemakororo,
akamukururawo akamupa mavanga akaenda, ndokusiya oda
kufa. 31 Zvakangoitikawo kuti umwe mupristi wakange achiburuka
nenzira iyo; akati achimuona, akapfuura neparutivi rwakapesa.
32 Saizvozvowo muRevhi asvika panzvimbo iyo, akamuona,
akapfuura neparutivi rwakapesa. 33 Zvino umwe muSamaria,

wakange achifamba wakasvika paaiva, akati achimuona akanzwa
tsitsi, **34** akaswedera ndokupomba mavanga ake, achidira mafuta
newaini; akamugadza pachipfuwo chake pachake, ndokumuisa
kuimba yevafambi, ndokumuchengeta. **35** Zvino pamangwana
oenda, wakabudisa madhenario maviri akapa kumwene weimba,
akati kwaari: Muchengete; uye zvese zvaunoshandisa kupfuura
izvi, ini ndichakupazve, kana ndichidzoka. **36** Naizvozvo ndeupi
wevatatu ava waunofunga kuti waiva umwe waiye wakawira
pakati pemakororo? **37** Akati: Ndiye wakamuitira tsitsi. Ipapo
Jesu akati kwaari: Enda, newe unoita saizvozvo. **38** Zvino
zvakaitika pakufamba kwavo, kuti iye wakapinda mune umwe
musha; umwe mukadzi wainzi Marita akamugamuchira mumba
make. **39** Uye iye wakange ane munin'inawo wainzi Maria,
wakagarawo pamakumbo aJesu, akanzwa shoko rake. **40**
Asi Marita wakange akabatikana kwazvo nekushanda kukuru,
akaswedera akati: Ishe, hamuna hanya here nokuti munin'ina
wangu wandisiya ndega ndichishanda? Naizvozvo muudzei kuti
andibatsire. **41** Jesu akapindura akati kwaari: Marita, Marita,
unozvidya moyo nekutambudzika nezvinhu zvizhinji; **42** asi
chinhu chimwe chinodikanwa; asi Maria wasanangura mugove
wakanaka, waasingazotorerwi.

11 Zvino zvakaitika achinyengetera pane imwe nzvimbo, apo
amira, umwe wevadzidzi vake akati kwaari: Ishe, tidzidzisei
kunyengetera, Johwani sezvaakadzidzisawo vadzidzi vake. **2**
Ndokuti kwavari: Kana muchinyengetera, muti: Baba vedu vari
kumatenga, zita renyu ngariitwe dzvene. Ushe hwenyu ngahuuye.
Chido chenyu ngachiitwe, panyikawo sezvachinoitwa kudenga.
3 Mutipei zuva rimwe nerimwe kudya kwedu kwemazuva ese. **4**
Uye mutikanganwire zvivi zvedu, nokuti isuwo tinokanganwira

ani nani ane ngava kwatiri. Uye musatipinza pakuedzwa, asi
mutisunungure pakuipa. **5** Akati kwavari: Ndeupi wenyu ane
shamwari, uye anoenda kwaari pakati peusiku, akati kwaari:
Shamwari, ndikwerete zvingwa zvitatu, **6** nokuti shamwari
yangu yasvika kwandiri ichibva parwendo, asi handina chinhu
chandingamuperekera; **7** uye uyo ari mukati akapindura
akati: Usandinetsa; ikozvino mukova wapfigwa, nevana vangu
vadiki vaneni pamubhedha; handigoni kumuka ndikakupa. **8**
Ndinoti kwamuri: Kunyange akasamuka akamupa, nekuda
kwekuva shamwari yake, asi nekuda kwekutsungirira kwake
achamuka akamupa zvese zvaanoshaiwa. **9** Zvino ini ndinoti
kwamuri: Kumbirai, muchapiwa; tsvakai, muchawana; gogodzai,
muchazarurirwa. **10** Nokuti wese anokumbira anogamuchira;
neanotsvaka anowana; neanogogodza anozarurirwa. **11** Kuti
ndeupi wenyu ari baba, kana mwanakomana achikumbira
chingwa, angazomupa ibwe? Kanawo hove, angazomupa
nyoka panzvimbo yehove here? **12** Kanawo kuti akakumbira
zai, angazomupa chinyavada here? **13** Naizvozvo kana imwi
makaipa muchiziva kupa zvipo zvakanaka vana venyu, Baba vari
kudenga vachapa zvikuru sei Mweya Mutsvene vanovakumbira.
14 Zvino wakange achibudisa dhimoni iro raiva chimumumu.
Zvino zvakaitika kuti dhimoni rabuda, chimumumu chikataura;
zvaunga zvikashamisika. **15** Asi vamwe vavo vakati: Anobudisa
madhimoni naBheerizebhuri mukuru wemadhimoni. **16** Uye
vamwe vachiidza, vakatsvaka kwaari chiratidzo chinobva
kudenga. **17** Asi iye achiziva mifungo yavo wakati kwavari:
Ushe hwese hunopesana huchizvipikisa hunoparadzwa; neimba
inopikisana neimba inowa. **18** Kana Sataniwo achipesana
achizvipikisa, ushe hwake hungazomira sei? Nokuti munoti,

ndinobudisa madhimoni naBheerizebhuri. 19 Asi kana ini
ndichibudisa madhimoni naBheerizebhuri, vanakomana venyu
vanobudisa nani? Naizvozvo ivo vachava vatongi venyu. 20 Asi
kana ndichibudisa madhimoni nemunwe waMwari, naizvozvo
ushe hwaMwari hwasvika kwamuri. 21 Kana chikakarara
chashonga zvombo chichirinda chivanze chacho, nhumbi dzacho
dziri murugare; 22 asi kana wakasimba kuchipfuura akachirwisa,
akachikunda, anotora nhumbi dzacho dzese dzekurwa dzachange
chichivimba nadzo, ndokugovera zvaapamba zvacho. 23 Asina
ini anopesana neni; neasingaunganidzi neni anoparadzira.
24 Kana mweya wetsvina wabuda mumunhu, unofamba
uchigura nemunzvimbo dzakawoma, uchitsvaka zororo; asi
uchishaiwa unoti: Ndichadzokera kuimba yangu kwandakabuda.
25 Zvino kana wasvika unowana yatsvairwa nekurongedzwa.
26 Ipapo unoenda ndokutora pamwe naye imwe mweya
minomwe yakaipa kuupfuura, ndokupinda ndokugaramo; uye
kuguma kwemunhu uyo kwakaipa kupfuura kutanga. 27 Zvino
zvakaitika pakutaura kwake zvinhu izvozvi, umwe mukadzi pakati
pechaunga akasimudza inzwi, akati kwaari: Rakaropafadzwa
dumbu rakakutakurai, nemazamu amakayamwa. 28 Asi iye
akati: Hongu, asi zvikuru vakaropafadzwa vanonzwa shoko
raMwari vachirichengeta. 29 Zvino kwakati kwaungana zvaunga
zvakatsikirirana, akatanga kuti: Zera iri rakaipa; rinotsvaka
chiratidzo, asi hakuna chiratidzo chichapiwa kwariri, kunze
kwechiratidzo chaJona muporofita. 30 Nokuti Jona sezvaakava
chiratidzo kuVaNinivhi, saizvozvowo zvichaita Mwanakomana
wemunhu kuzera iri. 31 Mambokadzi wechamhembe achasimuka
pakutongwa pamwe nevarume vezera iri akavapa mhosva; nokuti
wakabva pamigumo yenyika kuzonzwa uchenjeri hwaSoromoni,

zvino tarirai, mukuru kuna Soromoni ari pano. **32** Varume
veNinivhi vachasimuka pakutonga nezera iri, vakaripa mhosva,
nokuti vakatendeuka pakuparidza kwaJona; zvino tarira, mukuru
kuna Jona ari pano. **33** Hakuna munhu anoti kana atungidza
mwenje anoisa pakavanda, kana pasi pedengu, asi pachigadziko
chemwenje, kuti avo vanopinda vaone chiedza. **34** Mwenje
wemuviri iziso; naizvozvo kana ziso rako riri benyu, muviri
wakowo wese uzere nechiedza; asi kana rakaipa, muviri wakowo
une rima. **35** Naizvozvo chenjera kuti chiedza chiri mukati
mako chisava rima. **36** Naizvozvo kana muviri wako wese
uzere nechiedza, pasina rumwe rutivi rwune rima, uchazara
nechiedza wese, sepaya mwenje uchikuvhenekera nekupenya.
37 Wakati achitaura, umwe muFarisi akamukumbira kuti adye
naye; akapinda, akagara pakudya. **38** Zvino muFarisi wakati
achiona, akashamisika kuti wakange asina kutanga ashamba
asati adya chisvusvuro. **39** Ishe ndokuti kwaari: Ikozvino imwi
VaFarisi munonatsa kunze kwemukombe nekwendiro, asi mukati
menyu muzere neupambi neuipi. **40** Imwi mapenzi, heya wakaita
kunze, haana kuita mukatiwo? **41** Asi ipai sechipo kuvarombo
izvo zvinhu zvemukati; zvino tarirai, zvese zvichava zvakachena
kwamuri. **42** Asi mune nhamo VaFarisi! Nokuti munopa
chegumi cheminte neruyi nemiriwo yese, uye muchidarika
mutongo nerudo rwaMwari; maifanira kuita izvi, nekusarega
zvimwe. **43** Mune nhamo VaFarisi! Nokuti munoda zvigaro
zvepamusoro mumasinagoge, nekwaziso pamisika. **44** Mune
nhamo, vanyori neVaFarisi, vanyepedzeri! Nokuti makafanana
nemarinda asingaonekwi, uye vanhu vanofamba pamusoro
pawo vasingazivi. **45** Zvino umwe wenyanzvi dzemutemo
wakapindura akati kwaari: Mudzidzisi, kana muchitaura izvi

munotuka isuwo. 46 Asi akati: Mune nhamowo imwi nyanzvi
dzemutemo! Nokuti munoremedza vanhu nemitoro inorema
kutakurwa, asi imwi momene hamubati mitoro iyi neumwe
weminwe yenyu. 47 Mune nhamo! Nokuti munovaka marinda
evaporofita, uye madzibaba enyu akavauraya. 48 Naizvozvo
munopupura kuti munotenderana nemabasa emadzibaba enyu;
nokuti ivo vakavauraya zvirokwazvo, imwiwo munovaka marinda
avo. 49 Naizvozvo uchenjeri hwaMwari hunotiwo: Ndichavatumira
vaporofita nevaapositori, vamwe vavo vachauraya nekushusha;
50 kuti ropa revaporofita vese rakateurwa kubva pakuvambwa
kwenyika ritsvakwe pazera iri, 51 kubva paropa raAberi kusvikira
paropa raZakaria wakaparara pakati pearitari neimba yaMwari;
hongu, ndinoti kwamuri: Richatsvakwa pazera iri. 52 Mune
nhamo, nyanzvi dzemutemo! Nokuti makabvisa kiyi yeruzivo;
hamuna kupinda momene, nevaipinda makavadzivirira. 53 Wakati
achitaura zvinhu izvi kwavari, vanyori neVaFarisi vakatanga kuita
daka naye zvikurusa, nekumubvunzisisa pamusoro pezvizhinji,
54 vachimuteya, nekutsvaka kubata chinhu chinobuda mumuromo
make, vagomupa mhosva.

12 Zvichakadaro makumi ezvuru zvechaunga akati aungana,
zvekuti vaitsikana, akatanga kutaura kuvadzidzi vake pakutanga
achiti: Imwi chenjerai mbiriso yeVaFarisi, inova unyepedzeri.
2 Uye hakuna chinhu chakafukidzwa, chisingazopenengurwi,
nechakavigwa, chisingazozikanwi. 3 Naizvozvo zvese
zvamakataura murima zvichanzwikwa muchiedza; neizvo
zvamakataura munzeve mudzimba dzemukati zvichaparidzwa
pamusoro pematenga edzimba. 4 Uye ndinoti kwamuri shamwari
dzangu: Musatya vanouraya muviri, asi shure kweizvozvo
vasingazogoni kuita chimwe chinhu. 5 Asi ndichakuratidzai

wamunofanira kutya: Ityai iye anoti shure kwekuuraya ane simba
rekukanda mugehena; hongu, ndinoti kwamuri: Ityai iye. **(Geenna**
g1067) **6** Ko tushiri tushanu hatutengeswi nemakobiri maviri
here? Hakuna kamwe kadzo kanokanganikwa pamberi paMwari.
7 Asi kunyange nevhudzi remusoro wenyu rakaverengwa
rese. Musatya naizvozvo, munopfuura tushiri tuzhinji. **8**
Ndinotiwo kwamuri: Umwe neumwe anondibvuma pamberi
pevanhu, Mwanakomana wemunhu achamubvumawo pamberi
pevatumwa vaMwari; **9** asi anondiramba pamberi pevanhu,
acharambwa pamberi pevatumwa vaMwari. **10** Uye umwe
neumwe anoreva shoko achipikisa Mwanakomana wemunhu,
achakanganwirwa; asi uyo anonyomba Mweya Mutsvene
haazokanganwirwi. **11** Kana vachikuisai kumasinagoge nevatongi
nevane simba, musafunganya kuti muchapindura sei kana chii,
kana muchataurei; **12** nokuti Mweya Mutsvene achakudzidzisai
neawa iro zvamunofanira kutaura. **13** Zvino umwe wechaunga
wakati kwaari: Mudzidzisi, udzai mwanakomana wamai vangu
agovane nhaka neni. **14** Asi wakati kwaari: Iwe munhu,
ndiani wakandigadza kuva mutongi kana mugoveri pamusoro
penyu? **15** Akati kwavari: Ngwarirai muchenjerere ruchiva, nokuti
upenyu hwemunhu hahusi mukuwanda kwezvinhu zvaanazvo.
16 Akataura mufananidzo kwavari, achiti: Munda weumwe
munhu mufumi wakabereka kwazvo; **17** akafunga mukati make,
achiti: Ndichaitei? Nokuti handina nzvimbo pandingaunganidzira
zvibereko zvangu. **18** Ndokuti: Ndichaita izvi: Ndichaputsa
matura angu, ndivake makuru, ndiunganidzire zvirimwa zvangu
zvese ipapo, nenhumbi dzangu, **19** ndigoti kumweya wangu:
Mweya, une zvinhu zvakawanda zvakanaka, zvakachengeterwa
makore mazhinji; zorora, idya, inwa, fara. **20** Asi Mwari

akati kwaari: Dununu, usiku huno mweya wako uchadikanwa
kubva kwauri; ko izvo zvawagadzirira, zvichava zvaani? **21**
Zvakadaro kune anozviunganidzira fuma, asi asina kufuma
kuna Mwari. **22** Zvino wakati kuvadzidzi vake: Naizvozvo
ndinoti kwamuri: Musafunganya pamusoro peupenyu hwenyu,
kuti muchadyei; kana muviri, kuti muchapfekei. **23** Upenyu
hunopfuura kudya, nemuviri zvipfeko. **24** Fungai makunguvo,
kuti haadzvari, kana kukohwa, haana tsapi kana dura; asi Mwari
anoafunda. Imwi munokunda zvikuru sei shiri? **25** Ndiani kwamuri
nekufunganya angagona kuwedzera mbimbi imwe paurefu
hwake? **26** Naizvozvo kana musingagoni kuita chinhu chidikisa,
munofunganyirei pamusoro pezvimwe? **27** Fungai midovatova,
kuti inokura sei; haishingairi, hairuki; asi ndinoti kwamuri:
NaSoromoni mukubwinya kwake kwese, haana kupfekedzwa
seumwe wayo. **28** Zvino kana Mwari achipfekedza saizvozvo
uswa huri panyika nhasi, mangwana hwokandirwa muchoto,
uchakupfekedzai nekupfuurisa sei, imwi verutendo rudiki? **29**
Zvino imwi musatsvaka zvamuchadya kana zvamuchamwa; uye
musazvidya moyo. **30** Nokuti zvinhu izvi zvese marudzi enyika
anozvitsvaka; asi Baba venyu vanoziva kuti munoshaiwa izvozvi.
31 Asi tsvakai ushe hwaMwari, naizvozvi zvese zvichawedzerwa
kwamuri. **32** Musatya boka diki; nokuti Baba venyu vanofara
kukupai ushe. **33** Tengesai izvo zvamunazvo mupe varombo
zvipo. Muzviitire zvikwama zvisingashakari, fuma kumatenga
isingaperi, pasina mbavha ingasvika kana zvifusi zvingaodza. **34**
Nokuti pane fuma yenyu, ndipo pachavawo nemoyo wenyu. **35**
Zviuno zvenyu ngazvigare zvakasungwa, nemwenje ichipfuta. **36**
Nemwi muve sevanhu vakarindira ishe wavo, pakudzoka kwake
kumuchato, kuti kana achisvika akagogodza, vangamuzarurira

pakarepo. **37** Vakaropafadzwa varanda avo, vanoti kana
ishe achisvika anovawana vakarindira; zvirokwazvo ndinoti
kwamuri: Achazvisunga, akavagarisa pakudya, akaswedera
akavashandira. **38** Kana akasvika nenguva yekurindira yechipiri,
kana kusvika nenguva yekurindira yechitatu, akawana vakadaro,
vakaropafadzwa varanda ivavo. **39** Asi muzive izvi, kuti dai
mwene weimba aiziva nderipi awa mbavha rainouya, angadai
akarinda, akasatendera imba yake kuti ipazwe. **40** Naizvozvo
imwiwo ivai makazvigadzirira; nokuti neawa ramusingafungiri
Mwanakomana wemunhu anouya. **41** Petro ndokuti kwaari:
Ishe, munoutaura mufananidzo uyu kwatiri, kana kune vesewo?
42 Ishe ndokuti: Ko ndiani zvino mutariri wakatendeka uye
wakachenjera, ishe waachagadza pamusoro pevaranda vake, kuti
ape mugove wekudya nenguva yakafanira? **43** Wakaropafadzwa
muranda uyo, unoti kana ishe wake achisvika, amuwane achiita
saizvozvo. **44** Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Achamugadza
pamusoro pezvese zvaanazvo. **45** Asi kana muranda uyo akati
mumoyo make: Ishe wangu wanonoka kuuya; akatanga kurova
varandarume nevarandakadzi, nekudya, nekunwa, nekuraradza;
46 ishe wemuranda uyo achasvika pazuva raasingatarisiri, uye
paawa raasingazivi, akamugura nepakati, akagura mugove wake
pamwe nevasakatendeka. **47** Muranda uyo waiziva chido chaishe
wake, akasagadzirira, kana kuita zvinoenderana nechido chake,
acharohwa neshamhu zhinji. **48** Asi wakange asingazivi, akaita
zvakafanira kurohwa, acharohwa neshamhu shoma. Uye wese
wakapiwa zvizhinji, zvizhinji zvichatsvakwa kwaari; neanobatiswa
zvizhinji, vachareva zvinopfuurisa kwaari. **49** Ndakauya
kuzokanda moto panyika, zvino ndichadei kana watobatidzwa?
50 Asi ndine rubhabhatidzo rwandichabhabhatidzwa narwo, zvino

ndinomanikidzwa sei kusvikira rwuchipedziswa. **51** Munofunga
kuti ndakauya kuzopa rugare panyika here? Kwete, ndinoti
kwamuri, asi kutozopesanisa. **52** Nokuti kubva zvino vashanu
muimba imwe vachapesana, vatatu vachipikisana nevaviri,
uye vaviri vachipikisana nevatatu, **53** vachapesana, baba
vachipikisana nemwanakomana, nemwanakomana achipikisana
nababa; mai vachipikisana nemukunda, nemukunda achipikisana
namai; vamwene vachipikisana nemuroora wavo, nemuroora
achipikisana navamwene vake. **54** Akatiwo kuzvaunga: Kana
muchiona gore richisimuka kubva kumavirira, pakarepo munoti:
Mvura inouya; zvodaro. **55** Uye kana muchiona mhepo
yechamhembe ichivhuvhuta munoti: Kuchapisa; zvoitika. **56**
Vanyepedzeri! Munoziva kuongorora zvimiro zvekudenga
nezvenyika, asi hamuongorori sei nguva ino? **57** Ko asi
munoregerei nemwi kuzvitongera momene zvakarurama? **58**
Nokuti kana uchienda kumutungamiriri nemudzivisi wako, ita
zvakanaka kuti usunungurwe kubva kwaari muri munzira;
kuti arege kukukwevera kumutongi, mutongi akukumikidze
kumupurisa, mupurisa akukande mutirongo. **59** Ndinoti
kwauri: Haungatongobudimo, kusvikira waripa kunyange kamari
kekupedzisira.

13 Zvino panguva iyo kwakange kune vamwe vakamuudza
zveVaGarirea, ropa ravo Pirato raakange avhenganisa nezvibairo
zvavo. **2** Zvino Jesu achipindura wakati kwavari: Munofunga
kuti VaGarirea ava vaiva vatadzi kupfuura VaGarirea vese here,
nokuti vakatambudzika zvinhu zvakadai? **3** Ndinoti kwamuri:
Kwete, asi kana musingatendeuki, mese muchaparara saizvozvo.
4 Kana vaya gumi nevasere, shongwe payakawira pamusoro
pavo muSiroami ikavauraya, munofunga kuti ivo vakange vane

ngava kukunda vanhu vese vaigara muJerusarema here? 5
Ndinoti kwamuri: Kwete, asi kana musingatendeuki, mese
muchaparara saizvozvo. 6 Zvino wakataura mufananidzo uyu
akati: Umwe wakange ane muonde wakange wakasimwa
mumunda wake wemizambiringa; akasvika achitsvaka chibereko
kwauri, asi wakashaiwa. 7 Zvino wakati kumurimi wemunda
wemizambiringa: Tarira, makore matatu ndichiuya ndichitsvaka
chibereko pamuonde uyu, ndikashaiwa; uteme, unourayirei
kunyange ivhu? 8 Iye achipindura wakati kwaari: Ishe, muregei
gore rinowo, kusvikira nditimbe ndichiupoteredza, nekuuisa
mupfudze; 9 zvino kana ukabereka chibereko, zvakanaka;
asi kana zvikasadaro, shure kweizvozvo mungazoutema.
10 Zvino waiva achidzidzisa mune rimwe remasinagoge
nesabata; 11 zvino tarira, kwaiva kune mukadzi waiva nemweya
weundonda makore gumi nemasere, wakange akakombama
musana, asingagoni kutasamuka zvizere. 12 Zvino Jesu
wakati achimuona, akamudanira kwaari, akati kwaari: Mukadzi,
wasunungurwa paundonda hwako. 13 Ndokuisa maoko pamusoro
pake; pakarepo akatasanudzwa, akarumbidza Mwari. 14 Asi
mutungamiriri wesinagoge wakapindura akatsamwa nokuti
Jesu wakaporesa nesabata, akati kuchaunga: Pane mazuva
matanhatu anofanira kubatwa nawo; naizvozvo uyai naiwayo
muporeswe, asi kwete nemusi wesabata. 15 Naizvozvo Ishe
wakamupindura, akati: Munyepedzeri, umwe neumwe wenyu
haangasununguri nzombe yake kana mbongoro pachidyiro
nesabata akaitungamidza kunoinwisa here? 16 Zvino uyu, ari
mukunda waAbhurahama, Satani waakange akasunga, tarira,
makore gumi nemasere, hazvina kufanira kuti asunungurwe
pachisungo ichi nezuva resabata here? 17 Zvino achireva

zvinhu izvi, vapikisi vake vese vakanyadziswa; asi chaunga
chese chakafara nezvinhu zvese zvinorumbidzwa zvakaitwa
naye. **18** Zvino akati: Ushe hwaMwari hwakaita sei? Uye
ndichahufananidza nei? **19** Hwakaita setsanga yemasitadha,
munhu yaakatora akakanda mubindu rake; ikakura, ikaita muti
mukuru, neshiri dzekudenga dzikavaka matendere pamatavi
awo. **20** Akatizve: Ndichahufananidza nei ushe hwaMwari? **21**
Hwakaita sembiriso, mukadzi yaakatora akaiisa muzviyero zvitatu
zveupfu, kusvikira hwese hwaviriswa. **22** Zvino wakafamba
achipfuura mumaguta nemisha achidzidzisa, ari munzira kuenda
kuJerusarema. **23** Umwe ndokuti kwaari: Ishe, vachaponeswa
vashoma here? Akati kwavari: **24** Rwisai kupinda nesuwo
rakamanikana; nokuti vazhinji, ndinoti kwamuri, vachatsvaka
kupinda, asi havangagoni. **25** Shure kwekunge mwene weimba
asimuka avhara mukova, zvino mukatanga kumira kunze
nekugogodza pamukova, muchiti: Ishe, Ishe, tizarurirei; iye
agopindura achiti kwamuri: Handikuziviyi kwamunobva. **26**
Ipapo muchatanga kuti: Takadya nekunwa pamberi penyu,
uye makadzidzisa panzira dzekwedu. **27** Asi achati: Ndinoti
kwamuri: Handikuziviyi kwamunobva; ibvai kwandiri imwi mese
vaiti vezvakaipa. **28** Apo pachava nekuchema nekugeda-
geda kwemeno, kana moona Abhurahama naIsaka naJakobho
nevaporofita vese muushe hwaMwari, asi imwi marasirwa
kunze. **29** Uye vachabva kumabvazuva nemavirira, uye kubva
kumaodzanyemba nechamhembe, vachagara pakudya muushe
hwaMwari. **30** Zvino tarirai, varipo vekupedzisira vachava
vekutanga, uye varipo vekutanga vachava vekupedzisira. **31**
Nezuva iroro kwakasvika vamwe VaFarisi, vachiti kwaari: Budai
mubve pano, nokuti Herodhe anoda kukuurayai. **32** Akati

kwavari: Endai, munoudza gava iro, muti: Tarira, ndinobudisa
madhimoni nekuita kuporesa nhasi namangwana, neretatu
ndinopedzeredza. 33 Asi zvakafanira kuti ndifambe nhasi
namangwana nerinotevera, nokuti hazvigoneki kuti muporofita
apararire kunze kweJerusarema. 34 Jerusarema, Jerusarema,
iwe anouraya vaporofita, nekutaka nemabwe avo vanotumwa
kwauri! Ndakange ndichida kazhinji sei kuunganidza vana vako
semhambo hukwana dzayo pasi pemapapiro, asi hamuna kuda.
35 Tarirai, imba yenyu yasiiwa kwamuri riri dongo; asi zvirokwazvo
ndinoti kwamuri: Hamuchatongondioni, kusvikira zvasvika kuti
muti: Ngaarumbidzwe iye anouya nezita raIshe!

14 Zvino zvakaitika pakupinda kwake mumba meumwe
wevakuru kuVaFarisi kuzodya chingwa nesabata, kuti ivo
vakamucherekedza. 2 Zvino tarira, kwakange kune umwe munhu
pamberi pake waiva nerukandwe. 3 Jesu ndokupindura akataura
kunyanzvi dzemutemo neVaFarisi, achiti: Zviri pamutemo here
kuporesa nesabata? 4 Asi vakanyarara. Zvino akamubata
akamuporesa ndokurega achienda. 5 Akavapindura achiti: Ndiani
wenyu, ungati ane mbongoro kana nzombe ikawira mugomba,
akasaisimudza pakarepo nezuva resabata? 6 Vakasagona
kumupindurazve pamusoro pezvinhu izvi. 7 Zvino wakataura
mufananidzo kune vakakokwa, achiona kuti vanosarudza sei
zvigaro zvepamusoro, akati kwavari: 8 Kana wakokwa neumwe
munhu kumuchato, usagara pachigaro chepamusoro; zvimwe
umwe anokudzwa kupfuura iwe wakokwa naye, 9 zvino
wakakukoka iwe naiye asvike ati kwauri: Dziurira uyu; ipapo
uchatanga kutora nzvimbo yepasisa nenyadzi. 10 Asi kana
wakokwa, enda ugare panzvimbo yepasisa, kuti kana uyo
wakakukoka achisvika, angati kwauri: Shamwari, kwira kumusoro;

zvino uchava nerukudzo pamberi pevagere pakudya newe. **11**
Nokuti ani nani anozvikwiridzira, achaninipiswa; neanozvininipisa
achakwiridzirwa. **12** Ipapo akatiwo kune wakamukoka: Kana
waita chisvusvuro kana chirairo, usadana shamwari dzako, kana
vanakomana vamai vako, kana hama dzako, kana vavakidzani
vafumi, zvimwe ivowo vangazokukokazve, ugoripirwa. **13** Asi kana
waita mabiko, dana varombo, vanokamhina, mhetamakumbo,
mapofu; **14** uye ucharopafadzwa, nokuti havana zvokukuripira
nazvo, nokuti ucharipirwa pakumuka kwevakarurama. **15** Umwe
wevakange vagere naye pakudya wakati achinzwa zvinhu izvi,
akati kwaari: Wakaropafadzwa uyo achadya chingwa paushe
hwaMwari. **16** Asi akati kwaari: Umwe munhu wakaita chirairo
chikuru, akakokera vazhinji. **17** Akatuma muranda wake nenguva
yekuraira kuti ati kune vakange vakakokwa: Uyai, nokuti zvese
zvagadzirwa zvino. **18** Zvino vese vakatanga umwe neumwe
kuzvikumbirira ruregerero. Wekutanga akati kwaari: Ndatenga
munda, ndinofanira kuenda ndinomuona; ndinokukumbira,
ini undiregerere. **19** Uye umwe akati: Ndatenga zvipani
zvishanu zvenzombe, ndinoenda kunodziidza; ndinokumbira, ini
undiregerere. **20** Uye umwe akati: Ndawana mukadzi, naizvozvo
handigoni kuuya. **21** Zvino muranda uyo wakauya akapira
zvinhu izvi ishe wake. Ipapo mwene weimba akatsamwa, akati
kumuranda wake: Buda nekukurumidza uende kumigwagwa
nemunzira dzemuguta, upinze pano varombo, nevanokamhina,
nemhetamakumbo, nemapofu. **22** Muranda ndokuti: Ishe, zvaitwa
sezvamaraira, asi nzvimbo ichipo. **23** Ishe akati kumuranda:
Buda kumigwagwa nekuuzhowa, ugombedzere vapinde, kuti
imba yangu izadzwe. **24** Nokuti ndinoti kwamuri: Hakuna umwe
kune varume avo vakakokwa acharavira chirairo changu. **25**

Zvino zvaunga zvikuru zvaifamba naye; akatendeuka akati
kwavari: **26** Kana ani nani achiuya kwandiri, akasavenga baba
vake namai, nemukadzi, nevana, nevanin'ina nemadzikoma,
nehanzvadzi, hongu, kunyange neupenyu hwake, haagoni kuva
mudzidzi wangu. **27** Zvino ani nani asingatakuri muchinjikwa
wake akanditevera, haagoni kuva mudzidzi wangu. **28** Nokuti
ndiani wenyu, anoti achida kuvaka shongwe, asingatangi agara
pasi, akaverenga madhuriro, kana ane zvekupedzesa? **29**
Kuti zvimwe ateya nheyo akasagona kupedza, vese vanoona
vanotanga kumuseka, **30** vachiti: Uyu munhu akatanga kuvaka,
asi akakoniwa kupedzisa. **31** Kana ndeupi mambo, kana achienda
kuhondo akamirisana neumwe mambo, asingatangi agara pasi,
akafungisisa kuti angagona here nezvuru gumi kusangana
neanouya akapikisana naye nezvuru makumi maviri? **32** Asi
kana zvisakadaro, iye achiri kure, anotuma nhume, akumbire
zverugare. **33** Saka saizvozvo, ani nani kwamuri asingasii
zvese zvaanazvo, haagoni kuva mudzidzi wangu. **34** Munyu
wakanaka; asi kana munyu warasa kuvava, ucharungwa nei? **35**
Hauchina kufanira kunyange pamunda, kana padutu remupfudze;
vanourasira kunze. Ane nzeve dzekunzwa, ngaanzwe.

15 Zvino kwakaswedera kwaari vateresi nevatadzi vese,
kuzomunzwa. **2** VaFarisi nevanyori vakatsutsumwa vachiti: Uyu
anogamuchira vatadzi, achidya navo. **3** Zvino wakavaudza
mufananidzo uyu, achiti: **4** Ndeupi munhu kwamuri angati
ane makwai zana, kana arasikirwa nerimwe rawo, asingasii
makumi mapfumbamwe nemapfumbamwe murenje, akatevera
rakarasika kusvikira ariwana? **5** Uye kana ariwana, anoriisa
pamafudzi ake achifara. **6** Zvino kana asvika kumusha, anodana
pamwe shamwari nevavakidzani, achiti kwavari: Farai neni,

nokuti ndawana gwai rangu rakange rarasika. **7** Ndinoti kwamuri:
Saizvozvo mufaro uchava kudenga pamusoro pemutadzi
umwe anotendeuka, kupfuura pamusoro pevakarurama makumi
mapfumbamwe nevapfumbamwe, vasingatsvaki kutendeuka. **8**
Kana ndeupi mukadzi ane makobiri gumi, kana arasikirwa nekobiri
rimwe, asingatungidzi mwenje, akatsvaira imba, akatsvakisisa
kusvikira ariwana? **9** Uye kana ariwana, anodana shamwari
nevavakidzani pamwe, achiti: Farai neni, nokuti ndawana kobiri
randanga ndarasikirwa naro. **10** Saizvozvo, ndinokutaurirai,
kuti mufaro uripo pamberi pevatumwa vaMwari pamusoro
pemutadzi umwe anotendeuka. **11** Zvino wakati: Umwe munhu
aiva ane vanakomana vaviri; **12** mudiki wavo ndokuti kuna
baba: Baba, ndipei mugove wenhumbi wakanangana neni.
Akavagovera nhumbi dzake. **13** Pasina kupfuura mazuva
mazhinji, mwanakomana mudiki wakaunganidza zvese pamwe,
akasimuka akaenda kunyika iri kure; uye akaparadza ikoko
nhaka yake, achirarama neunzenza. **14** Zvino wakati aparadza
zvese, kwakauya nzara huru panyika iyo, iye akatanga kushaiwa.
15 Zvino wakaenda, akanozvibatanidza neumwe wezvizvarwa
zvenyika iyo; akamutumira kuminda yake kunofudza nguruve.
16 Wakange achishuva kugutsa dumbu rake nemateko nguruve
adzaidya; asi hakuna munhu waimupa. **17** Zvino wakati
apengenuka, akati: Varikichi vazhinji sei vababa vangu vane
zvingwa zvakawandisisa, asi ini ndofa nenzara. **18** Ndichasimuka
ndiende kuna baba vangu, ndigoti kwavari: Baba, ndakatadzira
kudenga, nepamberi penyu; **19** uye handichafaniri kunzi
mwanakomana wenyu; ndiitei seumwe wevarikichi venyu.
20 Akasimuka akaenda kuna baba vake. Asi wakati achiri
kure, baba vake vakamuona, vakanzwa tsitsi, vakamhanya

ndokuwira pahuro pake, nekumutsvoda. 21 Zvino mwanakomana
akati kwavari: Baba, ndakatadzira kudenga nepamberi penyu,
uye handichafaniri kunzi mwanakomana wenyu. 22 Asi baba
vakati kuvaranda vavo: Budai nenguvo refu yakanakisisa
mumupfekedze, muise mhete paruoko rwake, nemanyatera
patsoka; 23 muuye nemhuru yakakodzwa, mubaye, uye ngatidye
tifare; 24 nokuti uyu mwanakomana wangu wakange afa,
zvino wararamazve; wakange arasika, asi wawanikwa; zvino
vakatanga kufara. 25 Zvino mwanakomana wake mukuru
wakange ari kumunda; zvino wakati achisvika, oswedera paimba,
akanzwa mumhanzi nekutamba. 26 Zvino wakadanira kwaari
umwe wevaranda, akabvunza kuti izvi zvinorevei. 27 Zvino
akati kwaari: Munin'ina wako wasvika; zvino baba vako vabaya
mhuru yakakodzwa, nokuti vamugamuchira ari mutano. 28 Asi
wakatsamwa, akasada kupinda; naizvozvo baba vake vakabuda,
vakamukumbirisa. 29 Asi iye wakapindura akati kuna baba: Tarirai,
makore mazhinji akadai ndakakubatirai, handina kutongodarika
murairo wenyu, asi hamuna kutongondipa mbudzana, kuti ndifare
neshamwari dzangu. 30 Asi mangoti mwanakomana wenyu uyu
wakaparadza nhumbi dzenyu nezvifeve achisvika, mamubaira
mhuru yakakodzwa. 31 Vakati kwaari: Mwana, iwe uneni nguva
dzese, uye zvese zvangu ndezvako. 32 Asi kwaifanira kuti
kupemberwe nekufarwa, nokuti munin'ina wako uyu wakange
afa, wararamazve; wakange arasika, wawanikwa.

16 Zvino wakataurawo kuvadzidzi vake achiti: Kwakange kune
umwe munhu mufumi, waiva nemutariri; iye wakapomerwa
kwaari seanoparadza nhumbi dzake. 2 Zvino wakamudana
akati kwaari: Chii ichi chandinonzwa nezvako? Rondedzera
nezveutariri hwako; nokuti hauchazogoni kuva mutariri. 3

Zvino mutariri wakati mukati make: Ndichaitei, sezvo ishe
wangu wonditorera utariri? Handigoni kuchera, kupemha
ndinonyara. **4** Ndaziva zvandichaita, kuti kana ndabudiswa
pautariri, vandigamuchire mudzimba dzavo. **5** Zvino wakadanira
kwaari umwe neumwe wavakange vane chikwereti kuna ishe
wake, akati kune wekutanga: Une chikwereti chakadini kuna
ishe wangu? **6** Iye ndokuti: Zviyero zana zvemafuta. Ndokuti
kwaari: Tora rugwaro rwako, ugare pasi nekukurumidza unyore
makumi mashanu. **7** Ndokuti kune umwe: Newe, une chikwereti
chakadini? Iye ndokuti: Zviyero zana zvezviyo. Akati kwaari:
Tora rugwaro rwako, unyore makumi masere. **8** Zvino ishe
wakarumbidza mutariri asakarurama, nokuti wakange aita
nekuchenjera; nokuti vana venyika ino vakachenjera pazera
ravo kukunda vana vechiedza. **(aiōn g165)** **9** Neni ndinoti
kwamuri: Muzviitire shamwari nafuma wekusakarurama, kuti kana
musingachagoni, vakugamuchirei mudzimba dzekusingaperi.
(aiōnios g166) **10** Wakatendeka pachidikisa wakatendekawo
pachikuru, neusakarurama pachidikisa haana kururamawo
pachikuru. **11** Naizvozvo kana musina kutendeka pana fuma
usakarurama, ndiani achakubatisai chinhu chechokwadi? **12**
Uye kana musina kutendeka pane cheumwe, ndiani achakupai
chenyu? **13** Hakuna muranda anogona kubatira madzitenzi
maviri; nokuti zvimwe achavenga umwe, ndokuda umwe; kana
kuti achanamatira kune umwe, agozvidza umwe. Hamugoni
kubatira Mwari nafuma. **14** Zvino neVaFarisi vakange vari vadi
vemari, vakanzwa zvinhu izvi zvese, vakamuseka. **15** Zvino
wakati kwavari: Imwi ndimwi vanozviruramisa pamberi pevanhu,
asi Mwari anoziva moyo yenyu; nokuti icho chinokwiridzirwa
pakati pevanhu, chinyangadzo pamberi paMwari. **16** Murairo

nevaporofita zvaivapo kusvikira kuna Johwani; kubva ipapo
ushe hwaMwari hunoparidzwa, uye umwe neumwe anosenerera
mahuri. **17** Asi zvakareruka kuti denga nenyika zvipfuure, pakuti
chidodzi chimwe chemurairo chiwe. **18** Ani nani anoramba
mukadzi wake akawana umwe anoita upombwe; uye ani
nani anowana wakarambwa kumurume anoita upombwe. **19**
Kwakange kune umwe munhu mufumi, waipfeka zvine ruvara
rwehute nemicheka yakaisvonaka, nekufara paumbozha mazuva
ese. **20** Zvino kwakange kune umwe mupemhi wainzi Razaro,
wakange akaiswa pasuwo rake azere maronda, **21** uye waishuva
kugutswa nezvimedu zvaiwa patafura yemufumi; asi kunyange
imbwa dzaiuya dzichinanzva maronda ake. **22** Zvino zvakaitika
kuti mupemhi wakafa, akatakurirwa nevatumwa kuchifuva
chaAbhurahama; mufumi akafawo, akavigwa. **23** Zvino ari
muhadhesi wakasimudza meso ake, ari pamarwadzo, akaona
Abhurahama ari kure, naRazaro ari pachifuva chake. **(Hadēs g86)**
24 Iye ndokudanidzira akati: Baba Abhurahama, ndinzwirei tsitsi,
mutume Razaro, kuti anyike muromo wemunwe wake mumvura,
atonhodze rurimi rwangu; nokuti ndinorwadziswa mumurazvo
uyu. **25** Asi Abhurahama wakati: Mwana, rangarira kuti iwe
muupenyu hwako wakagamuchira zvakanaka zvako, saizvozvo
naRazaro zvakaipa; asi zvino iye anonyaradzwa, uye iwe
unorwadziwa. **26** Uye pamusoro peizvi zvese, pakati pedu nemwi
pane mukaha mukuru wakaiswa, kuti vanoda kuyambuka kubva
kuno vachiuya kwamuri vakonewe, neveko varege kuyambukira
kwatiri. **27** Iye ndokuti: Naizvozvo ndinokukumbirisai, baba, kuti
mumutumire kuimba yababa vangu, **28** nokuti ndine vanakomana
vamai vangu vashanu, kuti anyatsovapupurira, zvimwe ivowo
vangauya panzvimbo ino yemarwadzo. **29** Abhurahama akati

kwaari: Mozisi nevaporofita vanavo; ngavanzwe ivo. **30** Iye
ndokuti: Kwete, baba Abhurahama; asi kana umwe akaenda
kwavari kubva kuvakafa, vachatendeuka. **31** Asi wakati kwaari:
Kana vasingateereri Mozisi nevaporofita, havangatendiswi
kunyange kana umwe akamuka kubva kuvakafa.

17 Zvino wakati kuvadzidzi: Hazvigoneki kuti zvigumbuso
zvisauya; asi ane nhamo wazvinouya kubudikidza naye. **2**
Zvaiva nani kwaari kuti guyo rinorema risungirirwe kupoteredza
mutsipa wake, ndokukandirwa mugungwa, pakuti agumbuse
umwe wevadiki ava. **3** Muzvichenjerere imwi. Zvino kana
umwe wako akakutadzira, mutsiure; uye kana akatendeuka,
mukanganwire. **4** Uye kana akutadzira kanomwe pazuva,
akadzoka kwauri kanomwe pazuva, achiti: Ndatendeuka;
uchamukanganwira. **5** Zvino vaapositori vakati kuna Ishe:
Wedzerai kwatiri rutendo. **6** Ishe ndokuti: Kana maiva nerutendo
rwakaita setsanga yemasitadha, maiti kumuhabhurosi uyu:
Dzurwa, usimwe mugungwa; uye waikuteererai. **7** Asi ndeupi
kwamuri ane muranda anorima kana kufudza, achati pakarepo
achipinda achibva kumunda: Swedera ugare pakudya? **8**
Asi angarega here kuti kwaari: Gadzira zvandingaraira, uye
uzvisunge chiuno, undishandire, kusvikira ndadya, ndikanwa;
zvino mushure meizvozvi iwe udye nekunwa? **9** Anotenda
muranda uyo nokuti wakaita zvarairwa here? Handifungi. **10**
Saizvozvo nemwi, kana maita zvese zvamakarairwa, muti: Tiri
varanda pasina, nokuti taita zvataifanira kuita. **11** Zvino zvakaitika
pakuenda kwake kuJerusarema, kuti iye wakapfuura nepakati
peSamaria neGarirea. **12** Zvino wakati achipinda mune umwe
musha, varume gumi vaiva nemaperembudzi vakasangana
naye, vamire kure. **13** Zvino ivo vakasimudza inzwi, vachiti: Jesu,

Tenzi, tinzwirei tsitsi! **14** Zvino wakati achivaona, akati kwavari:
Endai munozviratidza kuvapristi. Zvino zvakaitika kuti vachienda,
vakanatswa. **15** Zvino umwe wavo paakaona kuti aporeswa,
wakadzoka achikudza Mwari nenzwi guru; **16** ndokuwira pasi
nechiso patsoka dzake, achimuvonga; zvino iye wakange ari
muSamaria. **17** Asi Jesu wakapindura akati: Vanga vasiri gumi
here vanatswa? Ko vapfumbamwe varipi? **18** Hapana kuwanikwa
vadzokera kuzopa Mwari rukudzo, kunze kweuyu mutorwa. **19**
Zvino akati kwaari: Simuka, enda; rutendo rwako rwakuponesa.
20 Zvino wakati achibvunzwa neVaFarisi, kuti ushe hwaMwari
hunosvika rinhi, akavapindura akati: Ushe hwaMwari hahuuyi
nekuonekwa; **21** uye havangati: Tarirai pano; kana: Tarira uko.
Nokuti tarirai, ushe hwaMwari huri mukati menyu. **22** Zvino
wakati kuvadzidzi: Mazuva achasvika amuchashuva kuona
rimwe ramazuva eMwanakomana wemunhu, asi hamungarioni.
23 Zvino vachati kwamuri: Tarirai pano; kana: Tarirai uko; regai
kuenda, kana kutevera. **24** Nokuti semheni inopenya ichibva kune
rumwe rutivi pasi pedenga ichivhenekera kusvikira kune rumwe
rutivi pasi pedenga, saizvozvo zvichaitawo Mwanakomana
wemunhu nezuva rake. **25** Asi kutanga anofanira kutambudzika
zvinhu zvizhinji, nekurambwa nezera iri. **26** Uye sezvazvakange
zvakaita mumazuva aNowa, ndizvo zvazvichavawo mumazuva
eMwanakomana wemunhu. **27** Vaidya, vainwa, vaiwana,
vachiwaniswa, kusvikira zuva iro Nowa raakapinda naro muareka,
mafashame akasvika, ndokuvaparadza vese. **28** Saizvozvowo
sezvazvakange zvakaita mumazuva aRoti; vaidya, vainwa,
vaitenga, vaitengesa, vaidzvara, vaivaka; **29** asi nemusi Roti
waakabuda muSodhoma, kwakanaya moto nesarufa zvichibva
kudenga, zvikaparadza vese. **30** Zvichava seizvi nezuva

Mwanakomana wemunhu raachabudiswa pachena naro. **31**
Muzuva iro, uyo achava pamusoro pedenga reimba, nenhumbi
dzake dziri mumba, ngaarege kuburuka kundodzitora; neari
kumunda saizvozvo ngaarege kudzokera zvinhu zviri shure.
32 Yeukai mukadzi waRoti. **33** Ani nani anotsvaka kuponesa
upenyu hwake acharasikirwa nahwo, uye ani nani anorasikirwa
nahwo achahuraramisa. **34** Ndinoti kwamuri: Muusiku uhwo
kuchava nevaviri pamubhedha umwe; umwe achatorwa, uye
umwe achasiiwa. **35** Vaviri vachava vachikuya pamwe, umwe
achatorwa, uye umwe achasiiwa. **36** Vaviri vachava mumunda;
umwe achatorwa, uye umwe asiiwe. **37** Zvino vakapindura
vakati kwaari: Kupi Ishe? Ndokuti kwavari: Pane mutumbi, ndipo
pachaunganidzwa magora.

18 Zvino wakavaudzawo mufananidzo kuti vanofanira
kunyengetera nguva dzese, uye vasaora moyo, **2** achiti:
Kwaiva mune rimwe guta neumwe mutongi, wakange asingatyi
Mwari, uye asingaremekedzi munhu; **3** zvino kwakange
kune chirikadzi muguta iro, yakange ichiuya kwaari, ichiti:
Ndiruramisirei kumuvengi wangu. **4** Asi wakange asingadi
kwenguva; asi pashure pezvinhu izvi wakati mukati make:
Kunyange ndisingatyi Mwari, uye ndisingaremekedzi munhu;
5 asi nokuti chirikadzi iyi inonditambudza, ndichairuramisira,
zvimwe pakupedzisira ingasvika pakunditsamwisa kwazvo.
6 Ishe ndokuti: Inzwai mutongi asakarurama zvaanoreva.
7 Ko Mwari haangaruramisiri here vakasanangurwa vake,
vanodana kwaari masikati neusiku, kunyange achivanonokera?
8 Ndinoti kwamuri: Achakurumidza kuvaruramisira. Asi kana
Mwanakomana wemunhu achisvika, achawana rutendo panyika
here? **9** Zvino wakareva mufananidzo uyu kune vamwewo

vaizvivimba kuti vakarurama, vachizvidza vamwe, akati: **10** Vanhu
vaviri vakakwira kutembere kunonyengetera; umwe muFarisi,
uye umwe muteresi. **11** MuFarisi wakamira akazvinyengeterera
zvinhu izvi, akati: Mwari, ndinokutendai kuti handina kufanana
nevamwe vanhu, makororo, vasakarurama, mhombwe, kana
kunyange semuteresi uyu. **12** Ndinotsanya kaviri pavhiki, ndinopa
chegumi chezvese zvandinowana. **13** Asi muteresi amire kure
wakasada kunyange kusimudzira meso kudenga, asi wakarova
pachifuva chake, achiti: Mwari, ndinzwirei tsitsi ini mutadzi.
14 Ndinoti kwamuri: Uyu wakaburukira kumba kwake anzi
wakarurama pane uya; nokuti umwe neumwe anozvikwiridzira
achaninipiswa, uye anozvininipisa achakwiridzirwa. **15** Zvino
vakauisa kwaari vachechewo, kuti avabate; asi vadzidzi vakati
vachizviona, vakavatsiura. **16** Asi Jesu wakadanira ivo vacheche
kwaari akati: Tenderai vacheche vauye kwandiri, musavadzivisa,
nokuti ushe hwaMwari ndehwevakadai. **17** Zvirokwazvo ndinoti
kwamuri: Ani nani asingagamuchiri ushe hwaMwari semucheche,
haangatongopindi mahuri. **18** Zvino umwe mutungamiriri
wakamubvunza, achiti: Mudzidzisi wakanaka, ndiitei kuti ndigare
nhaka yeupenyu husingaperi? **(aiōnios g166)** **19** Jesu ndokuti
kwaari: Unondiidzirei wakanaka? Hakuna wakanaka, kunze
kweumwe, Mwari. **20** Mirairo unoiziva, inoti: Usaita upombwe,
usauraya, usaba, usapupura nhema, kudza baba vako namai
vako. **21** Iye ndokuti: Izvi zvese ndakazvichengeta kubva paudiki
hwangu. **22** Zvino Jesu wakati achinzwa zvinhu izvi akati kwaari:
Uchiri kushaiwa chinhu chimwe; tengesa zvese zvaunazvo,
ugovere varombo, uye uchava nefuma yakakosha kudenga;
ugouya pano wonditevera. **23** Zvino wakati anzwa zvinhu izvi,
akashungurudzika zvikuru; nokuti wakange akafuma zvikuru. **24**

Zvino Jesu wakati achiona kuti washungurudzika zvikuru akati:
Zvicharemera sei vane fuma kupinda muushe hwaMwari. 25
Nokuti zvakareruka kuti kamera ripinde richidarika nemuburi
retsono, kumufumi kupinda muushe hwaMwari. 26 Zvino avo
vakanzwa, vakati: Zvino ndiani anogona kuponeswa? 27 Asi iye
akati: Zvinhu zvisingagoneki nevanhu, zvinogoneka naMwari. 28
Petro ndokuti: Tarirai, isu takasiya zvese, tikakuteverai. 29 Zvino
akati kwavari: Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Hakuna munhu
wakasiya imba, kana vabereki, kana madzikoma nevanin'ina,
kana mukadzi, kana vana, nekuda kweushe hwaMwari, 30
asingazogamuchiri zvakapetwa kazhinji nenguva ino, nemunguva
inouya upenyu husingaperi. **(aiōn g165, aiōnios g166)** 31 Zvino
wakatora vanegumi nevaviri, akati kwavari: Tarirai, tinokwira
kuJerusarema, uye zvinhu zvese zvakanyorwa nevaporofita
maererano neMwanakomana wemunhu zvichazadziswa. 32
Nokuti achakumikidzwa kune vechirudzi, agosekwa, nekuitirwa
zvakaipa, nekupfirwa, 33 uye vachamurova netyava uye
vachamuuraya; uye pazuva retatu achamukazve. 34 Asi ivo
havana kunzwisisa chinhu chimwe cheizvozvi, uye shoko iri
rakange rakavanzwa kwavari, uye havana kunzwisisa zvinhu
zvakarehwa. 35 Zvino zvakaitika oswedera Jeriko, rimwe bofu
raigara padivi penzira richipemha; 36 rakati richinzwa chaunga
chichipfuura, rikabvunza kuti chinyi ichi. 37 Zvino vakariudza
kuti: Jesu weNazareta anopfuura. 38 Zvino rakadanidzira
richiti: Jesu Mwanakomana waDhavhidhi, ndinzwirei tsitsi! 39
Zvino vakange vakatungamira vakaritsiura kuti rinyarare; asi iro
rakanyanyisa kudanidzira, richiti: Mwanakomana waDhavidhi,
ndinzwirei tsitsi! 40 Zvino Jesu wakamira, akaraira kuti riuyiswe
kwaari; zvino rakati raswedera akaribvunza, 41 achiti: Unoda kuti

ndikuitirei? Zvino rakati: Ishe, kuti ndionezve. 42 Jesu ndokuti
kwaari: Chionazve! Rutendo rwako rwakuponesa. 43 Pakarepo
rikaonazve, rikamutevera, richirumbidza Mwari; vanhu vese
vakati vachizviona vakarumbidza Mwari.

19 Zvino Jesu wakapinda, akagura muJeriko. 2 Zvino tarira,
murume wainzi Zakewu nezita; iye wakange ari mutungamiriri
wevateresi, uye iye waiva mufumi; 3 uye wakatsvaka kuona
Jesu kuti ndiani; asi wakange asingagoni nekuda kwechaunga,
nokuti wakange ane chimiro chifupi. 4 Zvino wakamhanyira
mberi, akakwira mumuonde wemusikamori kuti amuone; nokuti
wakange achizopfuura nenzira iyo. 5 Zvino Jesu wakati
achisvika panzvimbo iyo, wakatarira kumusoro, akamuona, akati
kwaari: Zakewu, kurumidza uburuke; nokuti nhasi ndinofanira
kugara mumba mako. 6 Zvino wakakurumidza kuburuka,
akamugamuchira achifara. 7 Zvino vakati vazviona vakan'un'una
vese vachiti: Wapinda kunogara nemurume mutadzi. 8 Asi
Zakewu wakamira, akati kuna Ishe: Tarirai, hafu yefuma yangu,
Ishe, ndinopa kuvarombo, uye kana ndakatora chinhu kune
umwe munhu nekunyengera, ndinodzosera runa. 9 Jesu akati
kwaari: Nhasi ruponeso rwasvika mumba muno; nokuti iyewo
mwanakomana waAbhurahama. 10 Nokuti Mwanakomana
wemunhu wakauya kuzotsvaka nekuponesa chakarasika. 11
Vakati vanzwa zvinhu izvi, wakawedzera akataura mufananidzo,
nokuti wakange ava pedo neJerusarema, uye nekuti vaifunga
kuti ushe hwaMwari hwobva hwodoonekereswa. 12 Naizvozvo
wakati: Umwe munhu ane mbiri wakaenda kunyika iri kure,
kunozvigamuchirira ushe agodzoka. 13 Zvino wakadana varanda
vake gumi, ndokuvapa pondo gumi, ndokuti kwavari: Bhindaukai
nayo kusvikira ndichiuya. 14 Asi vanhu venyika yake vakange

vachimuvenga, vakatuma nhume shure kwake, vachiti: Hatidi uyu
kuti atitonge. **15** Zvino zvakaitika kuti adzoka agamuchira ushe,
wakaraira kuti vaya varanda vaakange apa mari, vadanirwe
kwaari, kuti anzwe kuti umwe neumwe wakawana zvakadini
nekutengeserana. **16** Wekutanga ndokusvika, achiti: Ishe, pondo
yenyu yawana pondo gumi. **17** Zvino akati kwaari: Zvakanaka,
muranda wakanaka; nokuti wakange wakatendeka pachidiki-
diki, uve nesimba pamusoro pemaguta gumi. **18** Newechipiri
wakasvika, achiti: Ishe, pondo yenyu yawana pondo shanu.
19 Akati kwaariwo: Newe, uve pamusoro pemaguta mashanu.
20 Zvino umwe wakasvika, achiti: Ishe, tarirai pondo yenyu,
yandakange ndakachengeta mumucheka wekumeso; **21** nokuti
ndakange ndichikutyai, nokuti muri munhu wakaoma; munotora
zvamusina kuisa, muchikohwa izvo zvamusina kudzvara. **22**
Zvino wakati kwaari: Ndichakutonga nezvinobuda mumuromo
mako, muranda wakaipa; wakange uchiziva kuti ini ndiri
munhu wakaoma, ndichitora zvandisakaisa, nekukohwa izvo
zvandisina kudzvara; **23** naizvozvo sei usina kuisa mari yangu
mubhanga, kuti kana ndouya ndigozoitora pamwe nezvibereko.
24 Ndokuti kune vakange vamirepo: Mutorerei pondo mupe
kune ane pondo gumi. **25** Asi vakati kwaari: Ishe, ane pondo
gumi. **26** Nokuti ndinoti kwamuri: Anazvo achapiwa; uye asina,
kwaari kuchatorwa nezvaanazvo. **27** Asi vavengi vangu avo,
vakange vasingadi kuti nditonge pamusoro pavo, uisai pano,
muvauraye pamberi pangu. **28** Zvino wakati areva zvinhu
izvi, akapfuurira mberi, achikwira kuJerusarema. **29** Zvino
zvakaitika oswedera kuBhetifage neBhetaniya pagomo rinonzi
reMiorivhi, wakatuma vaviri vevadzidzi vake, **30** achiti: Fambai
muende mumusha wakatarisana nemwi; kana muchipinda

mauri, muchawana dhongwana rakasungirwa, risina munhu
wakamborigara; murisunungure, mugoriuisa. **31** Zvino kana chero
munhu akakubvunzai achiti: Munorisunungurirei? Muchataura
kwaari kudai: Ishe anorida. **32** Avo vakatumwa vakaenda
vakanowana sezvaakange ataura kwavari. **33** Zvino vakati
vachisunungura dhongwana, varidzi varo vakati kwavari:
Munosunungurirei dhongwana? **34** Ivo ndokuti: Ishe anorida.
35 Zvino vakariuisa kuna Jesu; ndokukanda nguvo dzavo
pamusoro pedhongwana, vakatasvisa Jesu pariri. **36** Zvino
achifamba, vakawarira nguvo dzavo munzira. **37** Zvino wakati
oswedera ikozvino pamateru egomo reMiorivhi, chaunga chese
chevadzidzi chikatanga kufara chichirumbidza Mwari nenzwi
guru pamusoro pamabasa ese esimba avakange vaona, **38**
vachiti: Wakaropafadzwa mambo anouya muzita raIshe; rugare
kudenga, nekubwinya kumusoro-soro. **39** Uye vamwe veVaFarisi
vari pakati pechaunga vakati kwaari: Mudzidzisi, tsiurai vadzidzi
venyu. **40** Zvino wakapindura akati kwavari: Ndinokuudzai
kuti kana ava vakanyarara, mabwe achadanidzira. **41** Zvino
wakati aswedera, wakaona guta, akachema pamusoro paro, **42**
achiti: Dai newe waiziva, kunyange pazuva rino rako zvinhu
zverugare rwako; asi zvino zvakavanzirwa meso ako. **43**
Nokuti mazuva achasvika pamusoro pako, apo vavengi vako
vachakukandira muchinjiziri wakakupoteredza, vachakukomba,
nekukudzvinyidzira pamativi ese, **44** uye vachakuputsira pasi
iwe nevana vako mukati mako, havangasii mukati mako ibwe
pamusoro pebwe; nokuti hauna kuziva nguva yekushanyirwa
kwako. **45** Zvino wakapinda mutembere, akatanga kudzingira
panze vakange vachitengesamo nevaitenga, **46** achiti kwavari:
Kwakanyorwa kuti: Imba yangu imba yemunyengetero; asi imwi

maiita bako remakororo. 47 Zvino waidzidzisa zuva rimwe
nerimwe mutembere; asi vapristi vakuru nevanyori nevakuru
vevanhu vakatsvaka kumuparadza. 48 Asi havana kuwana
zvavangaita, nokuti vanhu vese vakamunamatira vachimunzwa.
20 Zvino zvakaitika parimwe remazuva iwayo, achidzidzisa
vanhu mutembere nekuparidza evhangeri, vapristi vakuru
nevanyori vakasvika nevakuru, 2 ndokutaura kwaari vachiti:
Tiudzei, munoita zvinhu izvi nesimba ripi, kana ndiani iye
wakakupai simba iri? 3 Zvino wakapindura akati kwavari:
Ini ndichakubvunzaiwo shoko rimwe; uye mundiudze: 4
Rubhabhatidzo rwaJohwani rwakabva kudenga, kana kuvanhu?
5 Zvino vakarangana, vachiti: Kana tikati: Kudenga; achati:
Naizvozvo makaregerei kumutenda? 6 Asi kana tikati: Kuvanhu;
vanhu vese vachatitaka nemabwe; nokuti vaiva nechokwadi
kuti Johwani waiva muporofita. 7 Vakapindura, vachiti havazivi
kwarwakabva. 8 Jesu ndokuti kwavari: Neni handikuudzii kuti
ndinoita zvinhu izvi nesimba ripi. 9 Zvino wakatanga kuudza
vanhu mufananidzo uyu: Umwe munhu wakasima munda
wemizambiringa, akauhaisa kuvarimi, akaenda parwendo nguva
refu; 10 zvino nenguva yakafanira wakatuma muranda kuvarimi,
kuti vamupe zvechibereko chemunda wemizambiringa; asi varimi
vakamurova, vakamuendesa asina chinhu. 11 Zvino wakatumazve
umwe muranda; naiye vakamurovawo vakamunyadzisa,
vakamuendesa asina chinhu. 12 Zvino wakatumazve wechitatu;
uyuwo ndokumukuvadza, vakamukandira kunze. 13 Zvino mwene
wemunda wemizambiringa wakati: Ndichaitei? Ndichatuma
mwanakomana wangu anodikanwa, zvimwe vakaona iye
vachamukudza. 14 Asi varimi vakati vachimuona vakarangana,
vachiti: Uyu ndiye mugari wenhaka; uyai, ngatimuuraye, kuti

nhaka igova yedu. 15 Vakamukandira kunze kwemunda
wemizambiringa, vakamuuraya. Naizvozvo mwene wemunda
wemizambiringa achavaitirei? 16 Achauya, ndokuparadza varimi
ivava, agopa munda wemizambiringa vamwe. Zvino vachinzwa,
vakati: Zvisadaro! 17 Asi wakavatarisa, akati: Naizvozvo chii
ichi chakanyorwa, chinoti: Ibwe vavaki ravakaramba, ndiro
rava musoro wekona? 18 Wese anowira pamusoro pebwe
iro, achavhuniwa-vhuniwa; asi ani nani warinowira pamusoro
richamukuya. 19 Zvino vapristi vakuru nevanyori neawa iroro
vakatsvaka kuisa maoko paari, asi vakatya vanhu; nokuti
vakaziva kuti wakareva mufananidzo uyu akanangana navo.
20 Vakamucherekedza, vakatumira vashori vakanyepedzera
kuva vakarurama, kuti vamubate pakutaura, kuti vamukumikidze
kuushe nesimba remutungamiriri. 21 Zvino vakamubvunza,
vachiti: Mudzidzisi, tinoziva kuti munotaura nekudzidzisa
zvakarurama, uye hamugamuchiri chiso, asi munodzidzisa nzira
yaMwari muchokwadi. 22 Zviri pamutemo here kwatiri kupa
mutero kuna Kesari, kana kwete? 23 Asi wakaziva unyengeri
hwavo, akati kwavari: Munondiidzirei? 24 Ndiratidzei dhenario;
rine mufananidzo nerunyoro rwaani? Vakapindura vakati:
ZvaKesari. 25 Ndokuti kwavari: Naizvozvo dzorerai kuna Kesari
zvinhu zvaKesari, nekuna Mwari zvinhu zvaMwari. 26 Vakakoniwa
kumubata neshoko rake pamberi pevanhu; vakashamisika
nemhinduro yake; vakanyarara. 27 Zvino kwakaswedera vamwe
veVaSadhusi, vanoramba kuti kune kumuka, ndokumubvunza,
28 vachiti: Mudzidzisi, Mozisi wakatinyorera kuti: Kana mukoma
wemunhu akafa ane mukadzi, asi iye akafa asina vana,
munin'ina wake atore mukadzi, amutsire mukoma wake mbeu.
29 Naizvozvo kwakange kune vanakomana vemunhu umwe

vanomwe; wekutanga ndokutora mukadzi, akafa asina mwana;
30 newechipiri akatora mukadzi uyo, neuyu akafa asina mwana;
31 newechitatu akamutora. Zvikadarowo nevanomwe, uye
vakasasiya vana, vakafa. **32** Pakupedzisira kwavo vese mukadzi
wakafawo. **33** Naizvozvo pakumuka, achava mukadzi waani
kwavari? Nokuti vanomwe vakava naye semukadzi. **34** Zvino
Jesu wakapindura akati kwavari: Vana venyika ino vanowana,
vanowaniswa; **(aiōn g165)** **35** asi avo vachanzi vakafanira kuwana
nyika iyo nekumuka kubva kuvakafa havawani kana kuwaniswa;
(aiōn g165) **36** nokuti havagoni kufazve; nokuti vakaita sevatumwa,
uye vanakomana vaMwari, vari vanakomana vekumuka. **37**
Asi kuti vakafa vanomutswa, kunyange Mozisi wakaratidza
pagwenzi reminzwa, paakaidza Ishe Mwari waAbhurahama,
naMwari waIsaka, naMwari waJakobho. **38** Nokuti haasi Mwari
wevakafa, asi wevapenyu; nokuti vese vanoraramira iye. **39**
Zvino vamwe vevanyori vakapindura vakati: Mudzidzisi, mataura
zvakanaka. **40** Uye havana kuzoshinga kumubvunzazve chinhu.
41 Zvino wakati kwavari: Vanoreva sei kuti Kristu Mwanakomana
waDavhidhi? **42** Nokuti Dhavhidhi pachake wakareva mubhuku
reMapisarema achiti: Ishe wakati kuna Ishe wangu: Gara
kuruoko rwangu rwerudyi, **43** kusvikira ndaita vavengi vako
chitsiko chetsoka dzako. **44** Naizvozvo Dhavhidhi anomuidza
Ishe, ko Mwanakomana wake sei? **45** Zvino vanhu vese
vachakateerera, wakati kuvadzidzi vake: **46** Chenjerai vanyori,
vanoda kufamba nenguvo refu, uye vanoda kwaziso pamisika,
nezvigaro zvepamusorosa mumasinagoge, nezvigaro zvemberi
pazvirairo; **47** vanodya dzimba dzechirikadzi, vanonyepedzera
nekuita minyengetero mirefu; ivavo vachagamuchira mutongo
mukuru.

21 Zvino wakati atarira kumusoro akaona vafumi vachikanda
zvipo zvavo muchivigiro chezvipo. **2** Uye wakaonawo imwe
chirikadzi murombo ichikandamo tumari twemhangura tuviri. **3**
Ndokuti: Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Chirikadzi iyi murombo
yakanda kupfuura vese; **4** nokuti avo vese vakanda muzvipo
zvaMwari pamuraudziro wavo, asi iye, paurombo hwake
wakanda chese chaaiva nacho chaairarama nacho. **5** Zvino
vamwe vachiri kutaura pamusoro petembere, kuti yakange
yakashongedzwa nemabwe akanaka nezvipo, wakati: **6**
Zvinhu izvi zvamunoona, mazuva achasvika okuti ibwe
harizosiiwi pamusoro pebwe, risingazoputsirwi pasi. **7** Zvino
vakamubvunza, vachiti: Mudzidzisi, ko zvinhu izvi zvichava
rinhi? Nechiratidzo chii, kana izvozvi zvoitika? **8** Iye ndokuti:
Chenjerai kuti musatsauswa; nokuti vazhinji vachauya muzita
rangu, vachiti: Ndini Kristu; uye: Nguva yaswedera. Naizvozvo
musavatevera. **9** Zvino kana muchinzwa zvehondo nenyonga-
nyonga, musavhunduswa; nokuti zvinhu izvi zvinofanira kutanga
kuitika; asi kuguma hakuvipo pakarepo. **10** Ipapo wakati
kwavari: Rudzi ruchamukira rudzi, neushe huchamukira ushe.
11 Uye kudengenyeka kwenyika kukuru kuchava kunzvimbo
dzakasiyana-siyana, nenzara nematenda, uye zvinotyisa
nezviratidzo zvikuru zvichabva kudenga zvichavapo. **12** Asi mberi
kwaizvozvi zvese vachaisa maoko avo pamuri, nekushusha,
vachikukumikidzai kumasinagoge nemumatirongo, muchiiswa
pamberi pemadzimambo nevabati, nekuda kwezita rangu.
13 Uye izvi zvichashandukira kwamuri kuva uchapupu. **14**
Naizvozvo zviisei mumoyo menyu, kuti murege kufanofunganya
zvamuchazvidavirira. **15** Nokuti ini ndichakupai muromo nenjere,
vavengi venyu vese zvavachakonewa kupikisa kana kuramba.

16 Zvino muchatengeswa kunyange nevabereki, nevanakomana
vamai venyu, nehama, neshamwari, uye vachauraya vamwe
venyu. 17 Uye muchavengwa nevese nekuda kwezita rangu.
18 Asi hakungatongoparari ruvhudzi rwemusoro wenyu. 19
Mukutsungirira kwenyu wanai mweya yenyu. 20 Zvino kana
muchiona Jerusarema rakombwa nemauto, zivai ipapo kuti
kuparadzwa kwaro kwaswedera. 21 Panguva iyo vari muJudhiya
ngavatizire kumakomo; nevari mukati maro ngavabude; nevari
kumaruwa ngavarege kupinda mariri. 22 Nokuti awa mazuva
etsividzo, kuti zvinhu zvese zvakanyorwa zvizadziswe. 23 Asi
vane nhamo vane mimba nevanonwisa mumazuva iwayo! Nokuti
kuchavapo kutambudzika kukuru munyika, nehasha pamusoro
perudzi urwu. 24 Uye vachawa nemuromo wemunondo,
nekutapirwa kumarudzi ese; uye Jerusarema richatsikirwa pasi
nevechirudzi, kusvikira nguva dzevechirudzi dzazadziswa. 25
Zvino zviratidzo zvichavapo pazuva nepamwedzi nepanyeredzi;
nepanyika kutambudzika kwemarudzi nekukanganiswa; gungwa
nemafungu zvichitinhira, 26 vanhu vachapera simba nekutya
nekutarisira zvinhu izvo zvinouya panyika; nokuti masimba
ekumatenga achazungunuswa. 27 Zvino ipapo vachaona
Mwanakomana wemunhu achiuya mugore ane simba nekubwinya
kukuru. 28 Zvino kana zvinhu izvi zvichitanga kuitika, itii tasa,
uye musimudze misoro yenyu, nokuti rudzikunuro rwenyu
rwaswedera. 29 Zvino wakavataurira mufananidzo achiti: Tarirai
muonde nemiti yese; 30 kana ikozvino yotunga, munozvionera
nekuziva kuti zhizha ikozvino rava pedo. 31 Saizvozvo
imwiwo, kana moona zvinhu izvozvi zvichiitika, zivai kuti ushe
hwaMwari hwava pedo. 32 Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri: Zera
iri haringatongopfuuri, kusvikira zvese zvaitika. 33 Denga

nenyika zvichapfuura, asi mashoko angu haangatongopfuuri.
34 Zvino zvichenjererei, kuti moyo yenyu irege kuremedzwa
nekudyisa nekuraradza nekufunganya zveupenyu huno, zuva iro
rikusvikirei musingafungiri. 35 Nokuti seriva richasvika pamusoro
pevese vagere pachiso chenyika yese. 36 Naizvozvo rindai
panguva yese munyengetere kuti muverengwe makafanira
kupukunyuka zvinhu izvi zvese zvichaitika, nekumira pamberi
peMwanakomana wemunhu. 37 Zvino waidzidzisa masikati
mutembere; asi waibuda achipedzera usiku mugomo rinonzi
reMiorivhi. 38 Vanhu vese ndokuuya kwaari mangwanani-
ngwanani mutembere kuti vamunzwe.

22 Zvino mabiko ezvingwa zvisina mbiriso akaswedera,
anonzi pasika. 2 Vapristi vakuru nevanyori ndokutsvaka kuti
vangamuuraya sei; nokuti vaitya vanhu. 3 Zvino wakapinda
Satani kuna Judhasi anotumidzwa Isikariyoti, waiverengwa
pavanegumi nevaviri. 4 Akaenda, akanotaura nevapristi vakuru
nevatungamiriri, kuti angamutengesa sei kwavari. 5 Zvino
vakafara, vakatenderana kumupa mari. 6 Zvino wakatenda,
akatsvaka mukana wakafanira wekumutengesa kwavari pasina
chaunga. 7 Zvino zuva rezvingwa zvisina mbiriso rakasvika,
paifanira kubaiwa pasika. 8 Zvino wakatuma Petro naJohwani,
achiti: Endai munotigadzirira pasika, kuti tidye. 9 Zvino vakati
kwaari: Ndekupi kwamunoda kuti tigadzirire? 10 Zvino wakati
kwavari: Tarirai, kana mapinda muguta, munhu achasangana
nemwi akatakura chirongo chemvura; mumutevere mumba
maanopinda. 11 Uye muti kumwene weimba: Mudzidzisi anoti
kwauri: Imba yevaeni iripi, mandingadyira pasika nevadzidzi
vangu? 12 Uye iye achakuratidzai imba huru yekumusoro
yakarongedzwa; gadzirirai ipapo. 13 Zvino vakaenda vakanowana

sezvaakange avaudza; ndokugadzirira pasika. **14** Zvino awa
rakati rasvika, akagara pakudya, nevaapositori gumi nevaviri
vanaye. **15** Ndokuti kwavari: Nechishuwo ndakashuva kudya
pasika iyi nemwi ndisati ndatambudzika; **16** nokuti ndinoti
kwamuri: Handichazodyizve pairi, kusvikira yazadziswa muushe
hwaMwari. **17** Zvino wakatora mukombe, avonga akati: Torai
ichi, mugogovana. **18** Nokuti ndinoti kwamuri: Handichatongonwi
zvechibereko chemuzambiringa, kusvikira ushe hwaMwari
hwasvika. **19** Zvino wakatora chingwa, akavonga, akamedura,
ndokuvapa, achiti: Uyu muviri wangu, unopiwa pachinzvimbo
chenyu; izvi itai kundirangarira. **20** Saizvozvowo mukombe shure
kwekurayira, achiti: Mukombe uyu isungano itsva muropa rangu,
rinoteurirwa imwi. **21** Asi tarirai, ruoko rweanonditengesa rwuneni
patafura. **22** Zvino zvirokwazvo Mwanakomana wemunhu
anoenda sezvazvakatemwa; asi ane nhamo munhu uyo
waanotengeswa naye! **23** Zvino ivo vakatanga kubvunzana kuti
ko ndiani pavari achaita chinhu ichi. **24** Zvino gakava rakavapowo
pakati pavo kuti ndiani kwavari anoverengwa semukurusa.
25 Zvino wakati kwavari: Madzimambo evechirudzi anotonga
zvakaoma pamusoro pavo, nevatongi vavo vanonzi vabatsiri. **26**
Asi imwi zvisadaro; asi mukurusa kwamuri ngaave semudiki,
nemutungamiriri seanoshandira. **27** Nokuti ndiani mukuru, uyo
agere pakudya kana anoshandira? Haasi iye agere pakudya
here? Asi ini ndiri pakati penyu seanoshandira. **28** Nemwi
ndimwi makagara neni pamiedzo yangu; **29** zvino ini ndinogadza
kwamuri ushe, saBaba vangu vakagadza kwandiri; **30** kuti
mudye nekunwa patafura yangu muushe hwangu, nekugara
pazvigaro zveushe, muchitonga marudzi gumi nemaviri aIsraeri.
31 Ishe ndokuti: Simoni, Simoni, tarira, Satani wakukumbirai kuti

akuzungurei segorosi; **32** asi ini ndakunyengeterera, kuti rutendo
rwako rwurege kupera; newe kana watendeuka, usimbise hama
dzako. **33** Asi wakati kwaari: Ishe, ndakagadzirira kuenda nemwi
zvese mutirongo nemurufu. **34** Asi iye wakati: Ndinokuudza,
Petro, jongwe haringatongoriri nhasi, usati waramba katatu
kuti unondiziva. **35** Zvino wakati kwavari: Pandakakutumai
musina chikwama nehombodo neshangu, makashaiwa chinhu
here? Vakati: Hapana. **36** Zvino akati kwavari: Asi ikozvino,
ane chikwama ngaatore, saizvozvowo nehombodo; neasina,
ngaatengese nguvo yake, atenge munondo. **37** Nokuti ndinoti
kwamuri: Izvi zvakanyorwa zvichakafanira kuzadziswa mandiri,
zvinoti: Wakaverengwa pamwe nevadariki; nokuti zvinhu izviwo
zviri maererano neni zvine mugumo. **38** Zvino vakati: Ishe,
tarirai, heyi minondo miviri. Akati kwavari: Zvaringana. **39** Zvino
wakabuda akaenda sezvaaisiita kugomo reMiorivhi; nevadzidziwo
vake vakamutevera. **40** Zvino wakati asvika panzvimbo, akati
kwavari: Nyengeterai kuti murege kupinda pamuedzo. **41** Zvino iye
wakasuduruka kwavari, chingava chinhambwe chingaposherwa
ibwe; ndokufugama akanyengetera, **42** achiti: Baba, kana
muchida, bvisai mukombe uyu kwandiri; asi chisava chido changu,
asi chenyu ngachiitwe. **43** Zvino kwakaonekwa mutumwa kwaari
wakabva kudenga achimusimbisa. **44** Zvino, ari pakurwadziwa
kukuru, wakanyanya kunyengetera. Zvino ziya rake rikaita
semazidomwe eropa achiwira pasi. **45** Zvino wakati asimuka
pamunyengetero, akauya kuvadzidzi vake, akavawana varara
neshungu. **46** Ndokuti kwavari: Mararirei? Mukai munyengetere,
kuti murege kupinda pamuedzo. **47** Zvino wakati achataura,
tarira, chaunga, naiye wainzi Judhasi, umwe wevanegumi
nevaviri, akavatungamirira, ndokuswedera kuna Jesu, kuti

amutsvode. 48 Asi Jesu wakati kwaari: Judhasi, unotengesa
Mwanakomana wemunhu netsvodo here? 49 Zvino avo vaiva
vakamukomba pavakaona zvaizoitika vakati kwaari: Ishe,
tichatema nemunondo here? 50 Zvino umwe wavo wakatema
muranda wemupristi mukuru, akagura nzeve yake yerudyi. 51 Asi
Jesu wakapindura akati: Regai zvisvike ipapa. Ndokubata nzeve
yake, akamuporesa. 52 Zvino Jesu wakati kuvapristi vakuru
nevatungamiriri vetembere nevakuru vakange vauya kwaari:
Mabuda semakanangana negororo neminondo netsvimbo here?
53 Ndaiva nemwi mutembere zuva nezuva mukasatandavadzira
ruoko kwandiri; asi zvino iawa renyu, nesimba rerima. 54
Zvino vakamutora, vakamutungamidza, vakapinda naye mumba
memupristi mukuru. Petro ndokutevera ari kure. 55 Zvino
vakati vavesa moto pakati pechivanze, ndokugara pasi pamwe,
Petro akagara pakati pavo. 56 Zvino umwe murandakadzi
wakamuona agere pamoto, ndokumutarisisa, akati: Uyuwo
wakange anaye. 57 Asi iye wakamurambira, achiti: Mukadzi,
handimuzivi. 58 Uye shure kwechinguvana, umwe wakamuona
akati: Iwewo uri umwe wavo. Petro ndokuti: Iwe munhu, handisi.
59 Zvino nguva inenge awa rimwe yakati yapfuura, umwezve
wakasimbisa ane chokwadi, achiti: Zvirokwazvo uyuwo wakange
anaye; nokuti muGarireawo. 60 Zvino Petro wakati: Iwe munhu,
handizivi zvaunoreva. Pakarepo achataura jongwe rakarira.
61 Ishe ndokutendeuka akatarira Petro. Petro ndokurangarira
shoko raIshe, kuti akamuudza sei, achiti: Jongwe risati rarira,
uchandiramba katatu. 62 Zvino Petro wakabuda panze akachema
zvinorwadza. 63 Zvino varume vakange vakabata Jesu,
vakamuseka, vakamurova. 64 Uye vakati vamuvhara kumeso,
vakamurova chiso, ndokumubvunza vachiti: Porofita! Ndiani

wakurova? 65 Nezvimwe zvinhu zvizhinji vakareva kwaari,
vachituka. 66 Zvino kwakati kuchingoedza, dare revatariri vevanhu
nevapristi vakuru nevanyori vakaungana, vakamuisa kudare
ravo remakurukota vachiti: 67 Kana iwe uri Kristu, tiudze. Zvino
akati kwavari: Kana ndikakuudzai, hamutongotendi; 68 uyewo
kana ndikabvunza, hamumbondipinduri, kana kundisunungura.
69 Kubva ikozvino Mwanakomana wemunhu achagara kuruoko
rwerudyi rwesimba rwaMwari. 70 Vese ndokuti: Naizvozvo iwe
uri Mwanakomana waMwari kanhi? Iye ndokuti kwavari: Imwi
mareva kuti ndini. 71 Zvino vakati: Tichadirei uchapupu? Nokuti
tomene tanzwa pamuromo wake.

23 Zvino chaunga chavo chese chakasimuka,
chikamutungamidza kuna Pirato. 2 Zvino vakatanga
kumupomera, vachiti: Tawana uyu achitsausa rudzi, nekudzivisa
kupa mitero kuna Kesari, achiti iye pachake ndiKristu Mambo. 3
Zvino Pirato wakamubvunza achiti: Iwe uri Mambo weVaJudha
here? Ndokumupindura, akati: Unoreva iwe. 4 Pirato ndokuti
kuvapristi vakuru nezvaunga: Handiwani mhosva kumunhu uyu.
5 Asi vakasimbisa, vachiti: Unonyonganisa vanhu, achidzidzisa
muJudhiya rese, kutanga paGarirea kusvikira pano. 6 Pirato
wakati anzwa zveGarirea, akabvunza kana munhu uyu ari
muGarirea. 7 Zvino paakangoziva kuti ndeweushe hwaHerodhe,
wakamutumira kuna Herodhe, iye waivawo muJerusarema
pamazuva iwayo. 8 Zvino Herodhe paakaona Jesu wakafara
zvikurusa; nokuti waishuva kumuona kwenguva refu, nokuti
wakange anzwa zvinhu zvizhinji pamusoro pake; uye
wakatarisira kuona chimwe chiratidzo chichiitwa naye. 9
Ndokumubvunza nemashoko mazhinji; asi iye haana
kumupindura chinhu. 10 Zvino vapristi vakuru nevanyori

vakamira vakamupomera zvine simba. **11** NaHerodhe nemauto
ake wakamuzvidza, nekuseka akamupfekedza nguvo refu
inobwinya, akamudzosera kuna Pirato. **12** Nemusi iwoyo Pirato
naHerodhe vakava shamwari neshamwari; nokuti paimbova
neruvengo pakati pavo. **13** Zvino Pirato wakati adanira pamwe
vapristi vakuru nevatungamiriri nevanhu, **14** akati kwavari:
Mauisa munhu uyu kwandiri seanotsausa vanhu; zvino tarirai ini
ndaongorora pamberi penyu, handina kuwana mhosva kumunhu
uyu yezvinhu zvamunomupomera; **15** kwete, kunyange
Herodhe; nokuti ndinokutumai kwaari; zvino tarirai,
hapana chakafanira rufu chakaitwa naye. **16** Naizvozvo
ndichamurova ndigomusunungura. **17** Nokuti zvaiva zvakafanira
kuti avasunungurire umwe pamutambo. **18** Asi vese
vakadanidzira pamwe vachiti: Kure neuyu, asi mutisunungurire
Bharabhasi. **19** Iye wakange akandirwa mutirongo
nemhaka yerimwe bongozozo rakange raitika muguta uye
neumhondi. **20** Naizvozvo Pirato achida kusunungura Jesu,
wakataurazve kwavari. **21** Asi vakadanidzira, vachiti: Roverera
pamuchinjikwa, muroverere pamuchinjikwa! **22** Akati kwavari
rwechitatu: Nemhaka yei, iye waita chakaipa chipi? Handina
kuwana mhosva yerufu maari; naizvozvo ndichamurova
ndigomusunungura. **23** Asi vakasimbisa nemanzwi makuru,
vachikumbira kuti arovererwe pamuchinjikwa. Manzwi avo
neevapristi vakuru akabudirira. **24** Zvino Pirato wakatema kuti
chikumbiro chavo chiitike. **25** Akavasunungurira uyo
wavakakumbira, wakange akandwa mutirongo nekuda
kwebongozozo neumhondi; asi akakumikidza Jesu kuchido
chavo. **26** Zvino vakati vachimutungamidza, vakabata umwe
Simoni muKurini achibva kuruwa, vakamutakudza muchinjikwa,

kuti atakure shure kwaJesu. 27 Zvino kwakatevera kwaari
chaunga chikuru chevanhu, nevakadzi vairirirawo nekumuchema.
28 Asi Jesu wakatendeukira kwavari akati: Vakunda
veJerusarema, musachemera ini, asi muzvichemere imwi
nevana venyu; 29 nokuti tarirai, mazuva anouya avachati nawo:
Dzakaropafadzwa mhanje, nezvizvaro zvisina kubereka,
nemazamu asina kunwisa. 30 Ipapo vachatanga kuti kumakomo:
Wirai pamusoro pedu; nekuzvikomo: Tifukidzei. 31 Nokuti kana
vachiita zvinhu izvi kumuti munyoro, chii chichaitika kune
wakawoma? 32 Zvino kwakatungamidzwawo vamwe vaiti
vezvakaipa vaviri, kuti vaurawe pamwe naye. 33 Zvino vakati
vasvika panzvimbo inonzi Dehenya, ipapo vakamuroverera
pamuchinjikwa, nevaiti vezvakaipa, umwe kuruoko rwerudyi,
neumwe kuruboshwe. 34 Jesu ndokuti: Baba, vakanganwirei;
nokuti havazivi chavanoita. Zvino vakagovana nguvo dzake,
vakakanda mujenya. 35 Vanhu ndokumira vakatarira.
Nevatongiwo pamwe navo vakamuseka, vachiti: Wakaponesa
vamwe, ngaazviponese, kana iye ari Kristu, musanangurwa
waMwari. 36 Nemautowo akamuseka, achimuvigira vhiniga, 37
uye vachiti: Kana iwe uri Mambo weVaJudha, zviponese. 38
Zvino kwakange kune rugwarowo rwakanyorwa pamusoro pake
nemavara echiGiriki nechiRoma nechiHebheru, rwaiti: UYU
NDIMAMBO WEVAJUDHA. 39 Uye umwe wevaiti vezvakaipa
vakange vakaremberedzwa wakamutuka achiti: Kana iwe uri
Kristu, zviponese iwe nesu. 40 Asi umwe wakapindura
achimutsiura, achiti: Iwe hautyi Mwari kanhi, zvauri pakutongwa
kumwe? 41 Isu zvirokwazvo zvakarurama, nokuti tinogamuchira
zvakafanira zvatakaita; asi uyu haana kuita chinhu
chisakafanira. 42 Zvino akati kuna Jesu: Ishe mundirangarire

kana masvika muushe hwenyu. 43 Jesu ndokuti kwaari:
Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwauri: Nhasi uchava neni muParadhiso. 44
Zvino rakange rava awa rinenge rechitanhatu; kukavapo rima
pamusoro penyika yese, kusvikira paawa repfumbamwe. 45
Nezuva rakadzikatirwa, uye vheiri retembere rakabvarurwa
nepakati. 46 Zvino Jesu wakati adanidzira nenzwi guru achiti:
Baba, mumaoko enyu ndinokumikidza mweya wangu; akati
areva izvozvi, akapa mweya. 47 Zvino mukuru wezana wakati
aona zvakaitika, akarumbidza Mwari, achiti: Zvirokwazvo munhu
uyu wakange akarurama. 48 Nezvaunga zvese zvakange
zvakaungana kuzoona izvozvi, zvakati zvichiona zvakaitika,
zvikadzokera zvichizvirova zvifuva. 49 Nevazikanwi vake vese,
nevakadzi vaimutevera vachibva Garirea, vakamira kure,
vachiona zvinhu izvi. 50 Zvino tarira, murume wainzi Josefa,
nhengo yedare, murume wakanaka uye wakarurama; 51 iye
wakange asina kutenderana nezano nechiito chavo; waiva
weArimatia, guta reVaJudha, naiyewo wakange achimirira ushe
hwaMwari. 52 Iye wakaenda kuna Pirato akakukumbira mutumbi
waJesu. 53 Zvino wakauburusa, akauputira nemucheka
werineni, ndokuuradzika muguva rakange rakacherwa pabwe,
makange musina kumboradzikwa munhu. 54 Zvino waiva musi
wegadziriro, uye sabata roswedera. 55 Nevakadziwo, vakange
vauya naye vachibva Garirea, vakatevera mumashure, vakaona
guva, nokuti mutumbi wake waradzikwa sei. 56 Uye
vakadzokera, vakagadzirira zvinonhuhwira nezvizoro. Zvino
vakazorora nesabata zvichienderana nemurairo.

24 Zvino nemusi wekutanga wevhiki, mambakwedza, vakauya
kuguva, vakatakura zvinonhuhwira zvavakange vagadzirira,
nevamwe vanavo. 2 Zvino vakawana ibwe rakakunguruswa

kubva paguva. **3** Vakabva vapinda vakasawana mutumbi waIshe
Jesu. **4** Zvino vakati vakakanganiswa kwazvo nazvo, zvino tarira,
varume vaviri vakamira navo vakapfeka nguvo dzinopenya; **5**
zvino vachiri kutya, ndokukotamisa zviso pasi, varume vakati
kwavari: Munotsvakirei mupenyu pavakafa? **6** Haasi pano, asi
wamuka; rangarirai kuti wakataura sei kwamuri achiri muGarirea,
7 achiti: Mwanakomana wemunhu anofanira kukumikidzwa
mumaoko evanhu vezvivi, nekurovererwa pamuchinjikwa, uye
pazuva retatu amukezve. **8** Zvino vakarangarira mashoko
ake. **9** Zvino vakadzoka vachibva kuguva, vakaudza zvinhu
izvi zvese kuvanegumi neumwe nekune vamwe vese. **10**
Vaiva Maria Magidharini naJohwana naMaria mai vaJakobho,
nevamwe vavaiva navo, vakaudza vaapositori zvinhu izvi.
11 Zvino mashoko avo akaonekera sekutaura kusina maturo
pamberi pavo, uye havana kuvatenda. **12** Asi Petro wakasimuka
akamhanyira kuguva; akakotama ndokutarira, akaona micheka
yerineni yakaradzikwa yega; ndokuenda, ashamisika mukati
make nezvakange zvaitika. **13** Zvino tarira, pazuva iroro vaviri
vavo vaifamba vachienda kumusha wainzi Emausi, wakange uri
masitadhia makumi matanhatu kubva kuJerusarema. **14** Zvino
ivo vaitaurirana pamusoro pezvinhu izvi zvese zvakange zvaitika.
15 Zvino zvakaitika kuti vachitaurirana nekubvunzana, Jesu
amene wakaswedera akafamba navo, **16** asi meso avo akange
abatwa kuti vasamuziva. **17** Zvino wakati kwavari: Mashoko ei
awa amunokurukurirana muchifamba, uye makasuruvara? **18**
Umwe, wainzi Kiriyopasi, ndokupindura akati kwaari: Ndiwe wega
mutorwa muJerusarema, uye hauziva zvakaitikamo mumazuva
ano here? **19** Zvino akati kwavari: Zvinhui? Ivo vakati kwaari:
Zviri maererano naJesu weNazareta, waiva murume muporofita

ane simba pachiito nepashoko pamberi paMwari nevanhu vese;
20 uye kuti vapristi vakuru nevatongi vedu vakamukumikidza sei
kuti atongerwe rufu, uye vakamuroverera pamuchinjikwa. **21**
Asi isu taivimba kuti ndiye waizodzikunura Israeri. Asiwo kunze
kweizvi zvese, nhasi izuva retatu kubva zvaitika zvinhu izvi. **22**
Asi vamwewo vakadzi vekwedu vatishamisa, vanga vafumira
kuguva; **23** zvino vati vasingawani mutumbi wake, vauya vachiti
vaona chiratidzo chevatumwawo, vati mupenyu. **24** Uye vamwe
vevaiva nesu vaenda kuguva, vakawanawo zvakadaro vakadziwo
sezvavakange vareva; asi iye havana kumuona. **25** Zvino iye akati
kwavari: Haiwa imwi vekusanzwisisa, uye mune moyo ine chinono
kutenda zvese vaporofita zvavakataura! **26** Ko Kristu wakange
asingafaniri kutambudzika nezvinhu izvi, ndokupinda pakubwinya
kwake here? **27** Ndokutanga kuna Mozisi nekuvaporofita
vese, akadudzira kwavari mumagwaro ese zvinhu zviri
maererano naye. **28** Zvino vakaswedera kumusha kwavakange
vachienda; iye ndokuita sewopfuurira. **29** Asi vakamumanikidza,
vachiti: Garai nesu, nokuti koda kuvira, uye zuva ranyura.
Ndokupinda kunogara navo. **30** Zvino zvakaitika agere navo
pakudya, wakatora chingwa akaropafadza, akamedura ndokupa
kwavari. **31** Zvino meso avo ndokuzarurwa, ndokumuziva;
iye ndokunyangarika kwavari. **32** Zvino vakataurirana vachiti:
Moyo wedu wanga usingapisi mukati medu here paanga
achitaura nesu munzira, nepaanga achitizarurira magwaro? **33**
Zvino vakasimuka neawa iroro, vakadzokera kuJerusarema,
vakawana vanegumi neumwe vakaungana nevaiva navo,
34 vachiti: Ishe wamuka zvirokwazvo, waonekwa naSimoni.
35 Ivo vakarondedzera zvinhu zvakaitika munzira, uye kuti
wakazikanwa navo sei pakumedura chingwa. **36** Zvino vakati

vachataura zvinhu izvozvi, Jesu amene wakamira pakati
pavo, akati kwavari: Rugare kwamuri. **37** Asi vakavhunduswa,
vakatya, vakafunga kuti vaona mweya. **38** Zvino akati kwavari:
Munonetsekerei, uye mifungo inomukirei mumoyo yenyu? **39**
Tarirai maoko angu netsoka dzangu, kuti ndini ndomene.
Ndibatei, muone, nokuti mweya hauna nyama nemafupa,
sezvamunoona ndinazvo. **40** Zvino wakati areva izvi akavaratidza
maoko netsoka. **41** Zvino vakati vachigere kutenda nekuda
kwekufara vachishamisika, akati kwavari: Mune chinodyika pano
here? **42** Zvino vakamupa nhindi yehove yakagochwa neyezinga
reuchi. **43** Iye ndokutora akadya pamberi pavo. **44** Zvino wakati
kwavari: Awa mashoko andakataura kwamuri ndichiri nemwi, kuti
zvinhu zvese zvinofanira kuzadziswa, zvakanyorwa pamurairo
waMozisi, nepavaporofita nepaMapisarema maererano neni. **45**
Ipapo akazarura kunzwisisa kwavo, kuti vanzwisise magwaro.
46 Ndokuti kwavari: Zvakanyorwa saizvozvi, saizvozvowo
zvakafanira Kristu kutambudzika, nekumuka kubva kuvakafa
zuva retatu, **47** uye kuti kutendeuka nekanganwiro yezvivi
zviparidzirwe marudzi ese muzita rake, kutanga paJerusarema.
48 Uye imwi muri zvapupu zvezvinhu izvi. **49** Zvino tarirai, ini
ndinotuma chivimbiso chaBaba vangu pamusoro penyu; asi
imwi garai muguta reJerusarema, kusvikira mafukidzwa nesimba
rinobva kumusoro. **50** Zvino akavatungamirira kunze kusvikira
Bhetaniya, ndokusimudza maoko ake akavaropafadza. **51** Zvino
zvakaitika achavaropafadza, akaparadzana navo, akakwidzwa
kudenga. **52** Zvino vakamunamata, vakadzokera kuJerusarema
vane mufaro mukuru; **53** uye vakagara nguva dzese mutembere,
vachirumbidza nekutenda Mwari. Ameni.

Johani

1 Pakutanga wakange aripo Shoko, uye Shoko wakange ana
Mwari, uye Shoko wakange ari Mwari. **2** Iye uyu wakange ana
Mwari pakutanga. **3** Zvinhu zvese zvakaitwa naye, uye kunze
kwake hakuna kuitwa chinhu chimwe chakaitwa. **4** Maari maiva
neupenyu, uye upenyu hwaiva chiedza chevanhu, **5** uye chiedza
chinovhenekera murima, asi rima harina kuchigamuchira. **6**
Kwakauya munhu wakatumwa kubva kuna Mwari, zita rake riri
Johwani. **7** Iye wakauyira uchapupu, kuti apupure zvechiedza,
kuti vese vatende naye. **8** Iye wakange asiri icho chiedza,
asi wakatumwa kuti apupure pamusoro pechiedza. **9** Chaiva
chiedza chechokwadi, chinovhenekera munhu umwe neumwe
anouya panyika. **10** Wakange ari munyika, nenyika yakaitwa
naye, asi nyika haina kumuziva. **11** Wakauya kune zvake, asi
vake havana kumugamuchira. **12** Asi vese vakamugamuchira,
wakavapa kodzero kuti vave vana vaMwari, ivo vanotenda
kuzita rake; **13** vakaberekwa kwete neropa, kana nechido
chenyama, kana nechido chemurume, asi naMwari. **14** Shoko
ndokuzova nyama, akagara pakati pedu, uye takaona kubwinya
kwake, kubwinya sekwewakaberekwa umwe ega waBaba, azere
nenyasha nechokwadi. **15** Johwani wakapupura pamusoro
pake, akadanidzira achiti: Uyu ndiye wandaireva ndichiti: Uyu
anouya shure kwangu wakanditangira; nokuti wakange aripo
mberi kwangu. **16** Nepakuzara kwake isu tese takagamuchira,
uye nyasha nenyasha. **17** Nokuti murairo wakapiwa naMozisi,
nyasha nechokwadi zvakauya naJesu Kristu. **18** Hakuna
wakatongoona Mwari; Mwanakomana wakaberekwa umwe
ega, ari pachifuva chaBaba, ndiye wakamuzivisa. **19** Uye uhu
ndihwo uchapupu hwaJohwani, apo VaJudha vakatuma vapristi

neVaRevhi kubva kuJerusarema kuti vanomubvunza kuti: Iwe
ndiwe ani? **20** Akabvuma, uye haana kuramba; ndokubvuma
achiti: Ini handisi Kristu. **21** Zvino vakamubvunza vachiti:
Saka kudini? Iwe uri Erija here? Akati: Handisi. Iwe uri uya
muporofita here? Akapindura akati: Kwete. **22** Naizvozvo vakati
kwaari: Ndiwe ani? Kuti tipe mhinduro vatituma; unoti kudini
pamusoro pako? **23** Akati: Ini ndini inzwi reanodanidzira murenje:
Ruramisai nzira yaIshe; sezvakareva Isaya muporofita. **24** Ava
vakange vatumwa vaibva kuVaFarisi. **25** Zvino vakamubvunza,
vakati kwaari: Unogobhabhatidzirei, kana iwe usiri Kristu,
kana Eria, kana muporofita uya? **26** Johwani akavapindura,
achiti: Ini ndinobhabhatidza nemvura; asi pakati penyu pamire
wamusingazivi imwi; **27** ndiye anouya shure kwangu, ari mberi
kwangu, wandisina kufanira ini kuti ndisunungure rukanda
rweshangu yake. **28** Izvozvi zvakaitika paBhetabhara, mhiri
kwaJoridhani, kwaibhabhatidza Johwani. **29** Ava mangwana
Johwani wakaona Jesu achiuya kwaari, akati: Tarirai, Gwayana
raMwari, rinobvisa rotakura chivi chenyika. **30** Uyu ndiye ini
wandaitaura nezvake ndichiti: Shure kwangu kunouya murume,
wakanditangira, nokuti wakange ariko mberi kwangu. **31** Neni
ndakange ndisingamuzivi; asi kuti aziviswe kuna Israeri, nekuda
kweizvozvo ini ndakauya ndichibhabhatidza nemvura. **32**
Johwani ndokupupura, achiti: Ndakaona Mweya achiburuka
kudenga senjiva, akagara pamusoro pake. **33** Neni ndakange
ndisingamuzivi; asi wakandituma kubhabhatidza nemvura,
ndiye wakati kwandiri: Uyo waunoona Mweya achiburukira
pamusoro pake nekugara pamusoro pake, ndiye anobhabhatidza
neMweya Mutsvene. **34** Zvino ini ndakaona ndikapupura
kuti uyu Mwanakomana waMwari. **35** Ava mangwanazve

Johwani wakange amire, nevaviri vevadzidzi vake; **36** zvino
wakatarisa Jesu achifamba-famba, akati: Tarirai Gwayana
raMwari. **37** Vadzidzi vaviri ndokumunzwa achitaura, ndokutevera
Jesu. **38** Zvino Jesu atendeuka wakavaona vachitevera, akati
kwavari: Munotsvakei? Vakati kwaari: Rabhi (ndokuti kana
zvichishandurwa, Mudzidzisi) munogarepi? **39** Akati kwavari:
Uyai muone. Vakauya vakaona paaigara; ndokugara naye
zuva iroro; rakange riri awa rinenge regumi. **40** Andiriya
munin'ina waSimoni Petro waiva umwe wevaviri vakange
vazvinzwa naJohwani vakamutevera. **41** Iye wakatanga kuwana
mukoma wake chaiye Simoni, akati kwaari: Tamuwana Mesiasi;
ndiko kuti kana zvichishandurwa, Kristu. **42** Zvino akamuisa
kuna Jesu. Jesu ndokuti amutarira akati: Iwe uri Simoni
mwanakomana waJona; iwe uchanzi Kefasi (zvinoshandurwa
kunzi Petro). **43** Ava mangwana Jesu akada kubudira kuGarirea,
ndokuwana Firipi, ndokuti kwaari: Nditevere. **44** Zvino Firipi
wakange ari weBhetisaidha, muguta raAndiriya naPetro. **45**
Firipi akawana Nataniyeri, ndokuti kwaari: Tamuwana Mozisi
waakanyora nezvake pamurairo nevaporofita, Jesu weNazareta,
mwanakomana waJosefa. **46** Nataniyeri ndokuti kwaari: Chinhu
chakanaka chinogona kubva muNazareta here? Firipi akati
kwaari: Uya uone. **47** Jesu wakaona Nataniyeri achiuya kwaari,
ndokuti pamusoro pake: Tarira muIsraeri wechokwadi, musina
kunyengera maari. **48** Nataniyeri akati kwaari: Mandizivirepi?
Jesu akapindura, akati kwaari: Firipi asati akudana, pawanga
uri munyasi memuonde, ndakuona. **49** Nataniyeri akapindura
ndokuti kwaari: Rabhi, imwi muri Mwanakomana waMwari, imwi
muri Mambo waIsraeri. **50** Jesu akapindura ndokuti kwaari:
Unotenda nokuti ndati kwauri: Ndakuona munyasi memuonde.

Uchaona zvinhu zvikuru kune izvi. **51** Zvino akati kwaari:
Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri: Kubva ikozvino
muchaona denga razaruka, nevatumwa vaMwari vachikwira
nekuburukira pamusoro peMwanakomana wemunhu.

2 Zvino nezuva retatu kwakava nemuchato muKana yeGarirea;
namai vaJesu vakange varipo. **2** NaJesuwo wakange akokwa
pamwe nevadzidzi vake kumuchato. **3** Waini yakati ichishaikwa,
mai vaJesu vakati kwaari: Havana waini. **4** Jesu akati kwavari:
Mukadzi, ndinei newe? Nguva yangu haisati yasvika. **5** Mai
vake vakati kuvaranda: Chipi nechipi chaanokuudzai, itai. **6**
Zvino kwakange kwakaiswapo zvirongo zvitanhatu zvemabwe
semachenuriro emaJudha, chimwe nechimwe chaipinda zviyero
zviviri kana zvitatu. **7** Jesu akati kwavari: Zadzai zvirongo
nemvura. Vakazvizadza kusvikira pamuromo. **8** Ndokubva
ati kwavari: Cherai ikozvino, mutakurire kumubati wekudya.
Vakazvitakura. **9** Mubati wekudya wakati aravira mvura ikava
waini, asingazivi kwainobva (asi varanda vakange vachera mvura
vaiziva), mubati wekudya akadana muwani, **10** ndokuti kwaari:
Munhu umwe neumwe pakutanga anoisa waini yakanaka,
kana vanyatsonwa, isina kunyatsonaka; iwe wachengeta waini
yakanaka kusvikira zvino. **11** Uku kutanga kwezviratidzo kwakaita
Jesu paKana yeGarirea, akaratidza kubwinya kwake; vadzidzi
vake vakatenda kwaari. **12** Shure kweizvozvo wakaburukira
kuKapenaume, iye, namai vake, nevanin'ina vake, nevadzidzi
vake; vakagarako mazuva asiri mazvinji. **13** Zvino pasika
yeVaJudha yakange yaswedera, Jesu ndokukwira kuJerusarema.
14 Akawanawo mutembere avo vanotengesa nzombe nemakwai
nenjiva, nevatsinhanisi vemari vagere. **15** Zvino wakati aita tyava
yerwonzi, akavadzinga vese mutembere, nemakwai nenzombe;

akateura mari yevatsinhanisi, ndokupidigura matafura. 16
Akati kune vaitengesa njiva: Bvisai zvinhu izvi pano; musaita
imba yaBaba vangu imba yekutengeserana. 17 Vadzidzi
vake ndokurangarira kuti kwakanyorwa kuchinzi: Kushingairira
imba yenyu kwandidya kukandipedza. 18 Naizvozvo VaJudha
vakapindura, vakati kwaari: Unotiratidza chiratidzo chei, chekuti
unoita zvinhu izvi? 19 Jesu akapindura akati kwavari: Pazai
tembere iyi, uye mumazuva matatu ndichaimutsa. 20 Naizvozvo
VaJudha vakati: Makore makumi mana nematanhatu tembere
iyi ichivakwa, zvino iwe ungaimutsa nemazuva matatu here?
21 Asi iye waireva zvetembere yemuviri wake. 22 Naizvozvo
wakati amuka kubva kuvakafa, vadzidzi vake vakarangarira kuti
wakange areva izvi kwavari; ndokutenda rugwaro, neshoko Jesu
raakange areva. 23 Zvino wakati ava muJerusarema papasika,
pamutambo, vazhinji vakatenda kuzita rake pavakaona zviratidzo
zvaaiita. 24 Asi Jesu pachake haana kuzvikumikidza kwavari,
nokuti wakange achivaziva vese. 25 Uye nokuti wakange
asingatsvaki kuti ani nani apupure zvemunhu; nokuti wakange
achiziva pachake zvakange zviri mumunhu.

3 Kwaiva nemunhu wekuVaFarisi, Nikodhimo riri zita rake,
mutungamiriri weVaJudha. 2 Uyu wakauya kuna Jesu usiku,
akati kwaari: Rabhi, tinoziva kuti muri Mudzidzisi wakabva kuna
Mwari; nokuti hakuna anogona kuita zviratidzo izvi zvamunoita
imwi, kana Mwari asinaye. 3 Jesu akapindura ndokuti kwaari:
Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwauri: Kunze kwekuti munhu
aberekwa kutsva, haagoni kuona ushe hwaMwari. 4 Nikodhimo
akati kwaari: Munhu anogona kuberekwa sei ava mukuru?
Anogona kupinda rwechipiri mudumbu ramai vake agoberekwa
here? 5 Jesu akapindura akati: Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti

kwauri: Kana munhu asina kuberekwa nemvura neMweya,
haagoni kupinda muushe hwaMwari. **6** Icho chakaberekwa
nenyama inyama; nechakaberekwa neMweya, mweya. **7**
Usashamisika kuti ndati kwauri: Zvakafanira kuti muberekwe
kutsva. **8** Mhepo inovhuvhuta painoda, uye unonzwa inzwi rayo,
asi hauzivi painobva nepainoenda; wakadaro wese wakaberekwa
neMweya. **9** Nikodhimo akapindura ndokuti kwaari: Zvinhu izvi
zvinogona kuitika sei? **10** Jesu akapindura, ndokuti kwaari: Iwe
uri mudzidzisi waIsraeri, asi haunzwisisi zvinhu izvi here? **11**
Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwauri: Tinotaura zvatinoziva,
tichipupura zvatakaona; asi hamugamuchiri uchapupu hwedu.
12 Kana ndakakuudzai zvinhu zvenyika uye mukasatenda,
muchatenda sei kana ndichikuudzai zvinhu zvekudenga? **13**
Uye hakuna munhu wakakwira kudenga, kunze kwewakaburuka
kudenga, Mwanakomana wemunhu ari kudenga. **14** Uye Mozisi
sezvaakasimudza nyoka murenje, saizvozvowo Mwanakomana
wemunhu anofanira kusimudzwa; **15** kuti ani nani anotenda
maari arege kuparara asi ave neupenyu husingaperi. **(aiōnios
g166)** **16** Nokuti Mwari wakada nyika zvakadai, kuti wakapa
Mwanakomana wake wakaberekwa umwe ega, kuti ani nani
anotenda kwaari arege kuparara, asi ave neupenyu husingaperi.
(aiōnios g166) **17** Nokuti Mwari haana kutuma Mwanakomana
wake munyika kuti ape nyika mhosva, asi kuti nyika iponeswe
naye. **18** Anotenda kwaari haapiwi mhosva; asi asingatendi
watopiwa mhosva, nokuti haana kutenda kuzita reMwanakomana
waMwari wakaberekwa umwe ega. **19** Uku ndiko kupiwa
mhosva, kuti chiedza chakasvika panyika, asi vanhu vakada
rima pane chiedza; nokuti mabasa avo akange akaipa. **20**
Nokuti umwe neumwe anoita zvakaipa anovenga chiedza,

uye haauyi pachiedza, kuti mabasa ake arege kutsiurwa.
21 Asi anoita chokwadi anouya pachiedza, kuti mabasa ake
aratidzwe, kuti akaitwa muna Mwari. 22 Shure kwezvinhu
izvi wakauya Jesu nevadzidzi vake munyika yeJudhiya; zvino
akagarako navo, uye akabhabhatidza. 23 NaJohwaniwo wakange
achibhabhatidza muAinoni pedo neSarimi, nokuti paiva nemvura
zhinji ipapo; uye vaiuyapo vachibhabhatidzwa. 24 Nokuti
Johwani wakange asati akandwa mutirongo. 25 Zvino gakava
rikamuka pakati pevamwe vevadzidzi vaJohwani neVaJudha
pamusoro pekuchenura. 26 Zvino vakauya kuna Johwani
vakati kwaari: Rabhi, uya waiva nemwi mhiri kwaJoridhani,
wamaipupura nezvake, tarirai, iye anobhabhatidza, uye vanouya
kwaari vese. 27 Johwani akapindura ndoti: Munhu haagoni
kugamuchira chinhu, kunze kwekuti achipiwa kubva kudenga.
28 Imwi momene munopupura nezvangu kuti ndakati: Handisi
Kristu ini, asi kuti ndakatumwa mberi kwake. 29 Uyo ane
mwenga muwani; asi shamwari yemuwani, imire ichimunzwa,
inofara nemufaro nekuda kwenzwi remuwani. Naizvozvo mufaro
wangu uyu wazadziswa. 30 Iye anofanira kukura, asi ini
kuderedzwa. 31 Anobva kumusoro ari pamusoro pezvese.
Anobva panyika anobva panyika, uye anotaura achibva panyika;
anobva kudenga ari pamusoro pezvese. 32 Uye zvaakaona
nezvaakanzwa, ndizvo zvaanopupura; asi hakuna munhu
anogamuchira uchapupu hwake. 33 Anogamuchira uchapupu
hwake anoisa mucherechedzo kuti Mwari ndewechokwadi.
34 Nokuti uyo Mwari waakatuma, anotaura mashoko aMwari;
nokuti Mwari anopa Mweya kwete nechiyero. 35 Baba vanoda
Mwanakomana, uye vakapa zvinhu zvese muruoko rwake. 36
Iye anotenda kuMwanakomana ane upenyu husingaperi; asi iye

asingatendi kuMwanakomana, haazooni upenyu, asi kutsamwa
kwaMwari kunogara pamusoro pake. **(aiōnios g166)**

4 Naizvozvo Ishe paakaziva kuti VaFarisi vakange vanzwa kuti
Jesu anoita nekubhabhatidza vadzidzi vakawanda kupfuura
Johwani, **2** kunyange Jesu pachake wakange asingabhabhatidzi,
asi vadzidzi vake, **3** akabva Judhiya, akaendazve muGarirea. **4**
Asi wakange achifanira kugura neSamaria. **5** Zvino wakasvika
paguta reSamaria rinonzi Sikari, pedo nedunhu Jakobho
raakange apa Josefa mwanakomana wake. **6** Zvino chitubu
chaJakobho chakange chiripo. Naizvozvo Jesu aneta nerwendo
wakagara saizvozvo pachitubu. Raiva awa rinenge rechitanhatu.
7 Kwakasvika mukadzi achibva muSamaria kuzochera mvura;
Jesu akati kwaari: Ndipe ndinwe. **8** (Nokuti vadzidzi vake
vakange vaenda muguta kunotenga kudya). **9** Naizvozvo
mukadzi ari muSamaria wakati kwaari: Sei iwe uri muJudha
uchikumbira kunwa kwandiri, mukadzi muSamaria? Nokuti
VaJudha havadyidzani neVaSamaria. **10** Jesu akapindura akati
kwaari: Dai waiziva chipo chaMwari, uye kuti ndiani anoti
kwauri: Ndipe ndinwe; ungadai waikumbira kwaari, uye ungadai
akupa mvura mhenyu. **11** Mukadzi akati kwaari: Ishe, hamuna
chinhu chekucheresa, uye tsime rakadzika; zvino munoitora
kupi mvura mhenyu? **12** Imwi muri mukuru kuna baba vedu
Jakobho, vakatipa tsime, vakanwa pariri ivo, nevana vavo,
nezvipfuwo zvavo here? **13** Jesu akapindura ndokuti kwaari: Ani
nani anonwa pamvura iyi, achava nenyotazve; **14** asi ani nani
anonwa pamvura yandichamupa ini, haachatongozovi nenyota
nekusingaperi; asi mvura yandichamupa ichava maari chitubu
chemvura, inodzutukira kuupenyu husingaperi. **(aiōn g165, aiōnios
g166)** **15** Mukadzi akati kwaari: Ishe, ndipei mvura iyi, kuti ndirege

kuva nenyota, kana kuuya pano kuzochera. **16** Jesu akati
kwaari: Enda, unodana murume wako, ugouya pano. **17** Mukadzi
akapindura ndokuti: Handina murume. Jesu akati kwaari: Wareva
zvakanaka kuti: Handina murume. **18** Nokuti wakava nevarume
vashanu, uyo waunaye ikozvino haasi murume wako; apa wareva
chokwadi. **19** Mukadzi akati kwaari: Ishe, ndinoona kuti imwi muri
muporofita. **20** Madzibaba edu ainamata mugomo iri; asi imwi
munoti muJerusarema ndimo munzvimbo munhu yaanofanira
kunamatapo. **21** Jesu akati kwaari: Mukadzi, nditende, kuti
awa rinouya, ramuchashumira Baba musiri mugomo iri, kana
paJerusarema. **22** Imwi munonamata chamusingazivi; isu
tinoshumira chatinoziva; nokuti ruponeso rwunobva kuVaJudha.
23 Asi awa rinouya, uye ratova iro, apo vanamati vechokwadi
vachanamata Baba mumweya nemuchokwadi; nokutiwo Baba
vanotsvaka vakadaro kuti vavanamate. **24** Mwari Mweya; neavo
vanomunamata vanofanira kunamata mumweya nemuchokwadi.
25 Mukadzi akati kwaari: Ndinoziva kuti Mesiasi anouya anonzi
Kristu; kana iye asvika, achatiudza zvinhu zvese. **26** Jesu akati
kwaari: Ini ndinotaura kwauri, ndini. **27** Zvino nenguva iyi vadzidzi
vake vakasvika, vakashamisika kuti anotaura nemukadzi; asi
hakuna umwe wakati: Munotsvakei? Kana: Munotaurirei naye?
28 Naizvozvo mukadzi akasiya chirongo chake, ndokubva oenda
muguta, akati kuvanhu: **29** Uyai, muone munhu, wandiudza
zvinhu zvese zvandakaita; ko uyu haasi iye Kristu here? **30**
Naizvozvo vakabuda muguta, vakauya kwaari. **31** Zvichakadaro
vadzidzi vakamunyengetedza vachiti: Rabhi, idyai. **32** Asi iye
wakati kwavari: Ini ndine kudya kwekudya kwamusingazivi
imwi. **33** Naizvozvo vadzidzi vakataurirana vachiti: Kuti pane
umwe wamuvigira zvekudya? **34** Jesu akati kwavari: Zvekudya

zvangu ndizvo kuti ndiite chido chewakandituma, nekupedza
basa rake. **35** Imwi hamutauri here kuti: Kuchine mwedzi mina,
zvino kukohwa kunosvika? Tarirai, ndinoti kwamuri: Simudzai
meso enyu, muone minda, kuti yatochenera kukohwa. **36** Zvino
anokohwa anogamuchira mubairo, uye anounganidza zvibereko
muupenyu husingaperi; kuti vaviri anokusha neanokohwa vafare
pamwe. **(aiōnios g166)** **37** Nokuti pane izvi shumo ndeyechokwadi
inoti: Umwe anokusha, uye umwe anokohwa. **38** Ini ndakakutumai
kukohwa zvamusakashandira; vamwe vakashanda, zvino imwi
mapinda pabasa ravo. **39** Zvino vazhinji veVaSamaria kubva
muguta iro vakatenda kwaari nekuda kweshoko remukadzi,
rakapupura richiti: Wandiudza zvese zvandakaita. **40** Zvino
VaSamaria vakati vachisvika kwaari, vakamunyengetedza
kuti agare navo; ndokugarapo mazuva maviri. **41** Vazhinji
vakawedzerwa vakatenda nekuda kweshoko rake. **42** Zvino
vakati kumukadzi: Hatichatendi nekuda kwekureva kwako; nokuti
tazvinzwira, uye tinoziva kuti uyu ndiye zvirokwazvo Muponesi
wenyika, Kristu. **43** Zvino shure kwemazuva maviri wakabvapo,
ndokuenda kuGarirea; **44** nokuti Jesu amene wakapupura
kuti muporofita haana rukudzo munyika yekwake. **45** Zvino
wakati asvika kuGarirea, VaGarirea vakamugamuchira, vaona
zvinhu zvese zvaakaita paJerusarema pamabiko, nokuti naivo
vakange vaenda kumabiko. **46** Zvino Jesu wakasvikazve paKana
yeGarirea, paakange aita mvura ive waini. Zvino pakange
pane rimwe jinda, mwanakomana waro wakange achirwara
paKapenaume. **47** Iro rakati richinzwa kuti Jesu wabva Judhiya
akasvika kuGarirea, rikaenda kwaari, rikamugombedzera kuti
aburukire aporese mwanakomana waro; nokuti wakange odofa.
48 Naizvozvo Jesu akati kwariri: Kunze kwekuti maona zviratidzo

nezvishamiso, hamungatongotendi. **49** Jinda rikati kwaari: Ishe,
burukai mwana wangu asati afa. **50** Jesu akati kwaari: Enda,
mwanakomana wako anorarama. Munhu ndokutenda shoko
Jesu raakareva kwaari, akaenda. **51** Zvino wakati oburuka,
varanda vake vakamuchingamidza, vakamuudza vachiti: Mwana
wenyu anorarama. **52** Zvino akavabvunza awa raakatanga
kunaya. Zvino vakati kwaari: Zuro neawa rechinomwe fivhiri
yakamuregedza. **53** Naizvozvo baba vakaziva kuti maiva imo
muawa Jesu maakati kwaari: Mwanakomana wako anorarama;
zvino akatenda iye neimba yake yese. **54** Ichizve chiratidzo
chechipiri Jesu chaakaita, abva Judhiya asvika Garirea.

5 Shure kwezvinhu izvi kwakava nemutambo weVaJudha; Jesu
ndokukwira kuJerusarema. **2** Zvino paJerusarema pedo nesuwo
regwai pane dziva rinonzi Bhetisaidha nechiHebheru, rine
maberere mashanu. **3** Mukati mawo makange murere chaunga
chikuru chevarwere, chemapofu, chezvirema, chevakawonyana,
vakamirira kubvongodzwa kwemvura. **4** Nokuti mutumwa
waiburukira pane imwe nguva mudziva iro, achibvongodza mvura;
koti anotanga kupinda shure kwekubvongodzwa kwemvura,
waiporeswa, pachirwere chipi zvacho chaainge akabatwa nacho.
5 Zvino kwaivapo umwe munhu waiva nemakore makumi matatu
nemasere ane chifo. **6** Jesu wakati amuona arere, achiziva
kuti ikozvino wakange ava nenguva refu, akati kwaari: Unoda
kuporeswa here? **7** Murwere akamupindura akati: Ishe, handina
munhu anondikanda mudziva, kana mvura ichibvongodzwa;
asi kana ini ndichiuya, umwe anoburukira mberi kwangu. **8**
Jesu akati kwaari: Simuka, simudza nhovo yako, ufambe.
9 Zvino pakarepo munhu uyu akaporeswa, ndokusimudza
nhovo yake akafamba. Zvino raiva sabata nemusi iwoyo.

10 Naizvozvo VaJudha vakati kune wakaporeswa: Isabata;
hazvisi pamutemo kuti utakure nhovo. 11 Akavapindura akati:
Uyo wandiporesa, ndiye wati kwandiri: Simudza nhovo yako
ufambe. 12 Saka vakamubvunza vachiti: Ndiani munhu uyo
wati kwauri: Simudza nhovo yako ufambe? 13 Zvino wakange
aporeswa wakange asingazivi kuti ndiani; nokuti Jesu wakange
asvova, zvakwaiva nechaunga panzvimbo iyo. 14 Shure
kwezvinhu izvi Jesu akamuwana mutembere, akati kwaari: Tarira
waporeswa; usatadzazve, zvimwe chimwe chakanyanya kuipa
chingaitika kwauri. 15 Munhu akabva, akaudza VaJudha kuti
ndiJesu wakamuporesa. 16 Zvino nekuda kweizvozvo VaJudha
vakashusha Jesu, ndokutsvaka kumuuraya, nokuti wakaita zvinhu
izvi nesabata. 17 Asi Jesu wakavapindura akati: Baba vangu
vanoshanda kusvikira ikozvino, neni ndinoshanda. 18 Naizvozvo
nekuda kweizvi VaJudha vakanyanya kutsvaka kumuuraya,
nokuti wakange asingadariki sabata chete, asi wakatiwo Mwari
ndiBaba vake vomene, achizvienzanisa naMwari. 19 Zvino
Jesu akapindura akati kwavari: Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo,
ndinoti kwamuri: Mwanakomana haagoni kuita pachake,
kunze kwezvaanoona Baba vachichiita; nokuti chero icho
chavanoita, ndizvowo saizvozvo Mwanakomanawo zvaanoita.
20 Nokuti Baba vanoda Mwanakomana, uye vanomuratidza
zvinhu zvese zvavanoita ivo; vachamuratidzawo mabasa
makuru anopfuura awa, kuti imwi mushamisike. 21 Nokuti
Baba sezvavanomutsa vakafa vachivararamisa, saizvozvo
Mwanakomana anoraramisawo vaanoda. 22 Nokuti naBaba
havatongi munhu, asi vakapa Mwanakomana kutonga kwese;
23 kuti vese vakudze Mwanakomana sezvavanokudza Baba.
Asingakudzi Mwanakomana, haakudzi Baba vakamutuma. 24

Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri: Anonzwa shoko
rangu, nekutenda kune wakandituma, ane upenyu husingaperi;
uye haasviki mukupiwa mhosva, asi wapfuura kubva murufu
akaenda muupenyu. **(aiōnios g166)** **25** Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo,
ndinoti kwamuri: Awa rinouya, nazvino ravapo, apo vakafa
vachanzwa inzwi reMwanakomana waMwari, uye vanonzwa
vachararama. **26** Nokuti Baba sezvavane upenyu mavari pachavo,
saizvozvo vakapa kuMwanakomanawo kuti ave neupenyu
maari pachake; **27** uye vakamupa simba rekutongawo, nokuti
Mwanakomana wemunhu. **28** Musashamisika nezvizvi; nokuti
awa rinouya, apo vese vari mumakuva vachanzwa inzwi rake, **29**
zvino vachabuda, avo vakaita zvakanaka, mukumuka kweupenyu;
neavo vakaita zvakaipa, mukumuka kwekupiwa mhosva. **30** Ini
handigoni kuita chinhu pachangu; sekunzwa kwangu, ndinotonga;
uye kutonga kwangu kwakarurama, nokuti handitsvaki chido
changu, asi chido chaBaba vakandituma. **31** Kana ini
ndichipupura nezvangu, uchapupu hwangu hahusi hwechokwadi.
32 Aripo umwe anopupura nezvangu; uye ndinoziva kuti
uchapupu hwaanopupura nezvangu ndehwechokwadi. **33**
Imwi makatumira kuna Johwani, uye akapupurira chokwadi.
34 Asi ini handigamuchiri uchapupu hunobva kumunhu, asi
ndinoreva zvinhu izvi kuti imwi muponeswe. **35** Iye wakange ari
mwenje unopfuta neunovhenekera, nemwi makange muchishuva
kufara kwazvo kwechinguvana muchiedza chake. **36** Asi ini
ndine uchapupu ukuru kune hwaJohwani; nokuti mabasa Baba
avakandipa kuti ndimapedze, mabasa pachawo ini andinoita,
anopupura nezvangu kuti Baba vakandituma. **37** NaBaba
vakandituma, ivo vakapupura nezvangu. Hamuna chero nguva
kunzwa inzwi rake, kana kuona chimiro chake. **38** Uye hamuna

shoko rake rinogara mamuri, nokuti iye waakatuma, uyu imwi
hamuna kumutenda. **39** Nzverai magwaro, nokuti imwi munofunga
kuti mune upenyu husingaperi maari, uye ndiwo anopupura
nezvangu. **(aiōnios g166)** **40** Asi hamudi kuuya kwandiri, kuti
muve neupenyu. **41** Handigamuchiri rukudzo kuvanhu; **42** asi
ndinokuzivai imwi, kuti hamuna rudo rwaMwari mamuri. **43** Ini
ndauya muzita raBaba vangu, asi hamuna kundigamuchira;
kana umwe akauya muzita rake pachake, muchamugamuchira
iye. **44** Munogona kutenda sei imwi munogamuchira rukudzo
umwe kune umwe, asi musingatsvaki rukudzo rwunobva kuna
Mwari ega? **45** Musafunga kuti ini ndichakupai mhosva kuna
Baba; ariko anokupai mhosva, ndiye Mozisi wamunovimba naye
imwi. **46** Nokuti dai maitenda Mozisi, maitenda ini; nokuti iye
wakanyora nezvangu. **47** Asi kana musingatendi magwaro ake,
muchatenda sei mashoko angu?

6 Shure kwezvinhu izvi Jesu wakabva akaenda mhiri kwegungwa
reGarirea, rinova reTibheriasi. **2** Zvino chaunga chikuru
chikamutevera, nokuti vakaona zviratidzo zvake zvaaiita
kune avo vairwara. **3** Jesu ndokukwira mugomo, akagarapo
nevadzidzi vake. **4** Zvino pasika, mutambo weVaJudha, wakange
waswedera. **5** Zvino Jesu paakasimudza meso, ndokuona kuti
chaunga chikuru chinouya kwaari, akati kuna Firipi: Tichatengepi
zvingwa, kuti ava vadye? **6** Wakareva izvozvo achimuedza,
nokuti iye waiziva zvaaizoita. **7** Firipi akamupindura achiti:
Zvingwa zvemadhenario mazana maviri hazvivakwani, kuti umwe
neumwe wavo atore chidiki. **8** Umwe wevadzidzi vake, Andiriya
munin'ina waSimoni Petro, akati kwaari: **9** Pane kamukomana
pano kane zvingwa zvishanu zvebhari nehove diki mbiri; asi zvii
kuvazhinji vakadai? **10** Asi Jesu wakati: Garisai vanhu pasi. Zvino

kwakange kune uswa uzhinji panzvimbo iyo. Naizvozvo varume
vakagara pasi, muuwandu vachinge zvuru zvishanu. 11 Zvino
Jesu wakatora zvingwa, avonga akagovera kuvadzidzi, vadzidzi
vakagovera avo vakange vagere pasi; saizvozvowo zvehove diki
zvakawanda sezvavaida. 12 Zvino vakati vaguta, akati kuvadzidzi
vake: Unganidzai zvimedu zvasara, kuti kurege kurasika chinhu.
13 Naizvozvo vakaunganidza, vakazadza matengu gumi nemaviri
nezvimedu zvezvingwa zvishanu zvebhari, zvakasara kune avo
vakadya. 14 Kuzoti vanhu avo vaona chiratidzo Jesu chaakaita,
vakati: Zvirokwazvo uyu ndiye muporofita achauya panyika. 15
Naizvozvo Jesu aziva kuti voda kuuya nekumubata nesimba,
kumuita mambo, akasuduruka akaendazve mugomo ari ega. 16
Zvino ava madekwani, vadzidzi vake vakaburukira kugungwa,
17 zvino vapinda muchikepe, vakayambuka gungwa kuuya
kuKapenaume. Zvino kwakange kwatosviba, asi Jesu wakange
asati asvika kwavari. 18 Gungwa ndokumuka nokuti mhepo huru
yaivhuvhuta. 19 Zvino vakati vakwasva masitadhiya anenge
makumi maviri nemashanu kana makumi matatu, vakaona
Jesu achifamba pamusoro pegungwa, achiswedera pachikepe;
zvino vakatya. 20 Asi wakati kwavari: Ndini, musatya. 21
Zvino vakada kumugamuchira muchikepe; pakarepo chikepe
chikasvika kunyika kwavakange vachienda. 22 Chifume chaunga
chakange chimire kune rumwe rutivi rwegungwa, chichiona
kuti pakange pasina rimwe igwa ipapo kunze kweriri rimwe
makange mapinda vadzidzi vake mariri, uye kuti Jesu haana
kupinda nevadzidzi vake mugwa, asi vadzidzi vake vakange
vaenda vega, 23 (asi kwakasvika mamwe magwa aibva
Tibheriyasi pedo nenzvimbo pavakadya chingwa, Ishe avonga);
24 naizvozvo chaunga chakati chaona kuti Jesu wakange asipo

kana vadzidzi vake, ivo vakapindawo mumagwa, vakasvika
kuKapenaume, vachitsvaka Jesu. **25** Zvino vamuwana mhiri
kwegungwa, vakati kwaari: Rabhi, masvika pano rinhi? **26**
Jesu akavapindura akati: Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti
kwamuri: Munonditsvaka, kwete nokuti makaona zviratidzo, asi
nokuti makadya zvezvingwa mukaguta. **27** Musashandira kudya
kunoparara, asi kudya kunogara kusvika kuupenyu husingaperi,
Mwanakomana wemunhu kwaachakupai; nokuti Mwari Baba
vakaisa pane uyu mucherechedzo. **(aiōnios g166)** **28** Naizvozvo
vakati kwaari: Tichaitei, kuti tishande mabasa aMwari? **29** Jesu
akapindura akati kwavari: Iri ndiro basa raMwari, kuti mutende
kune waakatuma iye. **30** Naizvozvo vakati kwaari: Ko imwi
munoita chiratidzo chipi kuti tione tikutendei? Munoshandei?
31 Madzibaba edu akadya mana murenje, sezvazvakanyorwa
zvichinzi: Wakavapa chingwa chakabva kudenga kuti vadye.
32 Naizvozvo Jesu akati kwavari: Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo,
ndinoti kwamuri: Mozisi haana kukupai chingwa chakabva
kudenga; asi Baba vangu vanokupai chingwa chechokwadi
chinobva kudenga. **33** Nokuti chingwa chaMwari ndiye anoburuka
achibva kudenga achipa upenyu kunyika. **34** Zvino vakati
kwaari: Ishe, tipei chingwa ichi nguva dzese. **35** Jesu ndokuti
kwavari: Ndini chingwa cheupenyu; uyo anouya kwandiri,
haangatongovi nenzara; neanotenda kwandiri haangatongovi
nenyota. **36** Asi ndakati kwamuri: Nemwi makandiona, asi
hamuna kutenda. **37** Wese Baba wavanondipa achauya kwandiri;
neanouya kwandiri, handingatongomurasiri kunze. **38** Nokuti
ndakaburuka kudenga, kwete kuti ndiite chido changu, asi
chido chaiye wakandituma. **39** Zvino ichi ndicho chido chaBaba
vakandituma, kuti chese chavakandipa, ndisarasikirwa nechinhu

pachiri, asi ndichimutse nezuva rekupedzisira. 40 Uye ichi
ndicho chido chewakandituma, kuti wese anoona Mwanakomana
uye achitenda kwaari, ave neupenyu husingaperi, uye ini
ndichamumutsa nezuva rekupedzisira. **(aiōnios g166)** 41 Zvino
VaJudha vakagunun'una pamusoro pake, nokuti wakati: Ndini
chingwa chakaburuka kubva kudenga. 42 Ndokuti: Uyu haasi
Jesu Mwanakomana waJosefa, baba namai vake vatinoziva
isu here? Zvino iye anogoti sei: Ndakaburuka kubva kudenga?
43 Naizvozvo Jesu akapindura akati kwavari: Musagunun'una
pakati penyu. 44 Hakuna munhu anogona kuuya kwandiri, kunze
kwekuti Baba vakandituma vamukweva, uye ini ndichamumutsa
nezuva rekupedzisira. 45 Zvakanyorwa muvaporofita zvichinzi:
Uye vachadzidziswa vese naMwari. Wese naizvozvo wakanzwa
naBaba akadzidza, anouya kwandiri. 46 Kwete kuti kune
wakaona Baba, kunze kweuyu anobva kuna Mwari, uyu wakaona
Baba. 47 Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri: Anotenda
kwandiri, ane upenyu husingaperi. **(aiōnios g166)** 48 Ini ndiri
chingwa cheupenyu. 49 Madzibaba enyu akadya mana murenje,
asi akafa. 50 Ichi chingwa chinoburuka kubva kudenga, kuti
munhu adye pachiri agorega kufa. 51 Ini ndini chingwa chipenyu,
chakaburuka kubva kudenga; kana munhu achidya zvechingwa
ichi, achararama nekusingaperi. Uye chingwa ini chandichapa,
inyama yangu, ini yandichapira upenyu hwenyika. **(aiōn g165)** 52
Naizvozvo VaJudha vakakakavadzana vachiti: Uyu anogona
kutipa sei nyama yake tidye? 53 Naizvozvo Jesu wakati kwavari:
Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri: Kunze kwekuti
mudye nyama yeMwanakomana wemunhu nekunwa ropa rake,
hamuna upenyu mamuri. 54 Anodya nyama yangu nekunwa ropa
rangu, ane upenyu husingaperi, uye ini ndichamumutsa nezuva

rekupedzisira. **(aiōnios g166)** **55** Nokuti nyama yangu kudya
zvirokwazvo, neropa rangu chinwiwa zvirokwazvo. **56** Anodya
nyama yangu nekunwa ropa rangu, anogara mandiri, neni maari.
57 Baba vapenyu sezvavakandituma, neni ndinorarama naBaba;
naizvozvo anondidya, naiye achararama neni. **58** Ichi chingwa
chakaburuka kubva kudenga; hazvina kuita semadzibaba
enyu akadya mana akafa; anodya chingwa ichi, achararama
nekusingaperi. **(aiōn g165)** **59** Zvinhu izvi wakazvireva musinagoge
achidzidzisa paKapenaume. **60** Naizvozvo vazhinji vevadzidzi
vake vakati vachinzwa, vakati: Iri shoko igukutu; ndiani anogona
kurinzwa? **61** Asi Jesu aziva mukati make kuti vadzidzi vake
vanogunun'una neizvi, wakati kwavari: Izvi zvinokugumbusai
kanhi? **62** Ko muchagodini kana muchiona Mwanakomana
wemunhu achikwira kwaaiva pakutanga? **63** Mweya ndiye
anoraramisa, nyama haibatsiri chinhu; mashoko ini andinotaura
kwamuri, mweya uye upenyu. **64** Asi variko vamwe venyu
vasingatendi. Nokuti Jesu wakange achiziva kubva pakutanga,
kuti ndivana ani vaisatenda, uye kuti ndiani waizomutengesa.
65 Akati: Nekuda kwaizvozvi ndati kwamuri: Hakuna munhu
anogona kuuya kwandiri, kunze kwekuti azvipiwa naBaba vangu.
66 Kubva ipapo vazhinji vevadzidzi vake vakadzokera shure,
vakasazofambazve naye. **67** Naizvozvo Jesu wakati kune
vanegumi nevaviri: Imwiwo hamudi kuenda here? **68** Zvino
Simoni Petro akamupindura, akati: Ishe, tichaenda kuna ani?
Imwi mune mashoko eupenyu husingaperi, **(aiōnios g166)** **69** uye
isu tinotenda, uye tinoziva kuti ndimwi Kristu Mwanakomana
waMwari mupenyu. **70** Jesu akavapindura akati: Ini handina
kukusanangurai imwi vanegumi nevaviri here, asi umwe wenyu

ndidhiabhorosi? 71 Waireva Judhasi Isikariyoti waSimoni; nokuti
ndiye waizomutengesa, ari umwe wevanegumi nevaviri.

7 Shure kwezvinhu izvi Jesu wakafamba-famba muGarirea;
nokuti wakange asingadi kufamba-famba muJudhiya, nokuti
VaJudha vakange vachitsvaka kumuuraya. 2 Zvino mutambo
weVaJudha, mutambo wematende wakange waswedera. 3
Naizvozvo vanin'ina vake vakati kwaari: Ibvai pano muende
muJudhiya, kuti vadzidzi venyuwo vaone mabasa enyu amunoita.
4 Nokuti hakuna umwe anoita chinhu muchivande iye amene
achitsvakawo kuva pachena. Kana uchiita zvinhu izvi, zviratidze
kunyika. 5 Nokuti kunyange vanin'ina vake vaiva vasingatendi
kwaari. 6 Naizvozvo Jesu akati kwavari: Nguva yangu haisati
yasvika, asi nguva yenyu inogara yakagadzirwa. 7 Nyika haigoni
kukuvengai; asi ini inondivenga, nokuti ini ndinopupura nezvayo,
kuti mabasa ayo akaipa. 8 Kwirai imwi kumutambo uyu; ini
handisati ndokwira kumutambo uyu, nokuti nguva yangu haisati
yazadzisika. 9 Wakati areva zvinhu izvi kwavari, akagara
muGarirea. 10 Asi vanin'ina vake vakati vakwira, naiye akabva
okwira kumutambo, kwete pachena, asi panenge sepachivande.
11 Zvino VaJudha vakamutsvaka pamutambo, vakati: Aripi uya? 12
Kwakavapo kun'un'una kwakawanda pakati pezvaunga pamusoro
pake; vamwe vachiti: Wakanaka. Asi vamwe vachiti: Kwete,
asi anotsausa chaunga. 13 Kunyange zvakadaro kwakange
kusina munhu wakataura pachena pamusoro pake nekutya
VaJudha. 14 Zvino pava pakati pemutambo, Jesu akakwira
kutembere, akadzidzisa. 15 Zvino VaJudha vakashamisika
vachiti: Uyu anoziva sei magwaro asina kudzidza? 16 Jesu
akavapindura akati: Dzidziso yangu haisi yangu, asi yake
wakandituma. 17 Kana munhu achida kuita chido chake,

achaziva zvedzidziso kana ichibva kuna Mwari, kana kuti ini
ndinotaura zvangu. 18 Anozvitaurira zvake, anotsvaka rumbidzo
yake pachake; asi anotsvaka rumbidzo yewakamutuma, ndiye
wechokwadi, uye hapana kusarurama maari. 19 Mozisi haana
kukupai murairo here? Asi hakuna wenyu anoita murairo.
Munotsvakirei kundiuraya? 20 Chaunga chikapindura chikati:
Une dhimoni; ndiani anotsvaka kukuuraya? 21 Jesu akapindura
akati kwavari: Ndakaita basa rimwe, uye munoshamisika mese.
22 Naizvozvo Mozisi wakakupai dzingiso (kusiri kuti yakabva
kuna Mozisi, asi kumadzibaba), zvino nesabata munodzingisa
munhu. 23 Kana munhu nesabata achigamuchira dzingiso, kuti
murairo waMozisi urege kutyorwa, mumonditsamwira nokuti
ndaporesa munhu zvakaperera nesabata here? 24 Musatonga
nezvinoonekwa, asi tongai kutonga kwakarurama. 25 Vamwe
veveJerusarema ndokuti: Uyu haasiye wavanotsvaka kuuraya
here? 26 Asi tarira, anotaura pachena, asi havarevi chinhu
kwaari. Kuti vatungamiriri vanoziva zvechokwadi here kuti ndiye
Kristu chaiye? 27 Asi uyu tinoziva kwaanobva; asi Kristu kana
achisvika, hakuna angaziva kwaanobva. 28 Naizvozvo Jesu
wakadanidzira mutembere achidzidzisa achiti: Nemwi munoziva
ini, uye munoziva kwandakabva; uye handina kuzviuira, asi
wakandituma ndewechokwadi, wamusingazivi imwi. 29 Asi ini
ndinomuziva, nokuti ndinobva kwaari, uye iye wakandituma.
30 Naizvozvo vakatsvaka kumubata, asi hakuna wakaisa
ruoko paari, nokuti awa rake rakange risati rasvika. 31 Asi
vazhinji vechaunga vakatenda kwaari, vakati: Kana Kristu
achisvika, achaita zviratidzo zvizhinji kune izvi uyu zvaaita
here? 32 VaFarisi vakanzwa chaunga chichin'un'una zvinhu
izvi pamusoro pake; VaFarisi nevapristi vakuru ndokutuma

vabatsiri kuti vamubate. **33** Naizvozvo Jesu akati kwavari:
Ndichinemwi chinguvana, ndoenda kune wakandituma. **34**
Muchanditsvaka mukasandiwana; uye apo pandiri ini, imwi
hamugoni kuuya. **35** Naizvozvo VaJudha vakataurirana vachiti:
Uyu oda kuendepi kuti isu tisamuwana? Achaenda kune
vakapararira veVaGiriki, adzidzise VaGiriki here? **36** Ishokoi iri
raanoti: Muchanditsvaka, asi hamungandiwani; nerekuti: Pandiri
ini, imwi hamugoni kuuya? **37** Zvino nezuva rekupedzisira, iro
guru remutambo Jesu wakasimuka akadanidzira achiti: Kana
ani nani ane nyota, ngaauye kwandiri anwe. **38** Anotenda
kwandiri, rugwaro sezvarwakareva, nzizi dzemvura mhenyu
dzichaerera kubva mudumbu rake. **39** Asi izvi wakareva
zveMweya wavaizogamuchira vanotenda kwaari; nokuti Mweya
Mutsvene wakange asati avapo, nokuti Jesu wakange asati
akudzwa. **40** Naizvozvo vazhinji vechaunga vakati vachinzwa
shoko iri vakati: Zvirokwazvo uyu ndiye muporofita. **41** Vamwe
vakati: Uyu ndiye Kristu. Asi vamwe vakati: Ko Kristu angabva
Garirea here? **42** Rugwaro haruna kureva here kuti Kristu
achabva kumbeu yaDhavhidhi, nepamusha weBhetirehemu
paiva naDhavhidhi? **43** Naizvozvo pakava nekupesana pakati
pechaunga pamusoro pake. **44** Zvino vamwe vavo vakada
kumubata, asi hakuna wakaisa maoko kwaari. **45** Zvino vabatsiri
vakaenda kuvapristi vakuru neVaFarisi; ivo vakati kwavari:
Nemhaka yei musina kumuuisa? **46** Vabatsiri vakapindura vakati:
Hakuna kumbotaura munhu seizvi, semunhu uyu. **47** Zvino
VaFarisi vakavapindura vakati: Nemwi matsauswa kanhi? **48**
Aripo here wakatenda kwaari kuvatungamiriri kana kuVaFarisi?
49 Asi chaunga ichi chisingazivi murairo chakatukwa. **50**
Nikodhimo, uya akauya kwaari usiku, ari umwe wavo, akati

kwavari: 51 Murairo wedu unotonga munhu here, kunze kwekuti
wambomunzwa nekuziva chaanoita? 52 Vakapindura vakati
kwaari: Ko iwewo uri weGarirea here? Nzvera uone kuti hakuna
kumuka muporofita kuGarirea. 53 Umwe neumwe ndokuenda
kumba kwake.

8 Asi Jesu wakaenda kugomo reMiorivhi. 2 Zvino mangwanani-
ngwanani wakauyazve kutembere, vanhu vese ndokuuya
kwaari; iye ndokugara pasi akavadzidzisa. 3 Zvino vanyori
neVaFarisi vakauya kwaari nemukadzi wakabatwa mukufeva,
vakati vamumisa pakati, 4 vakati kwaari: Mudzidzisi, mukadzi uyu
wabatwa achifeva, pachiitiko chaipo; 5 zvino Mozisi pamurairo
wakatiraira kuti vakadaro vatakwe nemabwe; naizvozvo imwi
munoti kudini? 6 Asi izvozvi vakareva vachimuedza, kuti
vave nechavangamupomera. Asi Jesu wakakotamira pasi,
akanyora pasi nemunwe, seasina kuvanzwa. 7 Zvino vakati
vachiramba vachimubvunza, akatasamuka akati kwavari: Asina
chivi pakati penyu, ngaatange kukanda ibwe kwaari. 8 Zvino
akakotamirazve pasi, akanyora pasi. 9 Zvino ivo vanzwa,
vachipiwa mhosva nehana yavo, vakabuda umwe-umwe, kutanga
kuvakuru kusvikira kune vekupedzisira; Jesu akasara ari ega,
nemukadzi amire pakati. 10 Jesu wakati atasamuka, akasaona
munhu asi mukadzi, akati kwaari: Mai, varipi vaya vapomeri
vako? Hakuna wakupa mhosva here? 11 Iye ndokuti: Hakuna,
Ishe. Jesu ndokuti kwaari: Neni handikupi mhosva. Enda,
usachitadzazve. 12 Naizvozvo Jesu wakataurazve kwavari,
achiti: Ini ndiri chiedza chenyika; anonditevera haangatongofambi
murima, asi achava nechiedza cheupenyu. 13 Naizvozvo
VaFarisi vakati kwaari: Iwe unopupura nezvako; uchapupu hwako
hahuna chokwadi. 14 Jesu akapindura akati kwavari: Kunyange

ndichipupura nezvangu ini, uchapupu hwangu ndehwechokwadi;
nokuti ndinoziva kwandakabva, uye kwandinoenda; asi imwi
hamuzivi kwandakabva, uye kwandinoenda. **15** Imwi munotonga
maererano nenyama; ini handitongi munhu. **16** Asi kunyange ini
ndichitonga, kutonga kwangu ndekwechokwadi; nokuti handisi
ndega, asi ini naBaba vakandituma. **17** Uye mumurairo wenyu
makanyorwa kuti uchapupu hwevanhu vaviri ndehwechokwadi. **18**
Ndini ndinopupura nezvangu, naBaba vakandituma vanopupura
nezvangu. **19** Naizvozvo vakati kwaari: Baba vako varipi? Jesu
akapindura akati: Hamuzivi ini, kana Baba vangu. Dai maindiziva
ini, mungadai maiziva Baba vanguwo. **20** Jesu wakataura
mashoko awa muchivigiro chezvipo, achidzidzisa mutembere;
asi hakuna munhu wakamubata, nokuti awa rake rakange risati
rasvika. **21** Naizvozvo Jesu wakatizve kwavari: Ini ndinoenda, uye
muchanditsvaka, mukafira muzvivi zvenyu; ini pandinoenda, imwi
hamugoni kuuyapo. **22** Naizvozvo VaJudha vakati: Achazviuraya
kanhi? Nokuti anoti: Pandinoenda ini, imwi hamugoni kuuyapo?
23 Zvino akati kwavari: Imwi munobva pasi, ini ndinobva
kumusoro; imwi munobva panyika ino, ini handibvi panyika
ino. **24** Naizvozvo ndareva kwamuri kuti muchafira muzvivi
zvenyu; nokuti kana musinganditendi kuti ndini iye, muchafira
muzvivi zvenyu. **25** Naizvozvo vakati kwaari: Ndiwe ani? Jesu
ndokuti kwavari: Ndizvo zvandakuudzaiwo kubva pakutanga. **26**
Ndine zvinhu zvizhinji zvekutaura nekutonga pamusoro penyu;
asi wakandituma ndewechokwadi, uye izvo zvandakanzwa ini
kwaari ndizvo zvandinotaura kunyika. **27** Havana kunzwisisa
kuti anotaura kwavari zvaBaba. **28** Naizvozvo Jesu wakati
kwavari: Kana masimudza Mwanakomana wemunhu, ipapo
muchaziva kuti ndini iye, uye handiiti chinhu pachangu, asi Baba

vangu sezvavakandidzidzisa, ndinotaura zvinhu izvi. **29** Zvino
iye wakandituma aneni; Baba havana kundisiya ndega, nokuti
ini ndinoita nguva dzese zvinovafadza. **30** Achiri kutaura izvi
vazhinji vakatenda kwaari. **31** Naizvozvo Jesu wakati kuVaJudha
vakatenda kwaari: Kana imwi muchirambira mushoko rangu,
muri vadzidzi vangu zvirokwazvo; **32** uye muchaziva chokwadi,
uye chokwadi chichakusunungurai. **33** Vakamupindura vakati: Tiri
mbeu yaAbhurahama, uye hatina kutongova varanda vemunhu;
iwe unoreva sei kuti: Muchava vakasunungurwa? **34** Jesu
akavapindura akati: Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri:
Ani nani anoita chivi muranda wechivi. **35** Uye muranda haagari
mumba nekusingaperi; mwanakomana anogara nekusingaperi.
(aiōn g165) **36** Naizvozvo kana Mwanakomana achikusunungurai,
muchava vakasununguka zvirokwazvo. **37** Ndinoziva kuti muri
mbeu yaAbhurahama; asi munotsvaka kundiuraya, nokuti
shoko rangu harina nzvimbo mamuri. **38** Ini ndinotaura izvo
zvandakaona kuna Baba vangu; naizvozvo nemwi munoita
izvo zvamakaona kuna baba venyu. **39** Vakapindura vakati
kwaari: Baba vedu ndiAbhurahama. Jesu akati kwavari: Dai
maiva vana vaAbhurahama, maiita mabasa aAbhurahama.
40 Asi ikozvino munotsvaka kundiuraya, munhu wakakuudzai
chokwadi, chandakanzwa kuna Mwari; izvo Abhurahama haana
kuzviita. **41** Imwi munoita mabasa ababa venyu. Naizvozvo vakati
kwaari: Hatina kuberekwa neupombwe isu; tina Baba vamwe,
Mwari. **42** Jesu akati kwavari: Dai Mwari aiva Baba venyu,
maindida; nokuti ini ndakabuda ndichibva kuna Mwari; nokuti
handina kuzviuyira, asi iye wakandituma. **43** Sei musinganzwisisi
nhaurwa yangu? Nokuti hamugoni kunzwa shoko rangu. **44**
Imwi muri vababa venyu dhiabhorosi, munoda kuita zvishuvo

zvababa venyu. Iye wakange ari mhondi kubva pakutanga,
asingagari muchokwadi, nokuti maari hamuna chokwadi. Kana
achitaura nhema, anotaura pachake; nokuti mutauri wenhema
uye baba vadzo. **45** Asi nokuti ini ndinoreva chokwadi,
hamunditendi. **46** Ndiani kwamuri angandipomera pamusoro
pechivi? Uye kana ndichireva chokwadi, imwi munoregerei
kunditenda? **47** Uyo anobva kuna Mwari anonzwa mashoko
aMwari; naizvozvo imwi hamunzwi, nokuti hamubvi kuna Mwari.
48 Naizvozvo VaJudha vakapindura vakati kwaari: Isu hatina
kureva kwazvo here kuti iwe uri muSamaria, uye une dhimoni?
49 Jesu akapindura, akati: Ini handina dhimoni, asi ndinokudza
Baba vangu; asi imwi munondizvidza. **50** Asi ini handitsvaki
rumbidzo yangu; ariko anotsvaka nekutonga. **51** Zvirokwazvo,
zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri: Kana munhu akachengeta shoko
rangu, haangatongooni rufu nekusingaperi. **(aiōn g165)** **52**
Naizvozvo VaJudha vakati kwaari: Ikozvino toziva kuti une
dhimoni; Abhurahama wakafa, nevaporofita, asi iwe unoti:
Kana munhu akachengeta shoko rangu, haangatongoraviri rufu
nekusingaperi. **(aiōn g165)** **53** Iwe uri mukuru kuna baba vedu
Abhurahama, vakafa? Nevaporofita vakafa; iwe unozviita ani?
54 Jesu akapindura akati: Kana ini ndichizvikudza, rukudzo
rwangu harwusi chinhu; ndiBaba vangu vanondikudza, avo
imwi vamunoti ndiMwari wenyu. **55** Uye hamuna kuvaziva;
asi ini ndinovaziva, uye kana ndikati handivazivi, ndichava
murevi wenhema semwi; asi ndinovaziva, ndinochengeta shoko
ravo. **56** Baba venyu Abhurahama vakafara kuona zuva rangu,
uye vakariona vakapembera. **57** Naizvozvo VaJudha vakati
kwaari: Hausati wava nemakore makumi mashanu, zvino
wakaona Abhurahama here? **58** Jesu akati kwavari: Zvirokwazvo,

zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri: Abhurahama asati avapo, ini
ndiripo. 59 Ipapo vakanonga mabwe kuti vaposhere kwaari; asi
Jesu wakazvivanza, akabuda mutembere, achigura nepakati
pavo; akapfuura saizvozvo.

9 Wakati achipfuura, akaona munhu bofu kubva pakuberekwa. 2
Vadzidzi vake ndokumubvunza, vachiti: Rabhi, ndiani wakatadza,
uyu kana vabereki vake, kuti aberekwe ari bofu? 3 Jesu
akapindura akati: Uyu haana kutadza, kana vabereki vake; asi
kuti mabasa aMwari aoneswe maari. 4 Ndinofanira kushanda
mabasa ewakandituma achiri masikati; usiku hunouya, apo
pasina munhu angagona kushanda. 5 Kana ndichiri panyika,
ndiri chiedza chenyika. 6 Wakati areva izvi, akapfira pasi,
akaita dope nemate, akazodza dope pameso ebofu, 7 akati
kwaari: Enda unoshamba mudziva reSiroami (zvinoshandurwa
kuti: Wakatumwa). Naizvozvo wakaenda akashamba, akadzoka
achiona. 8 Naizvozvo vavakidzani nevaimuona pakutanga kuti
wakange ari bofu, vakati: Haasi iye uyu waigara achipemha
here? 9 Vamwe vakati: Uyu ndiye; asi vamwe vakati: Wakaita
saiye. Iye akati: Ndini. 10 Naizvozvo vakati kwaari: Meso ako
akazarurwa sei? 11 Akapindura izvo akati: Munhu anonzi Jesu
wakaita dope, akazodza meso angu, akati kwandiri: Enda
kudziva reSiroami unoshamba. Zvino ndikaenda ndikashamba,
ndikaonazve. 12 Naizvozvo vakati kwaari: Iye aripi? Akati:
Handizivi. 13 Vakamuisa kuVaFarisi, iye waimbova bofu. 14
Zvino raiva sabata apo Jesu akaita dope, akasvinudza meso
ake. 15 Naizvozvo zvekare VaFarisi vakamubvunzawo, kuti
wakaonazve sei. Akati kwavari: Waisa dope pameso angu
ndikashamba, ndava kuona. 16 Naizvozvo vamwe veVaFarisi
vakati: Munhu uyu haabvi kuna Mwari, nokuti haachengeti

sabata. Vamwe vakati: Munhu ari mutadzi angaita sei zviratidzo
zvakadai? Kukava nekupesana pakati pavo. **17** Vakatizve
kubofu: Iwe unoti kudini pamusoro pake, sezvo asvinudza meso
ako? Akati: Muporofita. **18** Zvino VaJudha havana kutenda
pamusoro pake, kuti wakange ari bofu, akaonazve, kusvikira
vadana vabereki vewakaonazve, **19** zvino vakavabvunza, vachiti:
Uyu mwanakomana wenyu imwi wamunoti wakaberekwa ari
bofu here? Naizvozvo ikozvino woona sei? **20** Vabereki vake
vakavapindura vakati: Tinoziva kuti uyu mwanakomana wedu,
uye kuti wakaberekwa ari bofu; **21** asi kuti ikozvino woona sei,
hatizivi; kana ndiani wasvinudza meso ake, isu hatizivi; iye
wayaruka, mubvunzei, iye pachake achazvitaurira. **22** Vabereki
vake vakareva izvi, nokuti vaitya VaJudha; nokuti VaJudha
vakange vatotenderana kuti kana ani nani anobvuma kuti
ndiye Kristu, abudiswe musinagoge. **23** Naizvozvo vabereki
vake vakati: Wayaruka, mubvunzei. **24** Naizvozvo vakadana
rwechipiri uyo munhu wakange ari bofu, vakati kwaari: Ipa Mwari
rumbidzo; isu tinoziva kuti munhu uyu mutadzi. **25** Naizvozvo iye
akapindura achiti: Kana ari mutadzi handizivi; chinhu chimwe
chandinoziva, kuti ndaiva bofu, ikozvino ndoona. **26** Zvino vakati
kwaarizve: Wakaitei kwauri? Wakasvinudza meso ako sei?
27 Akavapindura, akati: Ndadokuudzai, asi hamuna kunzwa,
munodirei kunzwa zvekare? Nemwi munoda kuva vadzidzi vake
kanhi? **28** Naizvozvo vakamutuka, vakati: Ndiwe mudzidzi wake;
asi isu tiri vadzidzi vaMozisi. **29** Isu tinoziva kuti Mwari wakataura
kuna Mozisi; asi uyu hatizivi kwaanobva. **30** Munhu akapindura
akati kwavari: Nokuti pachinhu ichi pane chinoshamisa, kuti
imwi hamuzivi kwaanobva, asi wasvinudza meso angu. **31**
Zvino tinoziva kuti Mwari haanzwi vatadzi; asi kana munhu ari

mushumiri waMwari, achiita chido chake, uyu anomunzwa. **32**
Kubvira rinhi hakuna kumbonzwika kuti umwe wakasvinudza
meso ewakaberekwa ari bofu. **(aiōn g165)** **33** Dai uyu anga
asingabvi kuna Mwari, haasaigona kuita chinhu. **34** Vakapindura
vakati kwaari: Iwe zvachese wakaberekerwa muzvivi, zvino iwe
wotidzidzisa here? Vakamudzingira kunze. **35** Jesu akanzwa
kuti vamudzingira kunze; akati amuwana, akati kwaari: Iwe
unotenda kuMwanakomana waMwari here? **36** Iye akapindura
akati: Ndiani, Ishe, kuti nditende kwaari? **37** Jesu ndokuti kwaari:
Newe wamuona, uye anotaura newe, ndiye. **38** Zvino akati: Ishe
ndinotenda; akamunamata. **39** Jesu ndokuti: Kutonga ndiko ini
kwandakauira panyika ino, kuti vasingaoni vaone; nevanoona
vave mapofu. **40** Uye avo veVaFarisi vaiva naye vakanzwa
zvinhu izvi, vakati kwaari: Nesu tiri mapofu here? **41** Jesu akati
kwavari: Dai maiva mapofu, mungadai musina chivi. Asi ikozvino
munoti: Tinoona; naizvozvo chivi chenyu chinogara.

10 Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri: Asingapindi
napamukova mudanga remakwai, asi anokwira nekumwe,
ndiye mbavha negororo. **2** Zvino anopinda nepamukova
mufudzi wemakwai. **3** Murindi wemukova anomuzarurira,
nemakwai anonzwa inzwi rake, uye anodana makwai ake nezita,
nekuatungamirira kunze. **4** Uye kana abudisa makwai ake,
anoatungamirira; nemakwai anomutevera, nokuti anoziva inzwi
rake. **5** Asi mweni haangatongomuteveri, asi anomutiza; nokuti
haazivi inzwi revaeni. **6** Jesu wakareva dimikira iri kwavari; asi
ivo havana kunzwisisa, kuti zvinhui zvaakataura kwavari. **7**
Zvino Jesu akati kwavarizve: Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti
kwamuri: Ini ndiri mukova wemakwai; **8** vese vakanditangira
kuuya imbavha nemakororo, asi makwai haana kuvanzwa. **9**

Ini ndiri mukova; kana munhu achipinda neni, achaponeswa,
achapinda nekubuda, nekuwana mafuro. **10** Mbavha haiui asi
kungozoba nekuuraya nekuparadza; ini ndakauya, kuti vave
neupenyu, uye vave nehunopfachukira. **11** Ini ndiri mufudzi
wakanaka. Mufudzi wakanaka anoradzikira pasi makwai upenyu
hwake. **12** Asi muricho, asati ari mufudzi, makwai asati ari ake
pachake, anoona bumhi richiuya, akasiya makwai, ndokutiza;
bumhi rinoabata, nekuparadzira makwai. **13** Muricho anotiza
nokuti muricho, uye haana hanya nemakwai. **14** Ini ndiri mufudzi
wakanaka, uye ndinoziva angu, ndinozikanwa neangu. **15** Baba
sezvavanondiziva, neni ndinoziva Baba; zvino ndinoradzikira
pasi makwai upenyu hwangu. **16** Nemamwe makwai ndinawo,
asati ari edanga rino. Naiwo ndinofanira kuuya nawo, achanzwa
inzwi rangu; uye rive boka rimwe mufudzi umwe. **17** Nekuda
kwaizvozvo Baba vanondida, nokuti ini ndinoradzika upenyu
hwangu pasi, kuti ndihutorezve. **18** Hakuna angahutora kubva
kwandiri, asi ini ndinohuradzika pasi pachangu. Simba ndinaro
rekuhuradzika pasi, uye simba ndinaro rekuhutorazve. Uyu
murairo ndakaugamuchira kuna Baba vangu. **19** Naizvozvo
kukavapozve kupesana pakati peVaJudha nekuda kwemashoko
awa. **20** Vazhinji vavo vakati: Ane dhimoni uye anopenga;
munomuteererei? **21** Vamwe vakati: Mashoko awa haasi eane
dhimoni; ko dhimoni ringagona kusvinudza meso emapofu here?
22 Zvino paiva nemutambo wekuvandudza paJerusarema, chaiva
chando; **23** Jesu ndokufamba-famba mutembere muberere
raSoromoni. **24** Zvino VaJudha vakamukomba, vakati kwaari:
Kusvikira rinhi uchigara wakaremberedza mweya wedu? Kana
uri Kristu iwe, tiudze pachena. **25** Jesu akavapindura akati:
Ndakakuudzai, asi hamuna kutenda; mabasa andinoita ini

muzita raBaba vangu ndiwo anopupura nezvangu; **26** asi imwi
hamutendi; nokuti hamusi vemakwai angu, sezvandakareva
kwamuri. **27** Makwai angu anonzwa inzwi rangu, neni ndinoaziva,
uye anonditevera; **28** uye ini ndinoapa upenyu husingaperi;
uye haachatongoparari nekusingaperi, uye hakuna umwe
achaabvuta muruoko rwangu. **(aiōn g165, aiōnios g166)** **29** Baba
vangu vakandipa iwo vakuru kune vese; uye hakuna anogona
kuabvuta muruoko rwaBaba vangu. **30** Ini naBaba tiri umwe.
31 Naizvozvo VaJudha vakanongazve mabwe, kuti vamutake.
32 Jesu akavapindura akati: Ndakakuratidzai mabasa mazhinji
akanaka kubva kuna Baba vangu; nderipi remabasa awa
ramunonditakira? **33** VaJudha vakamupindura vachiti: Hatikutakiri
basa rakanaka, asi kunyomba; uye nokuti iwe uri munhu
unozviita Mwari. **34** Jesu akavapindura akati: Hazvina kunyorwa
here mumurairo wenyu, zvichinzi: Ini ndakati: Muri vamwari?
35 Kana akavaidza vamwari, ivo shoko raMwari rakasvika
kwavari, uye rugwaro harwugoni kuputswa; **36** imwi munoti
kune uyo Baba vakamuita mutsvene vakamutuma panyika:
Unonyomba, nokuti ndati: Ndiri Mwanakomana waMwari? **37**
Kana ndisingaiti mabasa aBaba vangu, musanditenda. **38** Asi
kana ndichiaita, kunyange musingatendi ini, tendai mabasa;
kuti muzive nekutenda kuti Baba vari mandiri, neni mavari. **39**
Zvino vakatsvakazve kumubata; asi wakabuda paruoko rwavo.
40 Zvino akaendazve mhiri kwaJoridhani kunzvimbo Johwani
kwaaibhabhatidza pakutanga; ndokugarapo. **41** Zvino vazhinji
vakauya kwaari vakati: Johwani haana kuita chiratidzo, asi chese
Johwani chaakareva pamusoro peuyu chaiva chokwadi. **42**
Vazhinji ndokutenda kwaari ipapo.

11 Kwaiva neumwe wairwara, wainzi Razaro weBhetaniya,
mumusha waMaria nemukoma wake Marita. **2** Waiva iye Maria
wakazodza Ishe nemafuta, akapusika tsoka dzake nevhudzi
rake, hanzvadzi yake Razaro wakange achirwara. **3** Naizvozvo
hanzvadzi dzakatumira kwaari dzichiti: Ishe, tarirai uyo wamunoda
anorwara. **4** Jesu wakati anzwa akati: Ukosha uhu hahusviki
murufu, asi ndehwembiri yaMwari, kuti Mwanakomana waMwari
arumbidzwe nahwo. **5** Zvino Jesu wakange achida Marita
nemunin'ina wake naRazaro. **6** Naizvozvo wakati anzwa kuti
anorwara, ipapo akagara mazuva maviri panzvimbo paakange
ari. **7** Shure kweizvozvo wakati kuvadzidzi: Hendeizve kuJudhiya.
8 Vadzidzi vakati kwaari: Rabhi, VaJudha vachangobva kutsvaka
kukutakai nemabwe; zvino moendazve ikoko here? **9** Jesu
akapindura akati: Hapana maawa gumi nemaviri masikati here?
Kana munhu achifamba masikati, haagumburwi, nokuti anoona
chiedza chenyika ino. **10** Asi kana munhu achifamba usiku,
anogumburwa, nokuti hamuna chiedza maari. **11** Wakataura
zvinhu izvi, shure kweizvozvo ndokuti kwavari: Shamwari yedu
Razaro yarara; asi ndinoenda kuti ndimumutse. **12** Naizvozvo
vadzidzi vake vakati: Ishe, kana arere, achanaya. **13** Asi Jesu
wakareva zverufu rwake; asi ivo vakafunga kuti anoreva kuzorora
kwehope. **14** Naizvozvo ipapo Jesu akavaudza pachena: Razaro
wafa. **15** Zvino ndinofara nekuda kwenyu kuti ndakange ndisipo,
kuti mugotenda; asi hendei kwaari. **16** Naizvozvo Tomasi,
wainzi Dhidhimo, wakati kuvadzidzi pamwe naye: Hendei isuwo
kuti tinofa naye. **17** Zvino Jesu wakati achisvika, akawana
atova muguva mazuva mana. **18** Zvino Bhetaniya rakange riri
pedo neJerusarema, masitadhiya anenge gumi nemashanu
kubva ipapo; **19** nevazhinji veVaJudha vakange vauya kuna

Marita naMaria, kuti vavanyaradze pamusoro pehanzvadzi
yavo. **20** Zvino Marita wakati anzwa kuti Jesu wouya, akaenda
kunomuchingamidza; asi Maria wakagara mumba. **21** Marita
ndokuti kuna Jesu: Ishe, dai maiva pano, hanzvadzi yangu
ingadai isina kufa. **22** Asi naikozvino ndinoziva kuti zvipi zvazvo
zvamunokumbira kuna Mwari, Mwari achakupai. **23** Jesu akati
kwaari: Hanzvadzi yako ichamukazve. **24** Marita akati kwaari:
Ndinoziva kuti achamukazve pakumuka nezuva rekupedzisira. **25**
Jesu akati kwaari: Ndini kumuka neupenyu; anotenda kwandiri,
kunyange akafa, achararama; **26** uye umwe neumwe anorarama
uye anotenda kwandiri, haangatongofi nekusingaperi. Unotenda
izvi here? **(aiōn g165)** **27** Akati kwaari: Hongu, Ishe; ini ndinotenda
kuti ndimwi Kristu, Mwanakomana waMwari, waizouya panyika.
28 Zvino wakati areva izvi akaenda, akanodana Maria munin'ina
wake pachivande, akati: Mudzidzisi wasvika, anokudana. **29**
Iye wakati achingozvinzwa, akakurumidza kusimuka akaenda
kwaari. **30** Zvino Jesu wakange asati asvika pamusha, asi
wakange achiri panzvimbo Marita paakamuchingamidza. **31**
Naizvozvo VaJudha vakange vanaye mumba vachimunyaradza,
vakati vachiona Maria kuti wakasimuka nekukurumidza achibuda,
vakamutevera vachiti: Anoenda kuguva kuti acheme ikoko. **32**
Zvino Maria, wakati achisvika pakange pana Jesu, achimuona,
akawira patsoka dzake, achiti kwaari: Ishe, dai maiva pano,
hanzvadzi yangu ingadai isina kufa. **33** Naizvozvo Jesu
wakati achimuona achichema, VaJudhawo vachichema vakange
vauya naye, akagomera mumweya, akazvitambudza, **34** akati:
Mamuradzikepi? Vakati kwaari: Ishe, uyai muone. **35** Jesu
akachema misodzi. **36** Zvino VaJudha vakati: Tarirai kuti waimuda
sei. **37** Asi vamwe vavo vakati: Uyu wakasvinudza meso ebofu,

haagoni kuita here kuti uyuwo asafa? 38 Naizvozvo Jesu
wakagomerazve mukati make asvika paguva. Zvino raiva bako,
nebwe rakange rakaradzikwa pamusoro paro. 39 Jesu akati:
Bvisai ibwe. Marita hanzvadzi yewakafa akati kwaari: Ishe,
wotonhuhwa; nokuti ane mazuva mana. 40 Jesu akati kwaari:
Handina kutaura here kwauri, kuti kana ukatenda, uchaona
kubwinya kwaMwari? 41 Naizvozvo vakabvisa ibwe, pakange
paradzikwa wakafa. Jesu ndokusimudzira meso kumusoro,
ndokuti: Baba, ndinokuvongai nokuti mandinzwa. 42 Asi ini
ndanga ndichiziva kuti munondinzwa nguva dzese; asi nekuda
kwechaunga chakakomberedza ndareva, kuti vatende kuti imwi
makandituma. 43 Zvino wakati areva izvozvi, akadanidzira
nenzwi guru, akati: Razaro, buda! 44 Uyo wakange afa
ndokubuda, akasungwa makumbo nemaoko nemicheka yeguva,
nechiso chake chakapombwa nemucheka wekumeso. Jesu
akati kwavari: Musunungurei, mumurege aende. 45 Naizvozvo
vazhinji veVaJudha, vakange vauya kuna Maria vakati vaona
Jesu zvaakaita, vakatenda kwaari. 46 Asi vamwe vavo vakaenda
kuVaFarisi, ndokuvaudza zvinhu Jesu zvaakange aita. 47
Naizvozvo vapristi vakuru neVaFarisi vakaunganidza dare
remakurukota, vakati: Todini? Nokuti uyu munhu anoita zviratidzo
zvizhinji. 48 Kana tikamurega akadaro, vese vachatenda kwaari;
neVaRoma vachauya vakatora zviri zviviri nzvimbo nerudzi
rwedu. 49 Asi umwe wavo, Kayafasi, wakange ari mupristi
mukuru gore iroro, akati kwavari: Hamuzivi chinhu imwi, 50
uye hamurangariri kuti zvakatinakira kuti munhu umwe afire
vanhu, uye rudzi rwese rurege kuparara. 51 Asi haana kureva
izvi pachake, asi zvaakange ari mupristi mukuru gore iro,
wakaporofita kuti Jesu waizofira rudzi urwo, 52 uye kwete rudzi

urwo rwega, asi kutiwo aunganidze vana vaMwari vakapararira
vave umwe. **53** Zvino kubva pazuva iro vakarangana kuti
vamuuraye. **54** Naizvozvo Jesu haana kuzombofamba pachena
pakati peVaJudha, asi wakabvapo akaenda kunyika iri pedo
nerenje, kuguta rainzi Efuremu, ndokugarako nevadzidzi vake. **55**
Zvino pasika yeVaJudha yakange yaswedera; vazhinji ndokubuda
mumaruwa vakakwira kuJerusarema pasika isati yasvika, kuti
vazvichenure. **56** Naizvozvo vakatsvaka Jesu, vakataurirana
vamire mutembere, vachiti: Munofungei? Kuti haangatongouyi
kumutambo here? **57** Zvino vese vapristi vakuru neVaFarisi
vakange vapa murairo kuti kana kune anoziva kwaari, azivise,
kuti vamubate.

12 Zvino mazuva matanhatu pasika isati yasvika Jesu
wakasvika Bhetaniya, paiva naRazaro wakange afa, waakamutsa
kubva kuvakafa. **2** Naizvozvo vakamuitira chirairo ipapo, uye
Marita waishandira; naRazaro wakange ari umwe wevakange
vagere naye pakudya. **3** Zvino Maria akatora paundi yemafuta
enadhi amene, ane mutengo mukuru, akazodza tsoka dzaJesu,
akapusika tsoka dzake nevhudzi rake; imba ikazadzwa
nekunhuhwira kwemafuta. **4** Naizvozvo umwe wevadzidzi vake,
Judhasi Isikariyoti waSimoni wakange achazomutengesa, akati:
5 Mafuta awa aregerei kutengeswa nemadhenario mazana
matatu, akapiwa varombo? **6** Wakarevawo izvi, kwete kuti
wakava nehanya nevarombo, asi nokuti waiva mbavha, uye
waiva nechikwama, achitakura zvaiiswamo. **7** Naizvozvo Jesu
wakati: Muregei; wamachengetedzera zuva rekuvigwa kwangu.
8 Nokuti varombo munavo nguva dzese, asi ini hamuneni nguva
dzese. **9** Naizvozvo chaunga chikuru cheVaJudha chakaziva
kuti aripo; ndokuuya kwete nekuda kwaJesu chete, asi kuti

vaonewo Razaro, waakange amutsa kubva kuvakafa. 10
Asi vapristi vakuru vakarangana kuti vauraye Razarowo; 11
nokuti nekuda kwake vazhinji veVaJudha vaibva, vachitenda
kuna Jesu. 12 Chifume chaunga chikuru chakange chauya
kumutambo, chakati chanzwa kuti Jesu anouya kuJerusarema,
13 vakatora matavi emichindwe, vakabuda kunomuchingamidza,
vakadanidzira vachiti: Hosana! Wakaropafadzwa anouya muzita
raIshe, Mambo waIsraeri. 14 Zvino Jesu awana dhongwana,
akagara pamusoro paro, sezvazvakanyorwa zvichinzi: 15
Usatya, mukunda weZiyoni; tarira, Mambo wako anouya, agere
pamusoro pedhongwana rembongoro. 16 Vadzidzi vake havana
kunzwisisa zvinhu izvi pakutanga; asi Jesu wakati akudzwa,
ipapo vakazorangarira kuti zvinhu izvi zvakange zvakanyorwa
pamusoro pake, uye vakange vamuitira zvinhu izvi. 17 Naizvozvo
chaunga chaiva naye paakadana Razaro kuti abude muguva,
nekumumutsa kubva kuvakafa, chakapupura. 18 Saka chaunga
chakamuchingamidzawo, nokuti vakange vanzwa kuti wakaita
chiratidzo ichochi. 19 Naizvozvo VaFarisi vakataurirana, vachiti:
Munoona kuti hamubatsiri chinhu; tarirai nyika inomutevera.
20 Zvino kwaiva nevamwe VaGiriki pakati pevakange vakwira
kuti vanonamata kumutambo; 21 ava ndokuuya kuna Firipi
weBhetisaidha reGarirea, vakamukumbira vachiti: Ishe, tinoda
kuona Jesu. 22 Firipi akasvika akaudza Andiriya; uye Andiriya
naFiripi vakaudzazve Jesu. 23 Jesu ndokuvapindura achiti:
Awa rasvika rekuti Mwanakomana wemunhu akudzwe. 24
Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri: Kunze kwekuti
tsanga yegorosi yawira muvhu ikafa, iyo inogara iri yega;
asi kana ikafa, inobereka chibereko chakawanda. 25 Anoda
upenyu hwake acharasikirwa nahwo; neanovenga upenyu hwake

panyika ino achahuchengetedza kusvikira kuupenyu husingaperi.
(aiōnios g166) **26** Kana munhu achindishandira, ngaanditevere;
nepandiri ini, achavapowo muranda wangu. Uye kana munhu
achindishandira, Baba vachamukudza. **27** Ikozvino mweya
wangu unotambudzika; zvino ndichatii? Baba, ndiponesei paawa
rino. Asi nekuda kweizvi ndasvika paawa rino. **28** Baba, kudzai
zita renyu. Naizvozvo inzwi rakauya richibva kudenga, richiti:
Ndarikudzawo, uye ndicharikudzazve. **29** Naizvozvo chaunga
chakange chimire chichizvinzwa chakati: Kwatinhira. Vamwe
vakati: Mutumwa wataura naye. **30** Jesu akapindura akati: Inzwi
iri harina kuuya nekuda kwangu, asi nekuda kwenyu. **31** Ikozvino
pane mutongo wenyika ino; ikozvino mutungamiriri wenyika ino
achadzingirwa panze. **32** Neni, kana ndasimudzwa panyika,
ndichakwevera vese kwandiri. **33** Wakarevawo izvi achiratidza kuti
waizofa nerufu rwakadini. **34** Chaunga chakamupindura chichiti:
Isu takanzwa pamurairo kuti Kristu achagara nekusingaperi;
zvino imwi moreva sei kuti: Mwanakomana wemunhu anofanira
kusimudzwa? Ndiani uyu Mwanakomana wemunhu? **(aiōn
g165)** **35** Naizvozvo Jesu wakati kwavari: Pachine chinguvana
chiedza chichinemwi. Fambai muchine chiedza, zvimwe rima
ringakukundai; uye anofamba murima haazivi kwaanoenda. **36**
Muchine chiedza, tendai kuchiedza, kuti muve vana vechiedza.
Jesu wakareva zvinhu izvi, akabva, akazvivanza kwavari. **37**
Kunyange akange aita zviratidzo zvizhinji kudai pamberi pavo,
havana kutenda kwaari; **38** kuti shoko raIsaya muporofita
rizadziswe, raakareva achiti: Ishe, ndiani wakatenda mharidzo
yedu? Neruoko rwaIshe rwakazarurirwa kuna ani? **39** Naizvozvo
vakange vasingagoni kutenda, nokuti Isaya wakatizve: **40**
Wakapofumadza meso avo, akaomesa moyo wavo; kuti varege

kuona nemeso kana kunzwisisa nemoyo, vagotendeuka,
ndigovaporesa. 41 Isaya wakareva zvinhu izvi, paakaona
kubwinya kwake, ndokutaura pamusoro pake. 42 Asi kunyange
zvakadaro, vazhinji vevatongiwo vakatenda kwaari; asi nekuda
kweVaFarisi vakange vasingabvumi, kuti varege kubudiswa
musinagoge; 43 nokuti vakada rukudzo rwevanhu kupfuura
rukudzo rwaMwari. 44 Zvino Jesu wakadanidzira akati: Anotenda
kwandiri, haatendi kwandiri, asi kune wakandituma. 45 Neanoona
ini, anoona wakandituma. 46 Ini ndakauya ndiri chiedza panyika,
kuti ani nani anotenda kwandiri arege kugara murima. 47
Uye kana ani nani achinzwa mashoko angu akasatenda,
handimutongi ini; nokuti handina kuuya kuti nditonge nyika, asi
kuti ndiponese nyika. 48 Uyo anondiramba asingagamuchiri
mashoko angu, ane anomutonga; shoko randakareva, ndiro
richamutonga nezuva rekupedzisira. 49 Nokuti ini handina kureva
zvemusoro wangu, asi Baba vakandituma, ndivo vakandipa
murairo, zvandichareva nezvandichataura. 50 Uye ndinoziva kuti
murairo wavo upenyu husingaperi; naizvozvo ini zvandinotaura,
saBaba zvavakataura kwandiri, saizvozvo ndinotaura. **(aiōnios
g166)**

13 Zvino mutambo wepasika usati wasvika, Jesu woziva kuti
awa rake rasvika kuti abve munyika ino, aende kuna Baba, ada
vake vari munyika, wakavada kusvikira pamagumo. 2 Zvino
chirairo chakati chaitika, dhiabhorosi atoisa mumoyo maJudhasi
Isikariyoti, waSimoni, kuti amutengese, 3 Jesu achiziva kuti Baba
vakapa zvinhu zvese mumaoko, uye kuti wakabva kuna Mwari uye
anoenda kuna Mwari, 4 akasimuka kubva pachirairo, akabvisa
nguvo, akatora mucheka akazvimonera. 5 Shure kwaizvozvi
wakadira mvura mundiro, ndokutanga kushambidza tsoka

dzevadzidzi, nekupusika nemucheka waakange akamonerwa
nawo. **6** Naizvozvo wakasvika kuna Simoni Petro; iye ndokuti
kwaari: Ishe, imwi moshambidza tsoka dzangu here? **7**
Jesu akapindura ndokuti kwaari: Chandinoita ini, iwe hauzivi
ikozvino; asi uchaziva shure kweizvi. **8** Petro akati kwaari:
Hamungatongoshambidzi tsoka dzangu nekusingaperi. Jesu
akamupindura akati: Kana ndisingakushambidzi, hauna mugove
neni. **(aiōn g165)** **9** Simoni Petro akati kwaari: Ishe, kwete tsoka
dzangu dzega, asi maokowo nemusoro. **10** Jesu akati kwaari:
Wakashambidzwa haashaiwi chinhu kunze kwekushamba tsoka,
asi wakachena chose; uye imwi makachena asi kwete mese.
11 Nokuti wakange achiziva uyo waizomutengesa; nekuda
kwaizvozvi wakati: Hamuna kuchena mese. **12** Naizvozvo
ashambidza tsoka dzavo, wakatora nguvo dzake, agarazve
pakudya, akati kwavari: Munoziva zvandaita kwamuri here? **13**
Imwi munondidaidza kuti Mudzidzisi, uye Ishe; uye munoreva
zvakanaka, nokuti ndini iye. **14** Zvino kana ini, Ishe neMudzidzisi,
ndashambidza tsoka dzenyu, imwiwo munofanira kushambidzana
tsoka dzenyu. **15** Nokuti ndakupai muenzaniso, kuti nemwi muite
ini sezvandaita kwamuri. **16** Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti
kwamuri: Muranda haasi mukuru kuna ishe wake, uye wakatumwa
haasi mukuru kune wakamutuma. **17** Kana muchiziva zvinhu izvi,
makaropafadzwa kana muchizviita. **18** Handitauri maererano
nemwi mese; ini ndinoziva vandakasarudza; asi kuti rugwaro
ruzadziswe, rwunoti: Anodya chingwa neni wakandisimudzira
chitsitsinho chake. **19** Kubva ikozvino ndinokuudzai zvisati
zvaitika, kuti, kana zvichiitika, mugotenda kuti ndini. **20**
Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri: Anogamuchira
ani nani wandinotuma, anogamuchira ini; neanogamuchira

ini, anogamuchira wakandituma. **21** Jesu wakati areva izvi
akatambudzika mumweya, akapupura akati: Zvirokwazvo,
zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri: Umwe wenyu achanditengesa.
22 Naizvozvo vadzidzi vakatarirana, vasina chokwadi kuti
wataura pamusoro paani. **23** Zvino kwakange kugere pakudya
pachifuva chaJesu umwe wevadzidzi vake, Jesu waaida; **24**
naizvozvo Simoni Petro akamuninira, kubvunza kuti ndiani
waanotaura pamusoro pake. **25** Iyewo achizendamira pachifuva
chaJesu, akati kwaari: Ishe, ndiani? **26** Jesu akapindura akati:
Ndiye ini wandichapa chimedu kana ndaseva. Zvino aseva
chimedu, akapa Judhasi Isikariyoti waSimoni. **27** Zvino shure
kwechimedu, ipapo Satani akapinda maari. Jesu ndokuti kwaari:
Zvaunoita, ita uchikurumidza. **28** Asi hakuna kune vakange
vagere pakudya wakaziva kuti wakareverei izvi kwaari. **29** Nokuti
vamwe vakafunga kuti, sezvo Judhasi aiva nechikwama, Jesu
wakati kwaari: Tenga zvatinoda pamutambo; kana kuti ape
varombo chimwe chinhu. **30** Naizvozvo iye akati agamuchira
chimedu, akabuda pakarepo; zvino hwakange huri usiku. **31**
Naizvozvo wakati abuda, Jesu akati: Ikozvino Mwanakomana
wemunhu wakudzwa, naMwari wakudzwa maari. **32** Kana Mwari
akudzwa maari, Mwari achamukudzawo maari pachake, zvino
achamukudza pakarepo. **33** Vana vadiki, ndichinemwi chinguva
chidiki. Muchanditsvaka, asi sezvandakareva kuVaJudha, kuti: Ini
kwandinoenda, imwi hamugoni kuuyako, ndinorevawo kwamuri
ikozvino. **34** Murairo mutsva ndinopa kwamuri, kuti mudanane;
sezvandakakudai, kuti imwi mudananewo. **35** Pane izvi vese
vachaziva kuti muri vadzidzi vangu, kana mune rudo umwe kune
umwe. **36** Simoni Petro akati kwaari: Ishe, munoenda kupi? Jesu
akamupindura, akati: Kwandinoenda, haungagoni kunditevera

ikozvino; asi uchanditevera pashure. 37 Petro akati kwaari: Ishe,
handigoni kukuteverai ikozvino nei? Ndichakuradzikirai upenyu
hwangu pasi. 38 Jesu akamupindura, akati: Ucharadzikira
upenyu hwako pasi ini here? Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti
kwauri: Jongwe haringatongoriri kusvikira wandiramba katatu.

14 Moyo wenyu ngaurege kutambudzika; munotenda kuna
Mwari, tendaiwo kwandiri. 2 Mumusha maBaba vangu
mune dzimba zhinji dzekugara; dai zvisina kudaro, ndingadai
ndakakuudzai. Ndinoenda kunokugadzirirai nzvimbo. 3 Zvino
ndikanokugadzirirai nzvimbo, ndichauyazve ndikugamuchirei
kwandiri; kuti apo ini pandiri, imwi muvepowo. 4 Uye ini
pandinoenda munoziva, nenzira munoziva. 5 Tomasi akati
kwaari: Ishe, hatizivi kwamunoenda; ko tinogona kuziva sei
nzira? 6 Jesu akati kwaari: Ini ndiri nzira, nechokwadi, neupenyu;
hapana anouya kuna Baba, asi nekwandiri. 7 Dai maindiziva,
maiziva Baba vanguwo; uye kubva ikozvino munovaziva, uye
makavaona. 8 Firipi akati kwaari: Ishe, tiratidzei Baba, uye
zvakatikwanira. 9 Jesu akati kwaari: Ndava nemwi nguva refu
yakadai, hausati wandiziva here, Firipi? Waona ini, waona Baba;
zvino unoreva sei uchiti: Tiratidzei Baba? 10 Hautendi here kuti
ini ndiri muna Baba, naBaba vari mandiri? Mashoko andinotaura
kwamuri ini, handiatauri pachangu; asi Baba, vanogara mandiri,
ndivo vanoita mabasa. 11 Nditendei kuti ndiri muna Baba, naBaba
vari mandiri; kana zvisakadaro nditendei nekuda kwemabasa
amene. 12 Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri: Anotenda
kwandiri, mabasa ini andinoita iye achaaitawo, uye makuru kune
awa achaaita; nokuti ini ndinoenda kuna Baba vangu. 13 Uye
chero chipi chamunokumbira muzita rangu, icho ndichachiita, kuti
Baba varumbidzwe muMwanakomana. 14 Kana muchikumbira

chero chipi muzita rangu, ini ndichachiita. **15** Kana muchindida,
chengetai mirairo yangu. **16** Neni ndichakumbira Baba, naivo
vachakupai umwe Munyaradzi, kuti agare nemwi nekusingaperi,
(aiōn g165) **17** Mweya wechokwadi, iyo nyika yausingagoni
kugamuchira, nokuti haimuoni, kana kumuziva. Asi imwi
munomuziva, nokuti ugere nemwi, uchava mukati menyu. **18**
Handingakusii muri nherera; ndichauya kwamuri. **19** Kuchine
chinguvana, nenyika haichazondioni; asi imwi muchandiona;
nokuti ini ndinorarama, imwiwo muchararama. **20** Nezuva iro
imwi muchaziva kuti ndiri muna Baba vangu, nemwi mandiri, neni
mamuri. **21** Ane mirairo yangu achiichengeta, ndiye anondida;
uye anondida achadikanwa naBaba vangu; neni ndichamuda,
uye ndichazviratidza kwaari. **22** Judhasi, kwete Isikariyoti, akati
kwaari: Ishe, chii kuti munozozviratidza kwatiri, asi kwete kunyika?
23 Jesu akapindura akati kwaari: Kana munhu achindida,
achachengeta shoko rangu, naBaba vangu vachamuda, uye
tichauya kwaari, tikaita ugaro naye. **24** Asingandidi, haachengeti
mashoko angu; neshoko ramunonzwa harisi rangu, asi raBaba
vakandituma. **25** Zvinhu izvozvi ndazvitaura kwamuri ndigere
nemwi. **26** Asi Munyaradzi, Mweya Mutsvene, iwo Baba
wavachatuma muzita rangu, iye achakudzidzisai zvinhu zvese,
uye akuyeudzirei zvese zvandakataura kwamuri. **27** Rugare
ndinosiya kwamuri; rugare rwangu ndinopa kwamuri; kwete
nyika sezvainopa, ini ndinopa kwamuri. Moyo wenyu ngaurege
kutambudzika, kana kutya. **28** Manzwa kuti ini ndati kwamuri:
Ndinoenda, uye ndichauya kwamuri. Kana maindida, maifara,
nokuti ndati: Ndinoenda kuna Baba; nokuti Baba vangu vakuru
kwandiri. **29** Uye ikozvino ndakuudzai zvisati zvaitika; kuti
kana zvoitika mungatenda. **30** Handichazotaurizve zvizhinji

nemwi; nokuti mutongi wenyika ino anouya, asi haana chinhu
kwandiri; 31 asi kuti nyika izive kuti ndinoda Baba, uye Baba
sezvavakandiraira, ndinoita saizvozvo. Simukai, ngatibve pano.
15 Ini ndiri muzambiringa wechokwadi, uye Baba vangu
murimi. 2 Davi rimwe nerimwe riri mandiri risingabereki
chibereko, vanoribvisa; uye rimwe nerimwe rinobereka chibereko,
vanorichekerera, kuti riwedzere kubereka chibereko. 3 Imwi
matochena neshoko randataura kwamuri. 4 Garai mandiri,
neni mamuri. Sedavi risingagoni kubereka chibereko pacharo,
kana risingagari mumuzambiringa, saizvozvo nemwi kwete,
kana musingagari mandiri. 5 Ini ndiri muzambiringa, imwi
matavi. Anogara mandiri, neni maari, ndiye anobereka chibereko
chakawanda; nokuti kunze kwangu hamugoni kuita chinhu.
6 Kana munhu asingagari mandiri, anoraswa kunze sedavi,
ndokusvava, vanoaunganidza, ndokukandira mumoto, apiswe. 7
Kana muchigara mandiri, nemashoko angu achigara mamuri,
muchakumbira chero zvamunoda, uye muchazviitirwa. 8 Baba
vangu vanokudzwa neizvi, kuti mubereke chibereko chakawanda;
uye muchava vadzidzi vangu. 9 Baba sezvavakandida, iniwo
ndakakudai; garai murudo rwangu. 10 Kana muchichengeta
mirairo yangu, muchagara murudo rwangu, seni ndakachengeta
mirairo yaBaba vangu, ndinogara murudo rwavo. 11 Zvinhu
izvi ndazvitaura kwamuri, kuti mufaro wangu ugare mamuri,
uye mufaro wenyu uzare. 12 Uyu ndiwo murairo wangu, kuti
mudanane, sezvandakakudai. 13 Hakuna ane rudo rukuru
kune urwu, kuti munhu anoradzikira pasi shamwari dzake
upenyu hwake. 14 Imwi muri shamwari dzangu, kana muchiita
chipi nechipi ini chandinokurairai. 15 Handichakuidziizve
varanda, nokuti muranda haazivi ishe wake chaanoita; asi

ndakuidzai shamwari; nokuti zvese zvandakanzwa naBaba
vangu, ndakakuzivisai. **16** Imwi hamuna kundisarudza, asi ini
ndakakusarudzai, ndikakugadzai, kuti imwi muende mubereke
chibereko, uye chibereko chenyu chigare; kuti chipi nechipi
chamunokumbira kuna Baba muzita rangu, vakupei. **17** Izvi zvinhu
ndinokurairai, kuti mudanane. **18** Kana nyika ichikuvengai, muzive
kuti yavenga ini isati yakuvengai imwi. **19** Dai maiva venyika,
nyika yaida zvayo pachayo; asi nokuti hamusi venyika, asi ini
ndakakusarudzai kubva panyika, naizvozvo nyika inokuvengai.
20 Rangarirai shoko ini randakareva kwamuri: Muranda haasi
mukuru kuna ishe wake. Kana vakashusha ini, vachashusha
imwiwo; kana vakachengeta shoko rangu vachachengeta
renyuwo. **21** Asi izvi zvese vachakuitirai nekuda kwezita rangu,
nokuti havamuzivi wakandituma. **22** Dai ndisina kuuya ndikataura
kwavari, vangadai vasina chivi; asi ikozvino havana manzvengero
pachivi chavo. **23** Anondivenga, anovenga Baba vanguwo. **24**
Dai ndisina kuita pakati pavo mabasa asina umwe wakaaita,
vangadai vasina chivi; asi ikozvino vakaona ndokuvenga zvese
ini naBaba vangu. **25** Asi kuti shoko rizadziswe rakanyorwa
pamurairo wavo, rinoti: Vakandivenga pasina chikonzero. **26**
Asi kana Munyaradzi auya, ini wandichatumira kwamuri kubva
kuna Baba, Mweya wechokwadi, unobuda kuna Baba, uyu
achapupura nezvangu. **27** Nemwiwo muchapupura, nokuti maiva
neni kubva pakutanga.
16 Zvinhu izvi ndataura kwamuri, kuti murege kugumburwa. **2**
Vachakubudisai mumasinagoge; hongu nguva inouya, apo umwe
neumwe anokuurayai achafunga kuti anoitira Mwari basa. **3** Uye
zvinhu izvi vachazviita kwamuri, nokuti havana kuziva Baba kana
ini. **4** Asi zvinhu izvi ndataura kwamuri, kuti kana nguva yasvika,

muzvirangarire kuti ini ndakakuudzai. Asi zvinhu izvi handina
kuzvireva kwamuri kubva pakutanga, nokuti ndaiva nemwi. 5 Asi
ikozvino ndinoenda kune wakandituma, uye hakuna umwe wenyu
anondibvunza, achiti: Munoenda kupi? 6 Asi nokuti ndareva
zvinhu izvi kwamuri, kusuruvara kwazadza moyo wenyu. 7 Asi
ini ndinokuudzai chokwadi: Zvakanaka kwamuri kuti ini ndiende;
nokuti kana ndisingaendi, Munyaradzi haazouyi kwamuri; asi
kana ndikaenda, ndichamutumira kwamuri. 8 Zvino kana
asvika, iye achapwisa nyika nezvechivi, uye nezvekururama,
uye nezvemutongo; 9 zvechivi, nokuti havatendi kwandiri; 10
uye zvekururama, nokuti ndinoenda kuna Baba vangu, uye
hamuchazondionizve; 11 uye zvemutongo, nokuti mutungamiriri
wenyika ino watongwa. 12 Ndichine zvinhu zvizhinji zvekutaura
kwamuri, asi hamugoni kuzvitakura ikozvino; 13 asi kana iye
asvika, Mweya wechokwadi, achakutungamirirai kuchokwadi
chese; nokuti haazozvitauriri pachake, asi chega chega
chaanonzwa achataura, uye achakuzivisai zvinhu zvinouya.
14 Iye achandirumbidza, nokuti achatora pane zvangu, uye
achazvizivisa kwamuri. 15 Zvese Baba zvavanazvo, ndezvangu;
ndokusaka ndichiti achatora pane zvangu, agozivisa kwamuri.
16 Kwechinguvana uye hamuchandioni, uye kwechinguvanazve
muchandiona, nokuti ini ndinoenda kuna Baba. 17 Zvino vamwe
vevadzidzi vake vakataurirana vachiti: Chii ichi chaanoreva
kwatiri: Kwechinguvana, hamuchandioni; uyezve kwechinguvana
muchandiona; uye: Nokuti ini ndinoenda kuna Baba? 18
Naizvozvo vakati: Chii ichi chaanoreva: Chinguvana? Hatizivi
chaanoreva. 19 Zvino Jesu waiziva kuti vakange vachishuva
kumubvunza, akati kwavari: Munobvunzana pamusoro pezvizvi
here kuti ndati: Kwechinguvana hamuchandioni, uyezve

kwechinguvana muchandiona? 20 Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo,
ndinoti kwamuri: Imwi muchachema nekurira, asi nyika ichafara;
uye imwi muchava nekusuruvara, asi kusuruvara kwenyu kuchava
mufaro. 21 Mukadzi kana achisununguka ane marwadzo,
nokuti awa rake rasvika; asi kana angopona mucheche,
haacharangaririzve marwadzo, nekufara kuti munhu waponwa
panyika. 22 Naizvozvo nemwi ikozvino mune kusuruvara;
asi ndichazokuonaizve, nemoyo wenyu uchafara; uye hakuna
munhu anokutorerai mufaro wenyu. 23 Zvino nezuva iro
hamuchazondibvunzi chinhu. Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti
kwamuri: Chipi nechipi chamuchakumbira kuna Baba muzita
rangu vachakupai. 24 Kusvikira ikozvino hamuna kukumbira
chinhu muzita rangu; kumbirai, uye muchagamuchira, kuti
mufaro wenyu uzadzwe. 25 Zvinhu izvi ndataura kwamuri
mumadimikira; nguva inouya apo ndisingazotaurizve kwamuri
nemadimikira, asi ndichakuudzai pachena nezvaBaba. 26
Pazuva iro muchakumbira muzita rangu; uye handirevi kwamuri
kuti ini ndichakukumbirirai kuna Baba; 27 nokuti Baba pachavo
vanokudai, nokuti imwi makandida, mukatenda kuti ini ndakabuda
kuna Mwari. 28 Ndakabuda kuna Baba, uye ndakauya panyika;
ndinobvazve panyika, uye ndinoenda kuna Baba. 29 Vadzidzi
vake vakati kwaari: Tarirai ikozvino motaura pachena, uye
munotaura pasina dimikira. 30 Zvino tinoziva kuti munoziva
zvinhu zvese, uye hamutsvaki kuti munhu akubvunzei; neizvozvi
tinotenda kuti makabuda kuna Mwari. 31 Jesu akavapindura
akati: Ikozvino munotenda here? 32 Tarirai, awa rinouya, hongu
ikozvino rasvika, rekuti muchaparadzirwa, umwe neumwe kune
zvake, uye mundisiye ndega; izvo handisi ndega, nokuti Baba
vaneni. 33 Ndareva zvinhu izvi kwamuri, kuti muve nerugare

mandiri. Munyika muchava nedambudziko; asi tsungai moyo, ini
ndakakunda nyika.

17 Jesu wakataura zvinhu izvi, ndokusimudzira meso ake
kudenga, akati: Baba, awa rasvika; kudzai Mwanakomana wenyu,
kuti Mwanakomana wenyuwo akukudzei; **2** sezvo makamupa
simba pamusoro penyama yese, kuti vese vamakamupa,
avape upenyu husingaperi. **(aiōnios g166)** **3** Uye uhu upenyu
husingaperi, kuti vakuzivei imwi Mwari wega wechokwadi,
naJesu Kristu wamakatuma. **(aiōnios g166)** **4** Ini ndakakukudzai
panyika; ndapedza basa ramakandipa kuti ndiite; **5** uye ikozvino
ndikudzei, imwi Baba, kwamuri pachenyu nerukudzo rwandaiva
narwo ndinemwi nyika isati yavapo. **6** Ndaratidza zita renyu
kuvanhu vamakandipa kubva munyika; vakange vari venyu, uye
makavapa ini; uye vakachengeta shoko renyu. **7** Ikozvino voziva
kuti zvese-zvese zvamakandipa, zvinobva kwamuri; **8** nokuti
ndakapa kwavari mashoko amakandipa; uye ivo vakagamuchira,
vakaziva zvirokwazvo kuti ndakabuda kwamuri, uye vakatenda
kuti imwi makandituma. **9** Ini ndinokumbirira ivo; handikumbiriri
nyika, asi avo vamakandipa, nokuti ndevenyu; **10** uye zvese
zvangu ndezvenyu, nezvenyu ndezvangu; uye ndakakudzwa
mavari. **11** Uye handichisiri munyika, asi ava vari munyika;
uye ini ndinouya kwamuri. Baba vatsvene, vachengetei muzita
renyu vamakandipa, kuti vave vamwe, sesu. **12** Pandaiva navo
munyika, ini ndaivachengeta muzita renyu; avo vamakandipa,
ndikachengetedza, uye hapana umwe wavo wakarasika, kunze
kwemwanakomana wekuraswa, kuti rugwaro rwuzadziswe. **13**
Asi ikozvino ndinouya kwamuri, uye zvinhu izvi ndinotaura
munyika, kuti vave nemufaro wangu wakazadziswa mavari. **14** Ini
ndakavapa shoko renyu, uye nyika yakavavenga, nokuti havasi

venyika, seni ndisiri wenyika. **15** Handikumbiri kuti muvabvise
panyika, asi kuti muvachengete pane wakaipa. **16** Havasi
venyika, seni ndisiri wenyika. **17** Vaitei vatsvene muchokwadi
chenyu; shoko renyu ichokwadi. **18** Sezvamakandituma munyika,
neniwo ndavatuma munyika. **19** Uye ini ndinozviita mutsvene
nekuda kwavo, kuti ivowo vaitwe vatsvene muchokwadi. **20**
Uye handikumbiriri ava chete, asi naivo vachatenda kwandiri
neshoko ravo; **21** kuti vese vave umwe; semwi, Baba, mandiri,
neni mamuri; kuti ivowo vave umwe matiri; kuti nyika itende
kuti imwi makandituma. **22** Nekubwinya kwamakandipa, ini
ndakavapa, kuti vave umwe, sesu tiri umwe. **23** Ini mavari, nemwi
mandiri, kuti vapedzeredzwe vave umwe; uye kuti nyika izive kuti
imwi makandituma, uye makavada, sezvamakandida. **24** Baba,
ndinoda kuti ivowo vamakandipa, vave neni apo pandiri ini, kuti
vaone kubwinya kwangu, kwamakandipa, nokuti makandida
mavambo enyika asati avapo. **25** Baba vakarurama, nenyika
haina kukuzivai, asi ini ndakakuzivai, neava vakaziva kuti imwi
makandituma; **26** uye ndakazivisa kwavari zita renyu, uye
ndicharizivisa, kuti rudo rwamakandida narwo ruve mavari, neni
mavari.

18 Jesu areva zvinhu izvi wakabudira mhiri kwerukova Kedhironi
nevadzidzi vake, paiva nebindu, maakapinda iye nevadzidzi vake.
2 NaJudhasiwo, wakamutengesa, wakange achiziva nzvimbo iyi;
nokuti Jesu kazhinji waiunganapo nevadzidzi vake. **3** Naizvozvo
Judhasi, atora boka remauto, nemapurisa kubva kuvapristi vakuru
neVaFarisi, wakauyapo nemwenje nemarambi nezvombo. **4**
Naizvozvo Jesu, achiziva zvinhu zvese zvaizomuwira, wakabuda
akati kwavari: Ndiani wamunotsvaka? **5** Vakamupindura vakati:
Jesu muNazareta. Jesu akati kwavari: Ndini. NaJudhasiwo

wakamutengesa wakange amire navo. **6** Zvino wakati achiti
kwavari: Ndini; vakasudurukira shure, vakawira pasi. **7** Zvino
akavabvunzazve achiti: Ndiani wamunotsvaka? Ivo vakati: Jesu
muNazareta. **8** Jesu akapindura achiti: Ndakuudzai kuti ndini
iye; naizvozvo kana muchitsvaka ini, regai ava vaende; **9**
kuti shoko rizadziswe raakareva rekuti: Vamakapa kwandiri,
handina kurasa umwe wavo. **10** Naizvozvo Simoni Petro
ane munondo wakauvhomora ndokutema muranda wemupristi
mukuru, ndokugura nzeve yake yerudyi. Uye zita remuranda
uyo raiva Marikosi. **11** Naizvozvo Jesu wakati kuna Petro:
Isa munondo wako mumuhara; mukombe Baba wavakandipa,
handingatongounwi here? **12** Zvino boka remauto nemukuru
wechuru nemapurisa eVaJudha vakabata Jesu, vakamusunga,
13 ndokutanga kumuendesa kuna Anasi; nokuti wakange ari
mukarahwa waKayafasi, waiva mupristi mukuru gore iroro. **14**
Zvino Kayafasi ndiye wakange araira VaJudha, kuti zvakanaka
kuti munhu umwe afire rudzi. **15** Zvino Simoni Petro wakatevera
Jesu, neumwe mudzidzi. Mudzidzi uyu waizikanwa nemupristi
mukuru, akapinda naJesu muchivanze chemupristi mukuru;
16 asi Petro wakange amire pamukova panze. Naizvozvo
kwakabuda umwe mudzidzi waizikanwa nemupristi mukuru,
akataura nemurindikadzi wemukova, ndokupinza Petro. **17**
Zvino murandakadzi murindi wemukova akati kuna Petro: Iwewo
hausi umwe wevadzidzi vemunhu uyu here? Iye akati: Handisi.
18 Zvino varanda nemapurisa vakange vamire vavesa moto
wemazimbe, nokuti kwaitonhora, uye vaidziya. Petrowo akamira
navo achidziya. **19** Naizvozvo mupristi mukuru wakabvunza Jesu
nezvevadzidzi vake, nezvedzidziso yake. **20** Jesu akamupindura
akati: Ini ndakataura pachena kunyika; ini ndaidzidzisa nguva

dzese musinagoge nemutembere, panoungana VaJudha nguva
dzese, uye handina kureva chinhu pakavanda. 21 Unobvunzirei
ini? Bvunza avo vainzwa, zvandaitaura kwavari; tarira, ndivo
vanoziva ini zvandakareva. 22 Wakati areva zvinhu izvi, umwe
wemapurisa wakange amirepo akarova Jesu nembama, achiti: Ko
unopindura mupristi mukuru saizvozvo? 23 Jesu akamupindura
akati: Kana ndareva zvakaipa, pupura zvezvakaipa zvacho; asi
kana zvakanaka, wandiroverei? 24 Zvino Anasi akamutumira
akasungwa kuna Kayafasi mupristi mukuru. 25 Zvino Simoni Petro
wakange amire achidziya moto; naizvozvo vakati kwaari: Hausi
iwewo umwe wevadzidzi vake here? Iye akaramba, akati: Handisi.
26 Umwe wevaranda vemupristi mukuru, ari hama yewenzeve
Petro yaakagura akati: Ini handina kukuona mubindu unaye
here? 27 Naizvozvo Petro akarambazve; zvino pakarepo jongwe
rakarira. 28 Zvino vakabvisa Jesu kuna Kayafasi vakamuisa
kuimba yemutungamiriri; uye aiva mambakwedza, asi ivo havana
kupinda mumba memutungamiriri, kuti varege kusvibiswa, asi
kuti vadye pasika. 29 Naizvozvo Pirato akabudira kwavari,
akati: Imhosva yei yamunoisa pamunhu uyu? 30 Vakapindura
vakati kwaari: Dai uyu asaiva anoita zvakaipa, tingadai tisina
kumukumikidza kwamuri. 31 Naizvozvo Pirato wakati kwavari:
Mutorei imwi, mumutonge zvinoenderana nemurairo wenyu.
Naizvozvo VaJudha vakati kwaari: Hazvisi pamutemo kwatiri
kuti tiuraye munhu; 32 kuti shoko raJesu rizadziswe raakareva,
achiratidza kuti kufa rudzii kwaaifanira kufa nako. 33 Naizvozvo
Pirato wakapindazve mumba memutungamiriri, akadana Jesu,
akati kwaari: Ndiwe mambo weVaJudha here? 34 Jesu
akamupindura akati: Unozvireva izvi pachako here, kana vamwe
vakuudza pamusoro pangu? 35 Pirato akapindura, akati: Ini ndiri

muJudha here? Rudzi rwako nevapristi vakuru vakukumikidza
kwandiri; waitei? 36 Jesu akapindura akati: Ushe hwangu hahuzi
hwenyika ino; kana ushe hwangu hwaiva hwenyika ino, varanda
vangu vangadai vairwa, kuti ndirege kukumikidzwa kuVaJudha;
asi zvino ushe hwangu hahusi hwepano. 37 Naizvozvo Pirato
wakati kwaari: Saka uri iwe mambo here? Jesu akapindura
akati: Unoreva iwe, kuti ini ndiri mambo. Ini ndakaberekerwa izvi,
uye ndakauira izvi munyika kuti ndipupurire chokwadi. Umwe
neumwe wechokwadi anonzwa inzwi rangu. 38 Pirato akati
kwaari: Chokwadi chii? Zvino wakati areva izvi, akabudirazve
kuVaJudha, akati kwavari: Ini handiwani mhosva kwaari. 39 Asi
mune tsika, kuti ndikusunungurirei umwe papasika; naizvozvo
munoda kuti ndikusunungurirei Mambo weVaJudha here? 40
Ipapo vakadanidzirazve vese, vachiti: Kwete uyu, asi Bharabhasi;
zvino Bharabhasi wakange ari gororo.

19 Naizvozvo ipapo Pirato wakatora Jesu, akamurova netyava.
2 Zvino mauto akaruka korona yeminzwa akaisa pamusoro
wake, ndokumupfekedza nguvo ine ruvara rwehute. 3 Vakati:
Hekanhi, Mambo weVaJudha! Ndokumurova nembama. 4
Naizvozvo Pirato akabudazve panze, ndokuti kwavari: Tarirai,
ndinomubudisira kwamuri, kuti muzive kuti handiwani mhosva
maari. 5 Naizvozvo Jesu wakabuda panze, akapfeka korona
yeminzwa, nenguvo ine ruvara rwehute. Pirato ndokuti
kwavari: Tarirai munhu uyu! 6 Naizvozvo vapristi vakuru
nemapurisa pavakamuona, vakadanidzira vachiti: Roverera
pamuchinjikwa, roverera pamuchinjikwa! Pirato akati kwavari:
Mutorei imwi, muroverere pamuchinjikwa; nokuti ini handiwani
mhosva kwaari. 7 VaJudha vakamupindura vakati: Isu tine
murairo, uye nemurairo wedu anofanira kufa, nokuti wakazviita

Mwanakomana waMwari. **8** Naizvozvo Pirato paakanzwa shoko
iri, wakanyanya kutya. **9** Akapindazve mumba memutungamiriri,
ndokuti kuna Jesu: Unobvepi iwe? Asi Jesu haana kumupa
mhinduro. **10** Pirato akati kwaari: Hautauri neni here? Hauzivi
here kuti ndine simba rekukuroverera pamuchinjikwa uye
ndine simba rekukusunungura? **11** Jesu akapindura akati:
Haungatongovi nesimba pamusoro pangu, dai usina kuripiwa
kubva kumusoro; naizvozvo anondikumikidza kwauri ane chivi
chikuru. **12** Kubva ipapo Pirato akatsvaka kumusunungura.
Asi VaJudha vakadanidzira, vachiti: Kana mukasunungura
uyu, hamusi shamwari yaKesari; umwe neumwe anozviita
mambo, anopikisana naKesari. **13** Naizvozvo Pirato anzwa shoko
iri wakabudisa Jesu panze, akagara pachigaro chekutonga,
panzvimbo inonzi Pakarongwa neMabwe, asi nechiHebheru
Gabhata. **14** Zvino raiva gadziriro repasika, uye raiva awa rinenge
rechitanhatu; ndokuti kuVaJudha: Tarirai Mambo wenyu! **15** Asi
vakadanidzira vachiti: Bvisai, bvisai, murovererei pamuchinjikwa!
Pirato akati kwavari: Ndoroverera pamuchinjikwa Mambo wenyu
here? Vapristi vakuru vakapindura vachiti: Hatina mambo kunze
kwaKesari. **16** Naizvozvo ipapo akamukumikidza kwavari, kuti
arovererwe pamuchinjikwa. Zvino vakatora Jesu vakamutinha.
17 Zvino wakatakura muchinjikwa wake akabuda akaenda
kunzvimbo yainzi yeDehenya, ichinzi nechiHebheru Gorogota,
18 pavakamuroverera pamuchinjikwa nevamwe vaviri naye,
parutivi neparutivi, naJesu pakati. **19** Pirato ndokunyorawo
chiziviso akaisa pamuchinjikwa; chakange chakanyorwa kuti:
JESU MUNAZARETA MAMBO WEVAJUDHA. **20** Naizvozvo
vazhinji veVaJudha vakaverenga chiziviso ichi; nokuti nzvimbo
pakange pakarovererwa Jesu pamuchinjikwa yaiva pedo

neguta; uye pakange pakanyorwa nechiHebheru, nechiGiriki,
nechiRoma. 21 Naizvozvo vapristi vakuru veVaJudha vakati
kuna Pirato: Musanyora muchiti: Mambo weVaJudha; asi kuti
uyo wakati: Ndiri mambo weVaJudha. 22 Pirato akapindura akati:
Zvandanyora, ndanyora. 23 Naizvozvo mauto akati aroverera
Jesu pamuchinjikwa, akatora nguvo dzake, akaita migove mina,
kumuuto umwe neumwe mugove; neshatiwo; asi shati iyi yakange
isina musono, yakange yakarukwa yese kubva kumusoro.
24 Naizvozvo vakataurirana vachiti: Ngatirege kuibvarura, asi
tiikandire mijenya, kuti ichava yaani; kuti rugwaro ruzadziswe
rwunoti: Vakagovana nguvo dzangu pakati pavo, vakakandawo
mujenya pamusoro pechekupfeka changu. Naizvozvo mauto
akaita zvinhu izvi. 25 Zvino pamuchinjikwa waJesu pakange
pamire mai vake, nemunin'ina wamai vake, Maria mukadzi
waKiropasi, naMaria Magidharini. 26 Naizvozvo Jesu wakati
achiona mai vake, nemudzidzi waaida amirepo, akati kuna
mai vake: Mukadzi, tarira mwanakomana wako. 27 Shure
kweizvozvo wakati kumudzidzi: Tarira mai vako. Zvino kubva
paawa iro mudzidzi wakavatora akavaisa kumba kwake. 28
Shure kwaizvozvi, Jesu achiziva kuti zvinhu zvese zvatopedzwa,
kuti rugwaro rwuzadziswe, akati: Ndine nyota. 29 Zvino pakange
pakagadzikwa hari izere nevhiniga; zvino vakazadza chipanje
nevhiniga vakaisa parutanda rwehisopi, vakaisa kumuromo wake.
30 Naizvozvo Jesu agamuchira vhiniga, wakati: Zvapedzwa!
Akakotamisa musoro, akapa mweya wake. 31 Naizvozvo
VaJudha nokuti rakange riri gadziriro, kuti mitumbi isagara
pamuchinjikwa nesabata (nokuti zuva resabata iro raiva guru),
vakakumbira Pirato kuti makumbo avo avhuniwe, uye vabviswe.
32 Naizvozvo mauto akauya, akavhuna makumbo ewekutanga,

neeumwe wakange arovererwa pamuchinjikwa pamwe naye;
33 asi vasvika kuna Jesu, pavakaona kuti watofa, havana
kuvhuna makumbo ake; **34** asi umwe wemauto wakabaya rutivi
rwake nepfumo, pakarepo kukabuda ropa nemvura. **35** Uye
iye wakaona wakapupura, uye kupupura kwake ichokwadi;
uye iye anoziva kuti anoreva chokwadi, kuti imwi mutende. **36**
Nokuti zvinhu izvi zvakaitwa kuti rugwaro rwuzadziswe rwunoti:
Fupa rake haringavhunwi. **37** Uyezve rumwe rugwaro rwunoti:
Vachamutarira wavakabvovora. **38** Shure kweizvozvi Josefa
weArimatia, ari mudzidzi waJesu, asi pachivande nekutya
VaJudha, wakakumbira kuna Pirato kuti abvise mutumbi waJesu.
Zvino Pirato akamutendera. Naizvozvo akauya akabvisa mutumbi
waJesu. **39** Kwakauyawo Nikodhimo, wakauya pakutanga
kuna Jesu usiku, akatakura musanganiswa wemura nearosi
mapaundi anenge zana. **40** Ipapo vakatora mutumbi waJesu,
vakamuputira nemicheka yerineni nezvinonhuhwira, seyaiva tsika
yeVaJudha yekuviga. **41** Zvino panzvimbo iyo paakarovererwa
pamuchinjikwa pakange pane bindu, uye mubindu mune guva
idzva, makange musina kumboradzikwa munhu. **42** Naizvozvo
vakaradzika Jesu ipapo nekuda kwegadziriro yeVaJudha, nokuti
guva rakange riri pedo.

20 Zvino newekutanga wevhiki Maria Magidharini wakasvika
mangwanani-ngwanani paguva, kuchakasviba, akaona ibwe
rabviswa kubva paguva. **2** Naizvozvo wakamhanya akauya
kuna Simoni Petro nekune umwe mudzidzi Jesu waaida, ndokuti
kwavari: Vabvisa Ishe muguva, uye hatizivi pavamuradzika.
3 Zvino Petro akabuda neumwe mudzidzi, vakasvika kuguva.
4 Zvino vakamhanya vari vaviri pamwe chete; zvino umwe
mudzidzi akamhanya kusiya Petro, akatanga kusvika paguva.

5 Zvino akotama achidongorera, wakaona micheka yerineni
yakawaridzwa, asi haana kupinda. 6 Zvino Simoni Petro
akasvika achimutevera, akapinda muguva, akaona micheka
yerineni yakawaridzwa, 7 nemucheka wekumeso wakange
uri mumusoro make, usina kuwaridzwa nemicheka yerineni,
asi wakapetwa uri pane imwe nzvimbo wega. 8 Naizvozvo
ipapo umwe mudzidzi wakatanga kusvika paguva akapindawo,
akaona, akatenda; 9 nokuti vakange vachigere kunzwisisisa
rugwaro, kuti anofanira kumuka kubva kuvakafa. 10 Naizvozvo
vadzidzi vakabva vakaendazve kwavo. 11 Asi Maria wakamira
kunze paguva achichema; zvino wakati achichema akakotama
akadongorera muguva, 12 akaona vatumwa vaviri vane nguvo
chena vagere, umwe kumusoro, neumwe kutsoka, ipapo
pakambenge parere mutumbi waJesu. 13 Ivo ndokuti kwaari:
Mukadzi, unochemei? Akati kwavari: Nokuti vakabvisa Ishe
wangu, zvino handizivi kwavakamuradzika. 14 Zvino wakati
areva zvinhu izvi akatendeukira kumashure, akaona Jesu
amire, asi haana kuziva kuti ndiJesu. 15 Jesu akati kwaari:
Mukadzi, unochemei? Unotsvaka ani? Iye achifunga kuti ndiye
murimi wemunda, akati kwaari: Ishe, kana imwi mamubvisa,
ndiudzei pamamuradzika, uye ini ndichanomutora. 16 Jesu
akati kwaari: Maria! Iye akatendeuka akati kwaari: Rabhoni!
ndiko kuti: Mudzidzisi. 17 Jesu akati kwaari: Usandibata, nokuti
ndichigere kukwira kuna Baba vangu; asi enda kuvanin'ina
vangu, uti kwavari: Ndinokwira kuna Baba vangu naBaba venyu,
naMwari wangu naMwari wenyu. 18 Maria Magidharini akauya
ndokuudza vadzidzi kuti waona Ishe, uye wamuudza zvinhu izvi.
19 Zvino ava madekwani nezuva iroro rekutanga revhiki, mikova
yapfigwa pakange pakaungana vadzidzi nekutya VaJudha, Jesu

akauya akamira pakati, akati kwavari: Rugare kwamuri. **20**
Zvino wakati ataura izvi akavaratidza zvanza nerutivi rwake.
Naizvozvo vadzidzi vakafara vachiona Ishe. **21** Naizvozvo Jesu
akatizve kwavari: Rugare kwamuri; Baba sezvavakandituma,
neni ndinokutumai. **22** Zvino wakati areva izvi akafuridzira
kwavari, ndokuti kwavari: Gamuchirai Mweya Mutsvene. **23**
Ani nani wamunokanganwira zvivi, vazvikanganwirwa; vese
vamunobata zvavo zvabatwa. **24** Asi Tomasi, umwe wevanegumi
nevaviri, wainzi Dhidhimo, wakange asipo navo Jesu paakauya.
25 Naizvozvo vamwe vadzidzi vakati kwaari: Taona Ishe.
Asi iye wakati kwavari: Kana ndisingaoni vanga rembambo
muzvanza zvake, nekuisa munwe wangu muvanga rembambo,
nekuisa ruoko rwangu murutivi rwake, handingatongotendi. **26**
Zvino mushure memazuva masere vadzidzi vake vakange vari
mukatizve, naTomasi anavo. Jesu akauya, mikova yakapfigwa,
ndokumira pakati akati: Rugare kwamuri. **27** Ipapo akati kuna
Tomasi: Uisa munwe wako pano uone zvanza zangu; uuise ruoko
rwako uise murutivi rwangu, usava usingatendi, asi unotenda.
28 Zvino Tomasi akapindura, akati kwaari: Ishe wangu naMwari
wangu! **29** Jesu akati kwaari: Nokuti wandiona, Tomasi, watenda;
vakaropafadzwa vasina kuona asi vatenda. **30** Zvino zvirokwazvo
Jesu wakaita zvimwe zviratidzo zvizhinji pamberi pevadzidzi
vake, zvisina kunyorwa mubhuku iri. **31** Asi izvi zvakanyorwa,
kuti mutende kuti Jesu ndiKristu, Mwanakomana waMwari, uye
kuti muchitenda muve neupenyu muzita rake.

21 Shure kwezvinhu izvi Jesu wakazviratidzazve kuvadzidzi
pagungwa reTibheriasi; uye wakazviratidza sezvizvi: **2** Vaiva
pamwe Simoni Petro, naTomasi anonzi Dhidhimo, naNatanieri
waibva Kana yeGarirea, nevanakomana vaZebhedhi, nevamwe

vaviri vevadzidzi vake. **3** Simoni Petro akati kwavari: Ndoenda
kunobata hove. Vakati kwaari: Nesu toenda newe. Vakabuda
ndokupinda muchikepe pakarepo, asi usiku uhwo havana
kubata chinhu. **4** Zvino kwakati kwatova mambakwedza, Jesu
akamira pamahombekombe, asi vadzidzi havana kuziva kuti
ndiJesu. **5** Naizvozvo Jesu wakati kwavari: Vana vadiki, mune
chero usavi here? Vakamupindura, vachiti: Kwete. **6** Ndokuti
kwavari: Kandai mumbure kurutivi rwerudyi rwechikepe, uye
muchawana. Naizvozvo vakakanda, zvino vakasazogonazve
kuukweva nekuwanda kwehove. **7** Naizvozvo mudzidzi uya
Jesu waaida wakati kuna Petro: NdiIshe. Ipapo Simoni Petro
anzwa kuti ndiIshe, wakamonera nguvo yake yekunze (nokuti
wakange akashama), akazviwisira mugungwa. **8** Asi vamwe
vadzidzi vakauya nechikepe chidiki, vachikweva mumbure une
hove, nokuti vakange vasiri kure nenyika, asi mbimbi dzinenge
mazana maviri. **9** Zvino vakati vachisvika panyika, vakaona
moto wemazimbe wakaiswapo, nehove yakaradzikwa pamusoro
pawo, nechingwa. **10** Jesu akati kwavari: Uisai dzimwe dzehove
dzamabata ikozvino. **11** Simoni Petro akakwira, akakwevera
mumbure panyika, uzere nehove huru, zana nemakumi mashanu
nenhatu; uye kunyange dzaiva zhinji dzakadai, mumbure
hauna kubvaruka. **12** Jesu akati kwavari: Uyai mudye. Asi
hakuna kuvadzidzi wakatsunga kumubvunza kuti: Ndimwi ani
imwi? vachiziva kuti ndiIshe. **13** Naizvozvo Jesu wakauya,
ndokutora chingwa, akavapa, nehove saizvozvo. **14** Urwu
rwatova rwechitatu Jesu achizviratidza kuvadzidzi vake, amutswa
kubva kuvakafa. **15** Zvino vakati vadya, Jesu akati kuna Simoni
Petro: Simoni waJona, unondida kupfuura ava here? Akati
kwaari: Hongu Ishe; imwi munoziva kuti ndinokudai. Akati

kwaari: Chedza makwayana angu. **16** Akati kwaarizve rwechipiri:
Simoni waJona, unondida here? Akati kwaari: Hongu Ishe; imwi
munoziva kuti ndinokudai. Akati kwaari: Fudza makwai angu. **17**
Akati kwaari rwechitatu: Simoni waJona, unondida here? Petro
akarwadziwa nokuti wakati kwaari rwechitatu: Unondida here?
Akati kwaari: Ishe, imwi munoziva zvinhu zvese; imwi munoziva
kuti ndinokudai. Jesu akati kwaari: Chedza makwai angu. **18**
Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwauri: Pawaiva mudiki,
waizvisunga bhande, uchifamba kwawaida; asi kana wakwegura,
uchatandavadza maoko ako, uye umwe achakusunga bhande,
achikuisa kwausingadi. **19** Wakareva izvi, achiratidza kuti mafiro
rudzii aaizokudza Mwari nawo. Zvino wakati areva izvi, akati
kwaari: Nditevere. **20** Petro achitendeuka wakaona mudzidzi
Jesu waaida achitevera, ndiyewo wakazendamira pachifuva
chake pachirairo, akati: Ishe, ndiani achakutengesai? **21** Petro
wakati achimuona akati kuna Jesu: Ishe, ko uyu? **22** Jesu
akati kwaari: Kana ndikada kuti agare kusvikira ndichiuya,
unei nazvo? Nditevere iwe. **23** Zvino shoko iri rakabudira
pakati pehama, kuti mudzidzi uyu haazofi; asi Jesu haana
kureva kwaari, kuti haazofi; asi wakati: Kana ndichida kuti
agare kusvikira ndichiuya, unei nazvo? **24** Ndiyeyu mudzidzi
anopupura zvezvinhu izvi, nekunyora zvinhu izvi; uye tinoziva
kuti uchapupu hwake ichokwadi. **25** Uyewo zvimwe zvizhinji
zviriko Jesu zvaakaita; kana zvainyorwa chimwe nechimwe,
ndinofunga kuti kunyange nyika pachayo haizaiva nenzvimbo
yemabhuku anganyorwa. Amen.

Mabasa

1 Rondedzero yekutanga ndakaiita, haiwa Teofiro, pamusoro
pezvese Jesu zvaakatanga kuita uyewo kudzidzisa, **2** kusvikira
zuva raakakwidzwa, amboraira neMweya Mutsvene kuvaapositori
vaakange asarudza; **3** vaakazviratidzawo kwavari ari mupenyu
shure kwekutambudzika kwake neuchapupu uzhinji hunopwisa,
achionekwa navo kwemazuva makumi mana, achitaura zvinhu
zveushe hwaMwari. **4** Zvino aungana navo, akavaraira
kuti varege kubva muJerusarema asi vamirire chivimbiso
chaBaba, chamakanzwa neni; **5** nokuti Johwani zvirokwazvo
wakabhabhatidza nemvura, asi imwi muchabhabhatidzwa
neMweya Mutsvene pasina mazuva mazhinji kubva ikozvino. **6**
Naizvozvo ivo vakati vaungana vakamubvunza vachiti: Ishe,
muchadzosera ushe kuna Israeri nenguva ino here? **7** Zvino
akati kwavari: Hazvisi zvenyu kuziva nguva kana misi Baba
yavakatara nesimba ravo pachavo; **8** asi muchagamuchira
simba, Mweya Mutsvene asvika pamusoro penyu; uye muchava
zvapupu zvangu zvese paJerusarema nemuJudhiya mese
nemuSamaria, kusvikirawo kumugumo wenyika. **9** Zvino wakati
areva zvinhu izvi, akakwidzwa vakatarira, negore rikamubvisa
pameso avo. **10** Zvino vachakatarisisa kudenga, achikwira, zvino
tarira, varume vaviri vakamira navo nenguvo chena; **11** ivowo
vakati: Varume veGarirea, makamiririei makatarisisa kudenga?
Iyeyu Jesu, anobviswa kwamuri achikwidzwa kudenga, achauya
saizvozvo sezvamunomuona achienda kudenga. **12** Zvino
vakadzokera kuJerusarema vachibva pagomo rinonzi reMiorivhi
riri pedo neJerusarema, chinhambwe cherwendo rwesabata. **13**
Vakati vapinda, vakakwira mukamuri yepamusoro apo paigara
vese Petro naJakobho naJohwani naAndiriya, Firipi naTomasi,

Bhatironomiyo naMatewu, Jakobho waArifio naSimoni muZiroti,
naJudhasi waJakobho. **14** Ava vese vakatsungirira nemoyo
umwe mumunyengetero nemukumbiro, pamwe nevakadzi,
naMaria mai vaJesu, uye nevanin'ina vake. **15** Zvino mumazuva
iwayo Petro wakasimuka pakati pevadzidzi akati (kwaiva
nechaunga nevanhu pamwe vanenge zana nemakumi maviri):
16 Varume hama, zvakafanira kuti rugwaro urwu rwuzadziswe,
Mweya Mutsvene zvawakagara wataura nemuromo waDhavhidhi
pamusoro paJudhasi, wakange ari mutungamiriri wevaya
vakabata Jesu, **17** nokuti wakange achiverengwa pamwe
nesu, akagamuchira mugove weushumiri uhu. **18** Zvino uyu
wakawana munda nemubairo wezvakaipa, akawa nemusoro,
akaparuka nepakati, ura hwake hwese hukabvajukira kunze.
19 Zvikanzwikwa kuvagari vese paJerusarema, zvekuti munda
uyo watumidzwa nerurimi rwavo pachavo kuti Akeridhama,
ndiko kuti: Munda weropa. **20** Nokuti zvakanyorwa mubhuku
reMapisarema zvichinzi: Musha wake ngauve dongo, uye
kurege kuva neanogara mauri; uye: Utariri hwake, umwe
ngaatore. **21** Naizvozvo zvakafanira pavarume ava vaifamba
nesu munguva yese, apo Ishe Jesu aipinda nekubuda pakati
pedu, **22** kutanga parubhabhatidzo rwaJohwani, kusvikira pazuva
raakwidzwa kubva kwatiri, umwe wavo ngaave chapupu pamwe
nesu chekumuka kwake. **23** Zvino vakamisa vaviri: Josefa
wainzi Bharisabhasi, wakatumidzwawo Jusito, naMatiasi. **24**
Vakanyengetera vachiti: Imwi Ishe, imwi muzivi wemoyo yevese,
taridzai umwe pavaviri ava wamasarudza, **25** kugamuchira
mugove paushumiri nevuapositori, Judhasi hwaakatsauka pahuri,
kuti aende panzvimbo yake pachake. **26** Zvino vakavapa mijenya

yavo, mujenya ukawira pana Matiasi; akaverengwa pamwe
nevaapositori vanegumi neumwe.

2 Zvino zuva rePendekosita rakati razadzisika, vese vakange
vari pamwe nemoyo umwe. **2** Pakarepo kwakauya mutinhiro
kubva kudenga sewemhepo inovhuvhuta nesimba, ndokuzadza
imba yese mavakange vagere. **3** Zvino kwakaonekwa kwavari
ndimi dzakaparadzaniswa sedzemoto, ndokugara pamusoro
peumwe neumwe wavo. **4** Zvino vese vakazadzwa neMweya
Mutsvene, ndokutanga kutaura nedzimwe ndimi, Mweya
sezvaakavapa kududza. **5** Zvino kwaigara paJerusarema
VaJudha, varume vaitya Mwari, vaibva kurudzi rwese
rwevari pasi pedenga. **6** Zvino mutinhiro uyu wakati
waitika, chaunga chikaungana chikavhiringidzwa, nokuti umwe
neumwe wakavanzwa vachitaura nerurimi rwekwake. **7** Zvino
vakakatyamara vese vakashamisika vakataurirana vachiti: Tarirai,
ava vese vanotaura havasi VaGarirea here? **8** Zvino isu tinonzwa
sei umwe neumwe nerurimi rwekwedu, rwatakaberekwa narwo?
9 VaPatia neVaMedhia neVaEramu, nevagari veMesopotamia,
neveJudhiya neveKapadhokiasi, vePonto neveAsia, **10** neveFrigia
nevePamufiriya, veEgipita nevemativi eRibhia pedo neKurini,
nevaeni veRoma, vese VaJudha nevakatendeukira kuVaJudha,
11 VaKrete neVaArabhiya, tinovanzwa vachitaura nendimi
dzedu mabasa makuru aMwari. **12** Zvino vakakatyamara vese,
vakashamiswa vachiti umwe kune umwe: Ichi chingava chii?
13 Asi vamwe vakatsvinya vachiti: Vararadza waini inotapira.
14 Zvino Petro amire nevanegumi neumwe, wakasimudza
inzwi rake, ndokuti kwavari: Varume VaJudha, nevese vagere
muJerusarema, chinhu ichi ngachizikanwe kwamuri, uye
muteerere kumashoko angu. **15** Nokuti ava havana kuraradza

sezvamunofunga imwi; nokuti iawa rechitatu rezuva; **16** asi
ichi ndicho chakataurwa nemuporofita Joweri achiti: **17** Zvino
zvichava mumazuva ekupedzisira, anodaro Mwari, ndichadurura
zveMweya wangu pamusoro penyama yese; nevanakomana
venyu nevanasikana venyu vachaporofita, uye majaya enyu
achaona zviratidzo, nevatana venyu vacharota hope; **18** uye
nepamusoro pevaranda vangu nepamusoro pevarandakadzi
vangu, nemazuva iwayo ndichadurura zveMweya wangu,
uye vachaporofita. **19** Zvino ndichaita zvishamiso kudenga
kumusoro, nezviratidzo panyika pasi, ropa, nemoto, nemhute
yeutsi. **20** Zuva richashandurwa kuva rima, nemwedzi kuva
ropa, risati rasvika zuva raIshe guru uye rinobwinya; **21** zvino
zvichava kuti ani nani anodana zita raIshe achaponeswa. **22**
Varume VaIsraeri, inzwai mashoko awa: Jesu weNazareta,
murume wakapupurirwa naMwari pakati penyu nemabasa
esimba nezvishamiso nezviratidzo Mwari zvaakaita pakati
penyu kubudikidza naye, sezvamunozivawo imwi momene, **23**
iye wakakumikidzwa nezano rakamiswa nekuziva zviri mberi
kwaMwari, mukamutora, nemaoko evasina murairo mukaroverera
pamuchinjikwa mukauraya; **24** iye Mwari waakamutsa,
asunungura marwadzo erufu, nokuti zvakange zvisingagoneki
kuti abatwe narwo. **25** Nokuti Dhavhidhi wakataura maererano
naye: Ndaiona Ishe pamberi pangu nguva dzese; nokuti ari
kuruoko rwerudyi rwangu, kuti ndirege kuzununguswa. **26**
Naizvozvo moyo wangu wakafara, nerurimi rwangu rwakafarisisa;
uyezve nenyama yangu ichazorora mutariro. **27** Nokuti hamuzosii
mweya wangu mugehena, kana kutendera Mutsvene wenyu
kuti aone kuora. **(Hadēs g86)** **28** Makandizivisa nzira dzeupenyu;
muchandizadza nemufaro nechiso chenyu. **29** Varume hama,

regai nditaure kwamuri pachena zvateteguru Dhavhidhi, kuti
zvese vakafa uye vakavigwa, neguva ravo riri pakati pedu
kusvikira zuva rino. **30** Naizvozvo ari muporofita, uye achiziva
kuti Mwari wakapika nemhiko kwaari kuti kuchibereko chechiuno
chake panyama achasimudza Kristu kuti agare pachigaro
chake cheushe, **31** aona zviri mberi, wakareva zvekumuka
kwaKristu, kuti mweya wake hauna kusiiwa mugehena, kana
nyama yake kuona kuora. **(Hadēs g86)** **32** Uyu Jesu Mwari
wakamumutsa, watiri zvapupu zvazvo tese. **33** Naizvozvo
asimudzirwa kuruoko rwerudyi rwaMwari, agamuchira kuna
Baba chivimbiso cheMweya Mutsvene, wadurura izvi imwi
zvamunoona nezvamunonzwa ikozvino. **34** Nokuti Dhavhidhi
haana kukwira kumatenga, asi anoti amene: Ishe wakati kuna
Ishe wangu: Gara kuruoko rwangu rwerudyi, **35** kusvikira
ndichiita vavengi vako chitsiko chetsoka dzako. **36** Naizvozvo
imba yese yaIsraeri ngaizive kwazvo, kuti Mwari wakamuita
zvese Ishe naKristu, iyeyu Jesu wamakaroverera pamuchinjikwa
imwi. **37** Zvino vakati vachinzwa izvi vakabaiwa pamoyo,
ndokuti kuna Petro nevamwe vaapositori: Varume hama,
tichaitei? **38** Petro ndokuti kwavari: Tendeukai mubhabhatidzwe
umwe neumwe wenyu muzita raJesu Kristu, kuitira kanganwiro
yezvivi, uye muchagamuchira chipo cheMweya Mutsvene. **39**
Nokuti chivimbiso ndechenyu, nechevana venyu, nechevese
vari kure, uwandu Ishe Mwari wedu sehwevaanodana. **40**
Uye nemamwe mashoko mazhinji, akapupura akakurudzira,
achiti: Muzviponese pazera iri rakashonyoroka. **41** Zvino
avo vakagamuchira nemufaro shoko rake vakabhabhatidzwa;
uye nezuva iro vakawedzerwa mweya inenge zvuru zvitatu.
42 Vakarambira padzidziso yevaapositori nepakuwadzana,

nepakumedura chingwa nepaminyengetero. **43** Uye kutya
kukawira pamusoro pemweya wega-wega; uye zvishamiso
zvizhinji nezviratidzo zvikaitwa nevaapositori. **44** Nevaitenda
vese vaiva pamwe, uye vakava nezvinhu zvese panhu pamwe,
45 ndokutengesa zvavaiva nazvo nenhumbi, vakazvigovana
vese, umwe neumwe paaishaiwa napo. **46** Zuva rimwe
nerimwe vakange vachitsungirira mutembere nemoyo umwe, uye
vaimedura chingwa paimba neimba, vachidya kudya nemufaro
nemoyo wakachena, **47** vachirumbidza Mwari, vachifarirwa
nevanhu vese. Ishe akawedzera kukereke zuva rimwe nerimwe
avo vanoponeswa.

3 Zvino Petro naJohwani vakakwira pamwe kuenda kutembere
paawa rekunyengetera repfumbamwe. **2** Zvino kwaitakurwa
umwe murume waiva chirema kubva mudumbu ramai vake;
wavaiisa zuva rimwe nerimwe pamusuwo wetembere unonzi
Wakanaka, kuti akumbire chipo kune vaipinda mutembere.
3 Iye wakati achiona Petro naJohwani voda kupinda
mutembere, akakumbira chipo. **4** Zvino Petro akamudzvokora
anaJohwani, akati: Titarire! **5** Akavacherekedza, achitarisira
kugamuchira chinhu kwavari. **6** Petro ndokuti: Sirivheri negoridhe
handina; asi icho chandinacho ndinokupa: Muzita raJesu
Kristu muNazareta, simuka ufambe. **7** Akamubata ruoko
rwerudyi akamusimudza; zvino pakarepo tsoka nezviziso
zvetsoka dzake zvikasimbiswa. **8** Zvino akauruka akamira
ndokufamba, ndokupinda navo mutembere, achifamba nekuuruka
nekurumbidza Mwari. **9** Uye vanhu vese vakamuona achifamba,
nekurumbidza Mwari. **10** Vakamuziva kuti ndiye waigarira chipo
pamukova Wakanaka wetembere; vakazadzwa nekushamisika
nekukatyamara nezvakange zvaitika kwaari. **11** Zvino waikamhina

wakange aporeswa achakabatira Petro naJohwani, vanhu vese
vakamhanyira pamwe kwavari paberere rinonzi raSoromoni,
vachishamisika zvikuru. **12** Zvino Petro wakati achizviona
akapindura kuvanhu achiti: Varume VaIsraeri, mashamisika
sei pamusoro pezvizvi, kana munotidzvokora sei, sezvinonzi
nesimba kana utsvene hwedu pachedu taita uyu kuti afambe?
13 Mwari waAbhurahama newaIsaka newaJakobho, Mwari
wemadzibaba edu, wakudza Mwanakomana wake Jesu;
wamakakumikidza imwi kuvatongi nekumuramba pamberi
pechiso chaPirato, iye agura kumusunungura. **14** Asi imwi
makaramba Mutsvene neWakarurama, mukakumbira murume
mhondi kuti ipiwe kwamuri, **15** mukauraya Muvambi weupenyu;
iye Mwari waakamutsa kubva kuvakafa; zvatiri zvapupu
zvazvo isu. **16** Uye nerutendo kuzita rake, uyu wamunoona
uye wamunoziva, zita rake ramusimbisa; nerutendo rwuri
nemaari rwamupa kuporeswa uku kwakazara pamberi penyu
mese. **17** Uye ikozvino, hama, ndinoziva kuti makaita
nekusaziva, sevatongi venyuwo. **18** Asi Mwari zvaakagara areva
nemuromo wevaporofita vake vese, kuti Kristu achatambudzika,
wakazvizadzisa saizvozvi. **19** Naizvozvo tendeukai mudzoke,
kuti zvivi zvenyu zvidzimwe, kuti nguva dzekufefeterwa dzinobva
pachiso chaIshe dzisvike, **20** uye achatuma Jesu Kristu, wakagara
aparidzirwa kwamuri; **21** wakafanira kuti denga rimugamuchire
kusvikira nguva dzekuvandudzwa kwezvinhu zvese, Mwari
dzaakareva nemuromo wevaporofita vake vatsvene vese kubva
panguva dzakare. **(aiōn g165)** **22** Nokuti Mozisi zvirokwazvo wakati
kumadzibaba: Ishe Mwari wenyu achakumutsirai muporofita
pahama dzenyu, wakaita seni; iye muchamuteerera pazvese
zvaachataura kwamuri. **23** Uye zvichaitika, mweya umwe

neumwe ucharega kuteerera muporofita uyo uchaparadzwa
kubva pavanhu. **24** Uye nevaporofita vese kubva kuna Samueri
nevakatevera, vese vakataura, vakagara vaparidzawo zvemazuva
awa. **25** Imwi muri vana vevaporofita, nevesungano Mwari
yaakaita nemadzibaba edu, achiti kuna Abhurahama: Nemumbeu
yako marudzi ese enyika acharopafadzwa. **26** Mwari amutsa
Mwanakomana wake Jesu, wakamutuma kwamuri pakutanga
kukuropafadzai, pakudzora umwe neumwe pazvakaipa zvenyu.

4 Zvino vakati vachataura kuvanhu, vapristi nemutungamiriri
wetembere neVaSadhusi vakavasvikira, **2** vachishungurudzika
nokuti vanodzidzisa vanhu, nekuparidza kumuka kubva kuvakafa
munaJesu. **3** Zvino vakaisa maoko pavari ndokuisa muchitokisi
kusvikira mangwana; nokuti akange atova madekwani. **4** Asi
vazhinji vevakanzwa shoko vakatenda; neuwandu hwevarume
hwaiva zvuru zvinenge zvishanu. **5** Zvino zvakaitika kuchiidza
kuti kwakaungana vatungamiriri nevakuru nevanyori vavo
paJerusarema, **6** naAnasi mupristi mukuru, naKayafasi,
naJohwani, naArekizandira, nevese vaiva vehama dzemupristi
mukuru. **7** Zvino vakati vavamisa pakati, vakabvunza vachiti:
Izvi imwi mazviita nesimba ripi kana nezita ripi? **8** Ipapo
Petro azedzwe neMweya Mutsvene wakati kwavari: Vatongi
vevanhu, nevakuru VaIsraeri; **9** kana isu tichibvunzurudzwa
nhasi pamusoro pebasa rakanaka kumunhu asina simba,
kuti iye waponeswa nei, **10** ngazvizikanwe kwamuri mese,
nekuvanhu vese veIsraeri, kuti nezita raJesu Kristu muNazareta,
wamakaroverera pamuchinjikwa imwi, Mwari waakamutsa kubva
kuvakafa, naye munhu uyu amire pano pamberi penyu apora.
11 Uyu ndiye ibwe rakazvidzwa nemwi vavaki, razova musoro
wekona. **12** Uye hakuna ruponeso kune umwezve; nokuti

hakuna rimwe zita pasi pedenga rakapiwa pakati pevanhu,
ratinofanira kuponeswa naro. 13 Zvino vakati vachiona kusatya
kwaPetro naJohwani, uye vachinzwisisa kuti vaiva vanhu vasina
kudzidza uye vasina ruzivo, vakashamisika; ndokuvaziva kuti
vaiva naJesu. 14 Asi vachiona munhu wakange aporeswa amire
navo, vakashaiwa chavangapikisa. 15 Zvino vakati vavaraira
kuti vabude kunze kwedare remakurukota, vakarangana pakati
pavo, 16 vachiti: Tichaitei kuvanhu ava? Nokuti zviri pachena
kune vese vagere Jerusarema kuti chiratidzo chinozikanwa
chaitwa navo, uye hatigoni kuzviramba. 17 Asi kuti zvirege
kunyanya kuparadzirwa pakati pevanhu, ngativayambirei zvikuru
kuti varege kuchizotaura nemunhu upi neupi muzita iri. 18
Vakabva vavadana, vakavaraira kuti varege kutongotaura
kana kudzidzisa muzita raJesu. 19 Asi Petro naJohwani
vakapindura vakati kwavari: Gurai, kana zvakarurama pamberi
paMwari kuteerera imwi kupfuura Mwari. 20 Nokuti isu hatigoni
kusataura zvatakaona nekunzwa. 21 Zvino vakati vawedzera
kuvavhundudzira, vakavaregedza, vasingawani chinhu kuti
vangavaranga sei nekuda kwevanhu; nokuti vese vairumbidza
Mwari pamusoro pezvakaitika. 22 Nokuti munhu wakange
apfuura makore makumi mana wakange aitirwa chiratidzo ichi
chekuporesa. 23 Vakati varegedzwa vakaenda kune vekwavo,
vakanopira zvese vapristi vakuru nevakuru zvavakange vataura
kwavari. 24 Zvino ivo vakati vanzwa vakasimudzira inzwi
kuna Mwari nemoyo umwe, vakati: Tenzi, imwi Mwari makaita
denga nenyika negungwa nezvese zviri mazviri; 25 makareva
nemuromo waDhavhidhi, muranda wenyu muchiti: Nemhaka yei
vahedheni vachiita bope, nevanhu vachifunga zvisina maturo?
26 Madzimambo enyika akasimuka, nevatungamiriri vakaungana

pamwe chete kumirisana naIshe nekumirisana naKristu wake. 27
Nokuti zvirokwazvo vakaungana vakamirisana neMwanakomana
wenyu mutsvene Jesu, wamakazodza, vese Herodhe naPondiyo
Pirato pamwe nevahedheni, nevanhu vekwaIsraeri, 28 kuti vaite
zvese ruoko rwenyu nezano renyu zvamakagara matema kuti
zviitike. 29 Uye ikozvino Ishe, tarirai kuvhundudzira kwavo, mupe
varanda venyu kuti vataure shoko renyu nekusatya kwese, 30
pakuti mutandavadze ruoko rwenyu pakuporesa, nezviratidzo
nezvishamiso zviitwe nezita reMwanakomana wenyu mutsvene
Jesu. 31 Zvino vakati vanyengetera nzvimbo yavakange
vakaungana pairi yakazununguswa; zvino vakazadzwa vese
neMweya Mutsvene, ndokutaura shoko raMwari nekusatya. 32
Zvino chaunga chevaitenda chaiva nemoyo nemweya umwe;
uye kwakange kusina umwe waiti chimwe chezvaaiva nazvo
ndechake, asi vakadyidzana zvinhu zvese. 33 Uye nesimba
guru vaapositori vakapa uchapupu hwekumuka kwaIshe Jesu;
nenyasha huru dzikava pamusoro pavo vese. 34 Nokuti pakange
pasina umwe pakati pavo waishaiwa, nokuti vese vaiva vene
veminda kana dzimba, vakazvitengesa, vakauisa mutengo
wezvinhu zvakatengeswa, 35 vakaisa patsoka dzevaapositori; uye
zvikagoverwa kune umwe neumwe zvichienderana nekushaiwa
kwaaiva nako. 36 NaJose, wakatumidzwa nevaapositori
Bhanabhasi, ndokuti kana zvichishandurwa, mwanakomana
wenyaradzo, muRevhi weSaipuresi parudzi, 37 ane munda,
wakatengesa, akauisa mari akaisa patsoka dzevaapositori.

5 Asi umwe murume wainzi Ananiasi, naSafira mukadzi wake,
wakatengesa nhumbi dzake, 2 akazvisiira pamutengo, mukadzi
wake achizivawo, akauya nechimwe chikamu, ndokuisa patsoka
dzevaapositori. 3 Asi Petro wakati: Ananiasi, Satani wazadzirei

moyo wako kuti ureve nhema kuMweya Mutsvene, nekuzvisiira
pamutengo wemunda? **4** Uchiripo hauna kuramba uri wako
here, watengeswa wakange usi musimba rako here? Sei waisa
mumoyo mako chiito ichi? Hauna kureva nhema kuvanhu, asi
kuna Mwari. **5** Zvino Ananiasi achinzwa mashoko awa, wakawira
pasi, akapera; kutya kukuru ndokuwira pamusoro pevese
vakanzwa zvinhu izvi. **6** Nemajaya akasimuka akamuputira
ndokutakurira kunze vakamuviga. **7** Zvino zvakaitika maawa
anenge matatu apfuura, kuti mukadzi wake asingazivi zvaitika
wakapinda. **8** Petro ndokumupindura akati: Ndiudze kana
matengesa munda nezvakadai? Ndokuti: Hongu, nezvakadai.
9 Petro ndokuti kwaari: Sei matenderana kuedza Mweya
waIshe? Tarira, tsoka dzevaviga murume wako pamukova,
newe vachakutakurira kunze. **10** Ipapo akawira pasi pakarepo
patsoka dzake, akapera; majaya akapinda akamuwana afa,
akamutakurira kunze ndokuviga nechepamurume wake. **11** Kutya
kukuru ndokuwira pamusoro pekereke yese nepamusoro pevese
vakanzwa zvinhu izvi. **12** Uye nemaoko evaapositori kwakaitwa
zviratidzo nezvishamiso zvizhinji pakati pevanhu; uye vese vaiva
nemoyo umwe muberere raSoromoni. **13** Asi pavamwe kwakange
kusina munhu wakashinga kuzvisanganisa kwavari; asi vanhu
vaivakudza. **14** Uye vatendi vakanyanya kuwedzerwa kuna
Ishe, zvaunga zvinoti zvevarume zvikati zvevakadzi. **15** Zvekuti
vatakurira kunze varwere munzira dzemuguta, uye vakaradzika
pamibhedha nepanhovo, kuti kana Petro achiuya, kunyange
mumvuri udzikatire umwe wavo. **16** Zvino kwakaunganawo
chaunga chemaguta akapoteredza kuJerusarema, vachitakura
varwere, nevaitambudzwa nemweya yetsvina, vakaporeswa
vese. **17** Zvino mupristi mukuru akasimuka, nevese vaiva

naye vari sangano reVaSadhusi, vakazara negodo, **18** vakaisa
maoko avo pavaapositori vakavaisa mutirongo revanhu vese. **19**
Asi mutumwa waIshe neusiku wakazarura mikova yetirongo
akavabudisa akati: **20** Endai, mugomira muchitaura mutembere
kuvanhu ese mashoko eupenyu uhu. **21** Zvino vakati vanzwa,
vakapinda mutembere mangwanani-ngwanani vakadzidzisa.
Asi mupristi mukuru wakasvika nevaiva naye, vakakokera
dare remakurukota pamwe neungano yese yedare revakuru
revana vaIsraeri, vakatumira mapurisa kutirongo kuti vauiswe.
22 Asi mapurisa akati achisvika, akasavawana mutirongo;
akadzoka akapira shoko, **23** achiti: Tirongo zvirokwazvo takawana
rakavharwa nekuchengetedzwa kwese, nevarindi vamire panze
pamberi pemikova; asi tati tazarura, mukati hatina kuwana
munhu. **24** Zvino mupristi nemutungamiriri wetembere nevapristi
vakuru vakati vanzwa mashoko iwayo, vakasava nechokwadi
pamusoro pavo, kuti izvi zvichazovei. **25** Zvino kwakasvika
umwe akavaudza achiti: Tarirai, varume vamakaisa mutirongo
vamire mutembere vachidzidzisa vanhu. **26** Zvino mutungamiriri
nemapurisa vakaenda vakauya navo kwete nesimba, nokuti vaitya
vanhu kuti vasatakwa nemabwe. **27** Vakati vavauisa vakavamisa
pamberi pedare remakurukota. Mupristi mukuru ndokuvabvunza,
28 achiti: Hatina kukurairisai kuti musadzidzisa nezita iri here?
Zvino tarirai, mazadza Jerusarema nedzidziso yenyu, uye
muchishuva kuuisa ropa remunhu uyu pamusoro pedu. **29** Zvino
Petro nevaapositori vakapindura vakati: Zvakafanira kuteerera
Mwari kupfuura vanhu. **30** Mwari wemadzibaba edu wakamutsa
Jesu, iye wamakauraya imwi, mukaremberedza pamuti. **31**
Iye uyu Mwari wakamusimudza neruoko rwake rwerudyi, ave
Muvambi neMuponesi, kupa Israeri kutendeuka nekanganwiro

yezvivi. **32** Uye isu tiri zvapupu zvake zvezvinhu izvi, neMweya
Mutsvenewo, Mwari waakapa avo vanomuteerera. **33** Zvino
vakati vanzwa vakashatirwa kwazvo, vakarangana kuvauraya.
34 Ipapo kukasimuka umwe padare remakurukota, muFarisi
wainzi Gamarieri, mudzidzisi wemurairo, waikudzwa nevanhu
vese, akaraira kuti vaapositori vabudiswe chinguva chidiki. **35**
Ndokuti kwavari: Varume VaIsraeri, zvichenjererei maererano
nevanhu ava, zvamoda kuita. **36** Nokuti mazuva ano asati asvika
kwakamuka Tudhasi, achiti iye pachake wakange ari munhu,
uwandu hwevanhu hunenge mazana mana vakazvisanganisa
naye; iye wakaurawa, nevese vaimuteerera neuwandu hwavo
vakaparadzirwa, vakava pasina. **37** Shure kweuyu kukamuka
Judhasi muGarirea, pamazuva ekuverengwa, akakwevera vanhu
vazhinji shure kwake; iyewo wakaparara, nevese vakamuteerera
neuwandu hwavo vakaparadzirwa. **38** Zvino ikozvino ndinoti
kwamuri: Sudurukai kuvanhu ava, muvarege, nokuti kana zano
iri kana basa iri riri revanhu, richaparadzwa. **39** Asi kana zviri
zvaMwari, hamugoni kuzviparadza; kuti zvimwe muwanikwe
muchirwa naMwariwo. **40** Vakamuteerera; uye vakati vadanira
vaapositori kwavari vakavarova, vakavaraira kusataura muzita
raJesu, vakavaregedza. **41** Naizvozvo vakabva pazviso zvedare
remakurukota, vachifara kuti vakafanirwa nekuzvidzwa nekuda
kwezita rake. **42** Uye mazuva ese mutembere nepaimba imwe
neimwe havana kumira kudzidzisa nekuparidza Jesu Kristu.

6 Zvino nemazuva iwayo, vadzidzi vachiwanda, kwakamuka
kunyunyuta kwemaHerenisiti akanangana neVaHebheru, nokuti
chirikadzi dzavo dzaiva dzisingatariswi pakushandirwa kwemusi
umwe neumwe. **2** Zvino vanegumi nevaviri vakadanira kwavari
chaunga chevadzidzi, vakati: Hazvina kufanira kuti isu tisiye

shoko raMwari, tishande matafura. **3** Naizvozvo, hama, tarirai
pakati penyu varume vanomwe vanopupurirwa zvakanaka,
vazere neMweya Mutsvene nenjere, vatingagadza pabasa
rakafanira iri. **4** Asi isu tichatsungirira pamunyengetero neushumiri
hweshoko. **5** Zvino shoko rikafadza pamberi pechaunga chese;
uye vakasarudza Sitefano, murume azere nerutendo uye
neMweya Mutsvene, naFiripi, naProkoro, naNikanori, naTimoni,
naPamenasi, naNikoraosi weAndiyokiya wakatendeukira
kuVaJudha, **6** vavakagadza pamberi pevaapositori; uye vakati
vanyengetera vakaisa maoko pamusoro pavo. **7** Zvino shoko
raMwari rikakura, uye uwandu hwevadzidzi hukapamhidzira
muJerusarema zvikurusa, nechaunga chikuru chevapristi
chakateerera rutendo. **8** Zvino Sitefano azere nerutendo nesimba
wakaita zvishamiso nezviratidzo zvikuru pakati pevanhu. **9**
Zvino kwakamuka vamwe vesinagoge rinonzi reVakasununguka,
neVaKureni, neVaAreksandiria, nereavo vaibva Kirikia neAsia,
vachikakavadzana naSitefano. **10** Asi vakange vasingagoni
kupikisa uchenjeri neMweya waaitaura nawo. **11** Ipapo vakamutsa
varume vaiti: Tamunzwa achitaura mashoko anonyomba
akanangana naMozisi naMwari. **12** Zvino vakamutsa vanhu
nevakuru nevanyori, vakamusvikira vakamubata vakamuuisa
kudare remakurukota, **13** ndokuisapo zvapupu zvenhema zvakati:
Munhu uyu haamiri kutaura mashoko anomhura achipokana
nenzvimbo iyi tsvene nemurairo, **14** nokuti tamunzwa achiti uyu
Jesu muNazareta achaparadza nzvimbo iyi, uye achashandura
tsika Mozisi dzaakatikumikidza. **15** Zvino vese vakange vagere
padare remakurukota vakamudzvokora, vakaona chiso chake
sechainge chiso chemutumwa.

7 Zvino mupristi mukuru akati: Ko zvinhu izvi zvakadai here?
2 Zvino akati: Varume, hama nemadzibaba, teererai. Mwari
wekubwinya wakaonekwa kuna baba vedu Abhurahama vari
muMesopotamia, vasati vagara Harani, **3** akati kwaari: Buda
munyika yako nekuhama dzako, uuye kunyika yandichakuratidza.
4 Zvino vakabuda munyika yeVaKaradhia, vakagara muHarani;
zvino kubva ipapo shure kwekufa kwababa vavo, wakavabvisira
kunyika iyi yamunogara imwi ikozvino; **5** asi haana kuvapa
nhaka mairi, kwete kunyange chitsiko chetsoka, asi wakavimbisa
kuvapa iyo ive yavo, neyembeu yavo shure kwavo, vasati vava
nemwana. **6** Mwari ndokutaura seizvi, kuti mbeu yavo ichava
mutorwa kunyika yeumweni, uye vachaiita nhapwa nekuibata
zvakaipa makore mazana mana; **7** asi rudzi urwo rwavachava
varanda kwarwuri ndicharwutonga ini, wakadaro Mwari; uye
shure kweizvozvo vachabuda vagondishumira panzvimbo
ino. **8** Zvino akavapa sungano yedzingiso, naizvozvowo
vakabereka Isaka, vakamudzingisa zuva rerusere; naIsaka
wakabereka Jakobho; naJakobho mateteguru gumi nemaviri.
9 Mateteguru akagodoka, vakatengesa Josefa kuEgipita; asi
Mwari waiva naye. **10** Akamusunungura pamatambudziko
ake ese, akamupa nyasha nenjere pamberi paFarao mambo
weEgipita; ndokumuita mutungamiriri pamusoro peEgipita neimba
yake yese. **11** Zvino kwakauya nzara panyika yese yeEgipita
neKenani, nedambudziko guru; madzibaba edu akasawana
kudya. **12** Asi Jakobho wakati anzwa kuti kwaiva nezviyo
kuEgipita, wakatuma madzibaba edu kwekutanga. **13** Zvino
kwechipiri Josefa wakaziviswa kuvanakomana vababa vake;
uye rudzi rwaJosefa rwukaziviswa kuna Farao. **14** Zvino Josefa
akatumira akadana baba vake Jakobho nehama dzake dzese,

iri mweya makumi manomwe nemishanu. **15** Zvino Jakobho
akaburukira Egipita, ndokufa iye nemadzibaba edu; **16** uye
vakatakurirwa Shekemi, vakaradzikwa paguva Abhurahama
raakange atenga nemutengo wesirivheri kuvanakomana vaEmori
weShekemi. **17** Zvino nguva yechivimbiso yakati yaswedera
Mwari chaakange apikira kuna Abhurahama, vanhu vakakura,
vakawanda muEgipita, **18** kusvikira umwe mambo amuka
wakange asingazivi Josefa. **19** Ndiye wakabata rudzi rwedu
nemano-mano, akatambudza madzibaba edu, achivarasisa
vacheche vavo kuti varege kurarama. **20** Munguva iyoyo Mozisi
wakaberekwa, uye wakange akanaka kuna Mwari; ndokurerwa
mumba mababa vake mwedzi mitatu. **21** Zvino wakati araswa,
mukunda waFarao akamunonga, akazvirerera iye kuti ave
mwanakomana wake. **22** Mozisi akadzidziswa muuchenjeri
hwese hweVaEgipita; akava nesimba pamashoko nepamabasa.
23 Zvino makore makumi mana akati asvika kwaari, zvakasvika
mumoyo make kushanyira hama dzake, vana vaIsraeri. **24** Zvino
achiona umwe achiitirwa zvisakarurama, akamurwira ndokutsivira
wakange achitambudzwa, akarova muEgipita; **25** zvino waifunga
kuti hama dzake dzichanzwisisa kuti Mwari anovapa ruponeso
neruoko rwake; asi havana kunzwisisa. **26** Zvino zuva raitevera
wakazvionesa kwavari vachirwa, akavayananisa nesimba achiti:
Varume, imwi muri hama; munoitiranirei zvisakarurama? **27** Zvino
iye wakange achiitira umwe wake zvakaipa wakamusundidzira
achiti: Ndiani wakuita mutungamiriri nemutongi pamusoro pedu?
28 Iwe unoda kundiuraya, sezvo wakauraya muEgipita zuro
here? **29** Zvino neshoko iri Mozisi wakatiza, ndokuva mutorwa
munyika yeMidhiani, kwaakabereka vanakomana vaviri. **30** Zvino
makore makumi mana akati azadziswa, kwakaonekwa kwaari

murenje regomo Sinai mutumwa waIshe mumurazvo wemoto
wemugwenzi. **31** Mozisi wakati aona, akashamisika nechionekwa
ichi; zvino paaiswedera kunocherekedza, inzwi raIshe rikasvika
kwaari richiti: **32** Ndini Mwari wemadzibaba ako, Mwari
waAbhurahama, naMwari waIsaka, naMwari waJakobho. Zvino
Mozisi akadedera akasashinga kucherekedza. **33** Zvino Ishe akati
kwaari: Kurura shangu patsoka dzako, nokuti nzvimbo yaumire
pairi ivhu dzvene. **34** Ndaonesesa dambudziko revanhu vangu
vari muEgipita, ndikanzwa kugomera kwavo, zvino ndaburuka
kuzovasunungura; ikozvino uya, ndichakutuma kuEgipita. **35**
Uyu Mozisi wavakaramba vachiti: Ndiani wakakuita mutungamiri
nemutongi? Ndiye Mwari waakatuma kuva mutungamiriri
nemudzukunuri neruoko rwemutumwa, wakaonekwa kwaari
mugwenzi. **36** Iye akavabudisa, aita zvishamiso nezviratidzo
munyika yeEgipita nemuGungwa Dzvuku, nemurenje makore
makumi mana. **37** Ndiye uyu Mozisi wakati kuvana vaIsraeri:
Ishe Mwari wenyu achakumutsirai Muporofita pahama dzenyu,
wakafanana neni; muchamunzwa iye. **38** Uyu ndiye wakange ari
mukereke murenje, ane mutumwa wakataura naye mugomo Sinai
ane madzibaba edu; wakagamuchira mashoko mapenyu kuti
atipe. **39** Ndiye madzibaba edu wavakange vasingadi kuteerera;
asi vakamusundidzira parutivi, vakadzokera kuEgipita mumoyo
yavo. **40** Vachiti kuna Aroni: Tiitire vamwari vachatitungamirira;
nokuti Mozisi uyu wakatibudisa munyika yeEgipita, hatizivi
zvamuwira. **41** Zvino vakaita mhuru mumazuva ayo, vakauisa
chibairo kuchifananidzo, vakafara nemabasa emaoko avo.
42 Zvino Mwari akafuratira, akavakumikidza kuti vashumire
hondo yekudenga, sezvakanyorwa mubhuku revaporofita,
zvichinzi: Ko makauisa kwandiri here zvibairo nezvipo makore

makumi mana murenje, imwi imba yaIsraeri?
43 Uye
makatakura tabhenakeri yaMoroki, nenyeredzi yamwari wenyu
Remifani, zvifananidzo zvamakaita kuti muzvinamate; uye
ndichakutamisirai mberi kweBhabhironi.
44 Madzibaba edu
aiva netabhenakeri yeuchapupu murenje, sekuraira kwaiye
wakataura naMozisi kuti aiite nemufananidzo waakange
aona;
45 yakatiwo madzibaba edu aitevera aigamuchira,
akaipinza pamwe naJoshua munhumbi dzevahedheni, Mwari
vaakadzinga pamberi pechiso chemadzibaba edu, kusvika
kumazuva aDhavhidhi;
46 wakawana nyasha pamberi paMwari,
akakumbira kuwanira Mwari waJakobho tabhenakeri.
47 Asi
Soromoni wakamuvakira imba.
48 Asi Wekumusoro-soro
haagari mutembere dzakaitwa nemaoko, sezvinoreva muporofita
achiti:
49 Denga chigaro changu cheushe, nenyika chitsiko
chetsoka dzangu; muchandivakira imba yakadini? ndizvo
zvinoreva Ishe; kana nzvimbo yezororo rangu ndeipi?
50
Ruoko rwangu haruna kuita zvinhu izvi zvese here?
51 Imwi
vemitsipa mikukutu uye vasina kudzingiswa pamoyo nenzeve,
imwi munogara muchipikisa Mweya Mutsvene; semadzibaba
enyu saizvozvo imwi.
52 Ndeupi wevaporofita madzibaba
enyu wavasina kushusha? Vakauraya avo vaifanozivisa
nezvekuuya kweWakarurama, iye ikozvino wamava vatengesi
nevaurayi vake.
53 Imwi vakagamuchira murairo neurongwa
hwevatumwa, asi mukasauchengeta.
54 Zvino vanzwa zvinhu
izvi vakabaiwa pamoyo yavo, vakamugedera-gedera meno.
55 Asi azere neMweya Mutsvene wakatarisisa kudenga,
akaona kubwinya kwaMwari, naJesu amire kuruoko rwerudyi
rwaMwari,
56 akati: Tarirai, ndinoona matenga akazaruka,
neMwanakomana wemunhu amire kuruoko rwerudyi rwaMwari.

57 Zvino vakadanidzira nenzwi guru, vakadzivira nzeve dzavo,
vakamhanyira paari nemoyo umwe; 58 vakamubudisira kunze
kweguta, ndokumutaka nemabwe; nezvapupu zvikaisa nguvo
dzazvo patsoka dzejaya rainzi Sauro. 59 Zvino vakataka Sitefano
nemabwe, achidana achiti: Ishe Jesu, gamuchirai mweya wangu.
60 Zvino wakafugama, akadanidzira nenzwi guru, achiti: Ishe,
musavaverengera chivi ichi. Zvino wakati areva izvi, akarara.
8 Zvino Sauro wakange achitenderana nerufu rwake. Zvino
pazuva iro kwamuka kushushwa kukuru kwakanangana nekereke
yaiva paJerusarema; vese ndokuparadzirwa kunyika dzese
dzeJudhiya neSamaria, kunze kwevaapositori. 2 Varume
vaitya Mwari vakaviga Sitefano, vakamuchema zvikuru. 3 Asi
Sauro wakaparadza kereke, achipinda muimba imwe neimwe,
achikakata varume nevakadzi nekukumikidza mutirongo. 4
Naizvozvo avo vakange vaparadzirwa vakagura vachiparidza
shoko. 5 Firipi ndokuburukira kuguta reSamaria, akaparidza
Kristu kwavari. 6 Zvaunga ndokuteerera nemoyo umwe kuzvinhu
zvinotaurwa naFiripi, pavakanzwa nekuona zviratidzo zvaaiita. 7
Nokuti mweya yetsvina yakabuda kuvazhinji vaiva vakabatwa,
ichidanidzira nenzwi guru; nevazhinji vakange vakafa mitezo
nevaikamhina vakaporeswa. 8 Zvino kwakava nemufaro mukuru
muguta iro. 9 Zvino umwe murume, wainzi Simoni, waimboita
un'anga paguta, achishamisa rudzi rweSamaria, achizviti munhu
mukuru; 10 wavaiteerera vese kubva kumudiki kusvika kumukuru,
vachiti: Uyu isimba guru raMwari. 11 Zvino vaimuteerera,
nokuti wakange avashamisa neun'anga nguva refu. 12 Zvino
vakati vatenda Firipi achiparidza mashoko akanaka nezveushe
hwaMwari uye nezvezita raJesu Kristu, vakabhabhatidzwa vese
varume nevakadzi. 13 NaSimoniwo pachake wakatenda, zvino

wakati abhabhatidzwa, wakagara naFiripi; akashamisika, achiona
mabasa esimba nezviratidzo zvaiitwa. **14** Zvino vaapositori
vaiva paJerusarema vakati vanzwa kuti Samaria yagamuchira
shoko raMwari, vakatumira kwavari Petro naJohwani; **15** ivo
vakati vaburukirako vakavanyengeterera, kuti vagamuchire
Mweya Mutsvene; **16** nokuti wakange asati aburukira pamusoro
peumwe wavo, asi vakange vabhabhatidzwa muzita raIshe
Jesu chete. **17** Ipapo vakaisa maoko pamusoro pavo, zvino
vakagamuchira Mweya Mutsvene. **18** Zvino Simoni wakati
aona kuti nekuiswa kwemaoko evaapositori Mweya Mutsvene
waipiwa, akavavigira mari, **19** achiti: Ndipei neni simba iri,
kuti pana ani nani wandinoisa maoko pamusoro, agamuchire
Mweya Mutsvene. **20** Asi Petro wakati kwaari: Sirivheri yako
pamwe newe ngazvive zvekuparadzwa, nokuti wafunga kuti
chipo chaMwari chingawanikwa nemari. **21** Hauna mugove
kana nhaka pashoko iri. Nokuti moyo wako hauna kururama
pamberi paMwari. **22** Naizvozvo tendeuka pakuipa kwako
uku, ukumbirise Mwari, kuti zvimwe murangariro wemoyo
wako uukanganwirwe. **23** Nokuti ndinoona kuti uri munduru
inovava, uye musungo weuipi. **24** Zvino Simoni akapindura akati:
Ndikumbiririrei imwi kuna Ishe, kuti pasava nechimwe chezvinhu
zvamataura chingawira pamusoro pangu. **25** Naizvozvo vakati
vapupura nekutaura shoko raIshe, vakadzokera kuJerusarema,
uye vakaparidza evhangeri mumisha mizhinji yeVaSamaria.
26 Zvino mutumwa waIshe wakataura kuna Firipi, achiti:
Simuka, upfuurire kuchamhembe kunzira inoburuka kubva
kuJerusarema ichienda kuGaza; iyo irenje. **27** Zvino wakasimuka
akaenda; zvino tarira murume weEtiopia, mutenwa, gurukota
guru raKandase mambokadzi weVaEtiopia, waiona nezvefuma

yake yese, uye wakange auya kuJerusarema kuzonamata, **28**
wakange achidzokera uye agere mungoro yake, achiverenga
muporofita Isaya. **29** Mweya ndokuti kuna Firipi: Swedera
unamatire pangoro iyi. **30** Firipi ndokumhanyirako, akamunzwa
achiverenga muporofita Isaya, ndokuti: Zvino unonzwisisa
zvaunoverenga here? **31** Iye ndokuti: Zvino ndingagona sei,
kunze kwekuti umwe munhu andirairira? Zvino akakumbira Firipi
kuti akwire agare naye. **32** Zvino ndima yerugwaro yaaiverenga
yaiva iyi: Wakatungamirirwa segwai rinoenda kunobaiwa; uye
segwayana rinyerere pamberi pemuvevuri waro, saizvozvo
haana kushamisa muromo wake. **33** Mukuninipiswa kwake
mutongo wake wakabviswa, zvino ndiani acharondedzera zera
rake? Nokuti upenyu hwake hunobviswa panyika. **34** Mutenwa
ndokupindura Firipi akati: Ndinokukumbirisa, muporofita anoreva
izvi maererano nani? Nezvake amene kana nezveumwewo?
35 Firipi ndokuzarura muromo wake; akatanga parugwaro
irworwo, ndokumuparidzira Jesu. **36** Zvino pavaifamba munzira,
vakasvika pane imwe mvura; mutenwa ndokuti: Heyi mvura;
chii chinondidzivirira kubhabhatidzwa? **37** Firipi ndokuti: Kana
uchitenda nemoyo wese, zvinotenderwa. Akapindura ndokuti:
Ndinotenda kuti Jesu Kristu Mwanakomana waMwari. **38** Zvino
akaraira ngoro kuti imire; ndokuburukira mumvura vari vaviri,
Firipi nemutenwa; ndokumubhabhatidza. **39** Zvino vakati vakwira
kubva mumvura, Mweya waIshe wakabvuta Firipi; mutenwa
ndokusazomuonazve; nokuti wakafamba nenzira yake achifara.
40 Asi Firipi wakawanikwa paAzota; uye achipfuura wakaparidza
evhangeri kumaguta ese, kusvikira asvika paKesariya.

9 Zvino Sauro, achiri kufema kutyisa nekuuraya akamirisana
nevadzidzi vaIshe, wakaenda kumupristi mukuru, **2** akakumbira

kwaari magwaro ekuenda Dhamasiko kumasinagoge, kuti
kana awana chero venzira iyo vese varume nevakadzi,
avauise vakasungwa kuJerusarema. **3** Zvino pakufamba,
wakaswedera kuDhamasiko; zvino kamwe-kamwe kwakapenya
kwakamupoteredza chiedza kubva kudenga; **4** zvino wakawira
pasi, akanzwa inzwi richiti kwaari: Sauro, Sauro, unondishushirei?
5 Zvino akati: Ndimwi ani, Ishe? Ishe ndokuti: Ndini Jesu
waunoshusha iwe; zvinokuremera kukavana nezvibayo. **6**
Achidederawo nekushamisika wakati: Ishe, chii chamunoda
kuti ndiite? Ishe ndokuti kwaari: Simuka upinde muguta, zvino
uchaudzwa zvaunofanira kuita. **7** Zvino varume vaifamba naye
vakamira vasina remuromo, vachinzwa inzwi, asi vasingaoni
munhu. **8** Zvino Sauro akasimuka kubva pasi; asi meso ake
azarurwa, haana kuona munhu. Zvino vakamubata ruoko,
vakamuuisa kuDhamasiko. **9** Akava nemazuva matatu asingaoni,
uye asingadyi kana kunwa. **10** Zvino pakange pane umwe
mudzidzi paDhamasiko wainzi Ananiasi; Ishe ndokuti kwaari
muchiratidzo: Ananiasi! Zvino akati: Tarirai ndiri pano Ishe. **11**
Ishe ndokuti kwaari: Simuka uende munzira yemuguta inonzi
Yakarurama, ugobvunza mumba maJudhasi munhu anonzi Sauro,
weTaso; nokuti tarira anonyengetera, **12** uye waona muchiratidzo
murume anonzi Ananiasi achipinda nekuisa ruoko paari, kuti
aonezve. **13** Asi Ananiasi wakapindura akati: Ishe, ndakanzwa
nevazhinji zvemurume uyu, zvakakura sei zvakaipa zvaakaitira
vatsvene venyu paJerusarema; **14** uye pano ane simba kubva
kuvapristi vakuru, kusunga vese vanodana zita renyu. **15** Asi Ishe
wakati kwaari: Enda, nokuti iye mudziyo wakasarudzwa kwandiri,
kutakurira zita rangu pamberi pevahedheni nemadzimambo,
nevana vaIsraeri; **16** nokuti ini ndichamuratidza kuti anofanira

kutambura zvakadini nekuda kwezita rangu. **17** Zvino Ananiasi
wakaenda ndokupinda mumba, ndokuisa maoko pamusoro
pake akati: Sauro hama, Ishe wandituma, Jesu wakaonekwa
kwauri munzira yawakauya nayo, kuti uonezve uye uzadzwe
neMweya Mutsvene. **18** Zvino pakarepo kwakawa mumeso
ake zvinenge mafunurwa, akaonazve pakarepo, uye asimuka
wakabhabhatidzwa. **19** Zvino wakati agamuchira kudya akawana
simba. Sauro wakavawo nevadzidzi vaiva paDhamasiko mamwe
mazuva. **20** Zvino pakarepo wakaparidza Kristu mumasinagoge,
kuti iye Mwanakomana waMwari. **21** Asi vese vakazvinzwa
vakashamisika ndokuti: Ko uyu haasi iye waiparadza avo
vaidana zita iri muJerusarema here, uye akauyira izvozvo pano,
kuti avatinhire vakasungwa kuvapristi vakuru? **22** Asi Sauro
wakaramba achisimbiswa, akavhiringidza VaJudha vaigara
paDhamasiko, achibudisa pachena kuti uyu ndiye Kristu. **23**
Zvino mazuva mazhinji akati azadziswa, VaJudha vakarangana
pamwe chete kuti vamuuraye; **24** asi zano ravo rakazikanwa kuna
Sauro. Vakarindawo masuwo masikati neusiku, kuti vamuuraye;
25 asi vadzidzi vakamutora usiku, vakamuburusa neparusvingo
vachimuburusa ari mudengu. **26** Zvino Sauro wakati asvika
kuJerusarema, akaidza kuzvibatanidza kuvadzidzi; asi vese
vaimutya, vasingatendi kuti mudzidzi. **27** Asi Bhanabhasi
wakamutora akamuuisa kuvaapositori, ndokurondedzera kwavari
kuti wakaona Ishe sei munzira, uye kuti wakange ataura kwaari,
uye kuti wakataura akashinga sei paDhamasiko muzita raJesu.
28 Zvino wakava navo achipinda nekubuda paJerusarema, **29**
ndokutaura akashinga muzita raIshe Jesu, akataura achipikisa
VaHerenisiti; asi vakaidza kumuuraya. **30** Asi hama dzakati
dzazviziva dzikamuburusira Kesariya, ndokumutumira kuTaso. **31**

Naizvozvo kereke paJudhiya yese neGarirea neSamaria dzikava
nerugare, dzikavakwa, dzikawedzerwa, dzichifamba mukutya
Ishe nemunyaradzo yeMweya Mutsvene. **32** Zvino zvakaitika
Petro achigura nzvimbo dzese, akaburukirawo kuvatsvene
vakange vagere paRidha. **33** Akawanapo umwe munhu wainzi
Eneasi, wakange arere panhovo makore masere, akafa mitezo.
34 Petro ndokuti kwaari: Eneasi, Jesu Kristu anokuporesa;
simuka, uzviwaridzire. Zvino akasimuka pakarepo. **35** Zvino vese
vakange vagere Ridha neSaroni vakamuona, vakatendeukira
kuna Ishe. **36** Zvino paivapo paJopa umwe mudzidzikadzi
wainzi Tabhita, ndiko kuti Dhokasi kana zvichitsanangurwa;
uyo wakange azere nemabasa akanaka nemabasa erudo
aaiita. **37** Zvino zvakaitika mumazuva iwayo kuti iye akarwara
ndokufa; vakati vamushambidza, vakamuradzika mukamuri
yekumusoro. **38** Zvino Ridha zvarakange riri pedo neJopa,
vadzidzi vakange vanzwa kuti Petro wakange aripo, vakatumira
kwaari varume vaviri, vachikumbira zvikuru kuti asanonoka
kuuya kwavari. **39** Zvino Petro wakasimuka akaenda navo;
akati asvika vakamuisa kuimba yekumusoro, uye chirikadzi
dzese dzikamirapo naye dzichichema dzichiratidza nguvo
refu nezvipfeko Dhokasi zvaakange aita achiri navo. **40** Asi
Petro wakavabudisira panze vese akafugama akanyengetera;
ndokutendeukira kumutumbi, akati: Tabhita, muka! Akazarura
meso ake; zvino wakati achiona Petro, akagara. **41** Zvino
wakamupa ruoko, akamusimudza; ndokuti adana vatsvene
nechirikadzi, akamuisa pamberi pavo achirarama. **42** Zvino
zvikazikanwa paJopa yese; vazhinji ndokutenda kuna Ishe. **43**
Zvino zvikaitika kuti wakagara mazuva mazhinji paJopa neumwe
Simoni musuki wematehwe.

10 Kwakange kune umwewo murume muKesariya wainzi
Koneriyo, mukuru wezana wehondo yainzi yeItaria, **2** wakazvipira
uye anotya Mwari pamwe neimba yake yese, waiita mabasa erudo
mazhinji kuvanhu, nekunyengetera kuna Mwari nguva yese; **3**
akaona muchiratidzo pachena, neawa rinenge repfumbamwe
rezuva, mutumwa waMwari achipinda kwaari, achiti kwaari:
Koneriyo! **4** Zvino wakati amutarisisa akatya, akati: Chii,
Ishe? Zvino akati kwaari: Minyengetero yako nemabasa ako
erudo zvakwira kuva chirangaridzo pamberi paMwari. **5** Zvino
ikozvino tuma varume kuJopa, udane Simoni anonzi Petro; **6**
anogara neumwe Simoni musuki wematehwe, imba yake iri
parutivi rwegungwa; iye achakuudza zvaunofanira kuita. **7** Zvino
mutumwa wakange ataura naKoneriyo wakati abva, wakadana
vaviri vevaranda vake vemumba nemurwi wakatendeka pane
vaimumirira nguva dzese, **8** zvino wakati arondedzera zvinhu
zvese kwavari, akavatuma kuJopa. **9** Zvino chifume ivo
vachiri kufamba voswedera muguta, Petro wakakwira pamusoro
pedenga reimba kunonyengetera, neawa rinenge rechitanhatu.
10 Akava nenzara kwazvo, akashuva kudya; asi ivo vakati
vachagadzirira, chiyeverwa chikamuwira; **11** ndokuona denga
rakazaruka, neumwe mudziyo uchiburukira kwaari, semucheka
mukuru, wakasungwa makona mana uchiburusirwa pasi. **12**
Maiva nemhuka dzese dzemakumbo mana dzenyika nemhuka
dzesango nezvinokambaira neshiri dzedenga. **13** Zvino inzwi
rikauya kwaari richiti: Simuka, Petro, baya udye. **14** Asi Petro
wakati: Aiwa kwete, Ishe; nokuti handina kutongodya chero chinhu
chisakachena kana chine tsvina. **15** Zvino inzwi rikauyazve kwaari
rwechipiri richiti: Mwari chaanatsa, iwe usati chakasviba. **16**
Zvino izvi zvakaitwa kusvikira katatu; mudziyo ndokukwidzwazve

kudenga. 17 Zvino Petro wakati achakashamiswa maari kuti
chiratidzo chaakange aona chairevei, zvino tarira, varume
vakange vatumwa kubva kuna Koneriyo, vabvunza imba
yaSimoni, vakamira pasuwo, 18 vakadanidzira vachibvunza kana
Simoni, anonzi Petro achigarapo. 19 Zvino Petro achafunga
nezvechiratidzo, Mweya wakati kwaari: Tarira, varume vatatu
vanokutsvaka. 20 Naizvozvo simuka uburuke, uende navo
usiri asina chokwadi nechinhu; nokuti ndini ndavatuma. 21
Petro ndokuburukira kuvarume vakange vatumwa kwaari kubva
kuna Koneriyo, akati: Tarirai, ndini wamunotsvaka; chikonzeroi
chamauyira? 22 Zvino vakati: Koneriyo mukuru wezana, murume
wakarurama neanotya Mwari, anopupurirwa nerudzi rwese
rweVaJudha, wakayambirwa naMwari nemutumwa mutsvene
kuti akudanirei kumba kwake, uye kuti anzwe mashoko kwamuri.
23 Ipapo akavadanira mukati, akavagarisapo. Zvino chifume
Petro wakabuda akaenda navo, nedzimwe dzehama dzaibva
paJopa dzikamuperekedza. 24 Zvino chifume vapinda Kesariya.
NaKoneriyo wakange akavamirira, uye akadanira pamwe chete
hama dzake neshamwari dzepedo. 25 Zvino zvakaitika kuti
Petro apinda, Koneriyo akamuchingamidza, akawira patsoka
dzake, akamunamata. 26 Asi Petro wakamusimudza, achiti:
Simuka; ini pachangu ndiri munhuwo. 27 Zvino wakati achataura
naye akapinda, akawana vazhinji vakaungana, 28 ndokuti
kwavari: Imwi munoziva kuti hazvisi pamutemo kumurume
ari muJudha kufambidzana kana kuuya kumunhu werumwe
rudzi; asi Mwari wandiratidza kuti ndirege kuti munhu haana
kunaka kana kuchena; 29 naizvozvowo ndauya ndisingapikisi
zvandangodanwa. Naizvozvo ndinobvunza, kuti mandidanira
chinangwai? 30 Koneriyo ndokuti: Mazuva mana apfuura kusvikira

paawa rino ndakange ndichitsanya, neawa repfumbamwe
ndakange ndichinyengetera mumba mangu; zvino tarira, murume
wakamira pamberi pangu ane nguvo dzinopenya, **31** ndokuti:
Koneriyo, munyengetero wako wanzwikwa, nemabasa ako
erudo arangarirwa pamberi paMwari. **32** Tumira naizvozvo
kuJopa, uye udane Simoni anonzi Petro; iye anogara mumba
maSimoni musuki wematehwe parutivi rwegungwa; iye kana
auya achataura newe. **33** Naizvozvo pakarepo ndatuma
kwamuri; zvino imwi maita zvakanaka kuti mauya. Naizvozvo
ikozvino tese tiripo pamberi paMwari, kuti tinzwe zvinhu zvese
zvamakarairwa naIshe. **34** Zvino Petro wakashamisa muromo,
akati: Zvirokwazvo ndinonzwisisa kuti Mwari haasi musaruri
wevanhu; **35** asi parudzi rupi nerupi uyo anomutya achiita
kururama anogamuchirika kwaari. **36** Shoko raakatuma kuvana
vaIsraeri achiparidza rugare naJesu Kristu (iye ndiIshe wevese).
37 Imwi munoziva shoko rakaitika paJudhiya rese, kutanga
paGarirea, shure kwerubhabhatidzo Johwani rwaakaparidza; **38**
raJesu weNazareta, kuti Mwari wakamuzodza sei neMweya
Mutsvene nesimba, waipfuura, achiita zvakanaka uye achiporesa
vese vakamanikidzwa nadhiabhorosi, nokuti Mwari waiva
naye. **39** Nesu tiri zvapupu zvezvinhu zvese zvaakaita,
zvese munyika yeVaJudha nemuJerusarema; iye wavakauraya,
nekuremberedza pamuti. **40** Iye Mwari waakamutsa nezuva
retatu, akamupa kuti aonekwe, **41** kwete kuvanhu vese, asi
kuzvapupu zvakagara zvasarudzwa naMwari, kwatiri taidya
nekunwa naye, mushure mekunge amuka kubva kuvakafa. **42**
Zvino wakatiraira kuti tiparidze kuvanhu, nekupupura kwazvo
kuti ndiye wakagadzwa naMwari kuva mutongi wevapenyu
nevakafa. **43** Vaporofita vese vanopupura nezvake, kuti nezita

rake ani nani anotenda maari achagamuchira kanganwiro yezvivi.
44 Petro wakati achataura mashoko awa, Mweya Mutsvene
wakaburukira pamusoro pavo vese vakanzwa shoko. 45 Zvino
vekudzingiswa vaitenda vakashamisika, vese vakange vauya
naPetro, nokuti nepamusoro pevahedheni chipo cheMweya
Mutsvene chakange chadururwa; 46 nokuti vakavanzwa
vachitaura nendimi, vachikudza Mwari. Ipapo Petro akapindura
akati: 47 Kune munhu anogona kurambidza mvura here, kuti ava
vasabhabhatidzwa, vakagamuchira Mweya Mutsvene sesuwo?
48 Zvino akaraira kuti vabhabhatidzwe muzita raIshe. Ipapo
vakamukumbira kuti agare mamwe mazuva.

11 Zvino vaapositori nehama dzaiva paJudhiya vakanzwa
kuti vahedheni vagamuchirawo shoko raMwari. 2 Zvino Petro
wakati akwira kuJerusarema, vekudzingiswa vakapokana naye,
3 vachiti: Wakapinda muvarume vasina kudzingiswa, ukadya
navo. 4 Asi Petro atanga wakavarondedzera zvichitevedzana
achiti: 5 Ini ndakange ndiri muguta reJopa ndichinyengetera,
zvino muchiyeverwa ndakaona chiratidzo, umwe mudziyo
wakaburuka, semucheka mukuru unoburuswa kubva kudenga
nemakona mana, ndokusvika kwandiri; 6 wandakati ndatarisisa
ndacherekedza, zvino ndakaona mhuka dzine makumbo mana
dzenyika nemhuka dzesango nezvinokambaira neshiri dzedenga.
7 Zvino ndakanzwa inzwi richiti kwandiri: Simuka, Petro,
baya udye. 8 Asi ndakati: Aiwa kwete Ishe; nokuti hakuna
chisakachena kana chine tsvina chakatongopinda mumuromo
mangu. 9 Asi inzwi rakandipindura rwechipiri richibva kudenga
richiti: Mwari chaachenesa, iwe usati chakasviba. 10 Uye izvi
zvakaitika kusvikira katatu, zvese ndokukweverwazve kumusoro
kudenga. 11 Zvino tarira, pakarepo varume vatatu vamire

pamberi pemba yandakange ndiri, vatumwa kwandiri kubva
kuKesariya. **12** Mweya ndokuti kwandiri ndiende navo, ndisiri
asina chokwadi nechinhu; nehama idzi nhanhatuwo dzakaenda
neni, zvino takapinda mumba memurume uyu; **13** iye akatipira
kuti wakaona sei mutumwa amire mumba make, achiti kwaari:
Tumira varume kuJopa, ugodana Simoni, anonzi Petro, **14**
achakuudza mashoko, auchaponeswa nawo iwe nemhuri yako
yese. **15** Zvino ndakati ndichatanga kutaura, Mweya Mutsvene
wakaburukira pamusoro pavowo, sezvazvakaita pamusoro pedu
pakutanga. **16** Zvino ndakarangarira shoko raIshe, kuti wakataura
sei achiti: Johwani zvirokwazvo wakabhabhatidza nemvura, asi
imwi muchabhabhatidzwa neMweya Mutsvene. **17** Naizvozvo
kana Mwari avapa chipo chakafanana nechaakapa kwatiriwo,
takatenda kuna Ishe Jesu Kristu, ini ndaiva ani waigona kudzivisa
Mwari? **18** Zvino vakati vanzwa zvinhu izvozvi vakanyarara,
vakarumbidza Mwari, vachiti: Naizvozvo Mwari wakapawo
kuvahedheni kutendeukira kuupenyu. **19** Zvino avo vakapararira
nekushushwa kwakaitika pamusoro paSitefano vakagura
kusvikira paFenikia neSaipuresi neAndiyokiya, vasingatauri shoko
kuna ani asi kuVaJudha chete. **20** Asi kwaiva nevamwe vavo,
varume VaSaipuresi neVaSairini vakati vasvika kuAndiyokiya,
vakataura kuVaHerenisiti, vachiparidza mashoko akanaka aIshe
Jesu. **21** Neruoko rwaIshe rwaiva navo; uye uwandu ukuru
hwakatenda hukatendeukira kuna Ishe. **22** Zvino shoko pamusoro
pavo rikanzwikwa munzeve dzekereke yaiva paJerusarema;
zvino vakatuma Bhanabhasi kuti agure kunosvika Andiyokiya; **23**
iye asvika ndokuona nyasha dzaMwari akafara, akavakurudzira
vese kuti varambire panaIshe nekuzvipira kwemoyo; **24** nokuti
waiva murume wakanaka, uye azere neMweya Mutsvene uye

nekutenda; chaunga chikuru ndokuwedzerwa kuna Ishe. 25
Bhanabhasi ndokubuda akaenda kuTaso kunotsvaka Sauro. 26
Zvino wakati amuwana akamuuisa kuAndiyokiya. Zvino zvikaitika
kuti gore rese vakaungana mukereke vakadzidzisa chaunga
chikuru; uye vadzidzi vakatanga kunzi vaKristu paAndiyokiya. 27
Zvino nemazuva iwayo, vaporofita vakaburukira kuAndiyokiya
vachibva kuJerusarema. 28 Zvino kwakasimuka umwe wavo
wainzi Agabhusi, ndokuratidza neMweya kuti nzara huru ichavapo
panyika yese; yakaitikawo panguva yaKiraudhio Kesari. 29
Uye vadzidzi vakazvipira kuti chero ani paaigona napo, umwe
neumwe wavo atume zvinobatsira kuhama dzigere muJudhiya;
30 zvavakaitawo, vakatumira kuvakuru neruoko rwaBhanabhasi
naSauro.

12 Nenguva iyoyo Herodhe mambo wakaisa maoko kuti
atambudze vamwe kubva mukereke. 2 Ndokuuraya Jakobho
mukoma waJohwani nemunondo. 3 Zvino wakati achiona kuti
zvinofadza VaJudha, wakapfuurira mberi akabata Petrowo; zvino
aiva mazuva ezvingwa zvisina mbiriso; 4 akati amubatawo
akaisa mutirongo, akamukumikidza kumapoka mana evanhu
vana emauto kuti vamurinde, achida kumuisa kuvanhu mushure
mepasika. 5 Naizvozvo Petro wakachengetwa mutirongo;
asi munyengetero wakaenderera mberi uchiitwa nekereke
kuna Mwari uchiitirwa iye. 6 Zvino Herodhe wakati oda
kumubudisa, usiku ihwohwo Petro wakange arere pakati pemauto
maviri, akasungwa nemaketani maviri; nevarindi pamberi
pemusuwo vakarinda tirongo. 7 Zvino tarira, mutumwa waIshe
wakamirapo, chiedza ndokupenya muchitokisi; zvino akarova
rutivi rwaPetro, akamumutsa achiti: Simuka nekukurumidza.
Zvino maketani ake akawa pamaoko ake. 8 Mutumwa

ndokuti kwaari: Zvisunge chiuno, uye sunga manyatera ako.
Ndokuita saizvozvo. Zvino akati kwaari: Monera nguvo yako,
unditevere. **9** Zvino wakabuda akamutevera; uye asingazivi
kuti ichokwadi chinoitwa nemutumwa, asi waifunga kuti anoona
chiratidzo. **10** Zvino vakati vapfuura chirindo chekutanga
nechepiri, vakasvika pasuwo reutare raipinda muguta; iro
rakavazarukira rega; zvino vakabuda, vakapfuura nzira imwe
yemumusha, pakarepo mutumwa ndokubva kwaari. **11** Zvino
Petro, wakati apengenuka, akati: Zvino ndinoziva zvirokwazvo
kuti Ishe watuma mutumwa wake, uye wandisunungura paruoko
rwaHerodhe netarisiro yese yevanhu veVaJudha. **12** Zvino
wakati arangarira akaenda kumba kwaMaria mai vaJohwani
wainzi Mariko, vazhinji pavakange vakaungana vachinyengetera.
13 Zvino Petro wakati agogodza pagonhi resuwo, murandakadzi
wakauya kuzoteerera, wainzi Rodha. **14** Zvino wakati achiziva
inzwi raPetro, haana kuzarura suwo nekuda kwemufaro, asi
wakamhanyira mukati akavaudza kuti Petro amire pamberi
pesuwo. **15** Asi vakati kwaari: Unopenga. Asi wakaramba
achisimbisa kuti zvaiva zvakadaro. Ivo ndokuti: Mutumwa wake.
16 Asi Petro wakaramba achigogodza; zvino vakati vazarura
vakamuona, vakashamisika. **17** Zvino wakavaninira neruoko
kuti vanyarare, akavarondedzera kuti Ishe wakamubudisa sei
mutirongo, akati: Pirai kuna Jakobho nekuhama zvinhu izvi.
Zvino akabuda akaenda kune imwe nzvimbo. **18** Zvino kwakati
kwaedza, bongozozo risati riri diki rikavapo pakati pemauto,
kuti chii chakawira Petro. **19** Zvino Herodhe wakati amutsvaka
akasamuwana, wakabvunzisisa varindi, akaraira kuti vabviswe.
Zvino akabva Judhiya akaburukira Kesariya akagarako. **20**
Zvino Herodhe wakatsamwira zvikuru veTire neVaSidhoni; asi

vakauya kwaari nemoyo umwe, vakashamwaridzana naBhurasto
mutariri weimba yekurara yamambo, vakakumbira rugare, nokuti
nyika yavo yaipiwa kudya nenyika yamambo. 21 Zvino nezuva
rakatarwa Herodhe wakapfeka nguvo dzeumambo, akagara
pachigaro chekutonga, akaita nhaurwa kwavari. 22 Vanhu
ndokudanidzira vachiti: Inzwi raMwari, uye kwete remunhu. 23
Zvino pakarepo mutumwa waIshe wakamurova, nokuti haana
kupa Mwari rukudzo; ndokudyiwa nehonye, akapera. 24 Asi
shoko raMwari rakakura rikawanda. 25 Zvino Bhanabhasi
naSauro vakadzoka vachibva kuJerusarema, vapedzisa basa,
vakaenda naJohwaniwo wainzi Mariko.

13 Zvino paivapo muAndiyokiya, mukereke ipapo vamwe
vaporofita nevadzidzisi, Bhanabhasi naSimioniwo wainzi Nigeri,
naRukio muKurini, naManaeni wakange arerwa pamwe
naHerodhe umwe wevatungamiriri vana, naSauro. 2 Vakati
vachishumira kuna Ishe nekutsanya, Mweya Mutsvene
akati: Nditsaurirei Bhanabhasi pamwe naSauro pabasa
randakavadanira. 3 Ipapo vatsanya nekunyengetera nekuisa
maoko pamusoro pavo, vakavaendesa. 4 Naizvozvo zvirokwazvo
ivo vakati vatumwa naMweya Mutsvene, vakaburukira Serukia,
vakabvapowo vakaenda kuSaipuresi nechikepe. 5 Zvino
vasvika paSarami, vakaparidza shoko raMwari mumasinagoge
eVaJudha; uye vakange vanaJohwaniwo mubatsiri. 6 Zvino
vakati vagura nemuchiwi kusvikira paPafosi, vakawana imwe
n'anga, muporofita wenhema, muJudha, wainzi Bhari-Jesu. 7
Wainge ane mutungamiriri Sejiyo Pauro, murume wakachenjera.
Iye wakadanira kwaari Bhanabhasi naSauro akatsvaka kunzwa
shoko raMwari. 8 Asi Erimasi n'anga, nokuti ndiro zita rake kana
zvichishandurwa, akavapikisa, achitsvaka kutsausa mutungamiriri

parutendo. **9** Asi Sauro, ndiye Paurowo, azadzwa neMweya
Mutsvene, uye amutarisisa, **10** wakati: Iwe uzere nekubiridzira
kwese nekunyengera kwese, mwanakomana wadhiabhorosi,
muvengi wekururama kwese, haugumi here kutsausa nzira
dzakarurama dzaIshe? **11** Uye ikozvino tarira, ruoko rwaIshe
rwuri pamusoro pako, uye uchava bofu, usingaoni zuva
kwenguva. Pakarepo mhute nerima zvakamuwira, akatenderera
achitsvaka vangamutungamirira neruoko. **12** Panguva iyo
mutungamiriri wakati aona zvakaitika akatenda, achishamiswa
nedzidziso yaIshe. **13** Zvino Pauro nevaiva naye vakabva
Pafosi nechikepe vakasvika paPega muPamufiriya. Asi Johwani
wakabva kwavari akadzokera kuJerusarema. **14** Asi ivo vakati
vagura vachibva paPega, vakasvika kuAndiyokiya muPisidhiya;
vakapinda musinagoge nezuva resabata, vakagara pasi. **15**
Zvino shure kwekuverengwa kwemurairo nevaporofita, vakuru
vesinagoge vakatumira kwavari, vachiti: Varume hama, kana
kune shoko mukati menyu rekurudziro kuvanhu, taurai. **16**
Zvino Pauro wakasimuka, ndokuninira neruoko, akati: Varume
VaIsraeri, nemwi munotya Mwari, teererai. **17** Mwari werudzi
urwu rwaIsraeri wakasarudza madzibaba edu, akakudza vanhu
vachiri vatorwa munyika yeEgipita, uye neruoko rwakakwirira
akavabudisa mairi. **18** Uye akava nemoyo murefu nemaitiro avo
nguva inenge makore makumi mana murenje. **19** Zvino wakati
aparadza marudzi manomwe munyika yeKenani, akavagovera
nyika yavo nemujenya. **20** Zvino shure kweizvozvo, makore
anenge mazana mana nemakumi mashanu, wakavapa vatongi
kusvikira kuna Samueri muporofita. **21** Uye kubvira ipapo
vakakumbira mambo; Mwari ndokuvapa Sauro mwanakomana
waKishi, murume werudzi rwaBhenjamini, makore makumi

mana. **22** Zvino wakati amubvisa, wakavamutsira Dhavhidhi
kuva mambo, waakapupurirawo akati: Ndawana Dhavhidhi
waJese, murume anoenderana nemoyo wangu, achaita chido
changu chese. **23** Pambeu yeuyu sechivimbiso, Mwari
wakamutsira Israeri Muponesi Jesu; **24** iye asati asvika
Johwani wakaparidza pakutanga rubhabhatidzo rwekutendeuka
kuvanhu vese VaIsraeri. **25** Zvino Johwani wakati azadzisa
rwendo, akati: Munofunga kuti ndini ani? Ini handisi iye, asi
tarirai, shure kwangu anouya, wandisakafanira kusunungura
shangu dzetsoka dzake. **26** Varume hama, vana verudzi
rwaAbhurahama, neavo pakati penyu vanotya Mwari, shoko
reruponeso urwu ratumirwa kwamuri. **27** Nokuti avo vanogara
muJerusarema nevatungamiriri vavo havana kumuziva uyu,
uye manzwi evaporofita anoverengwa sabata rimwe nerimwe,
vakaazadzisa pakumurasa; **28** uye kunyange vasina kuwana
mhosva yerufu, vakakumbira kuna Pirato kuti aurawe. **29**
Zvino vakati vapedza zvese zvakanyorwa pamusoro pake,
vakamuturura pamuti, vakamuradzika muguva. **30** Asi Mwari
wakamumutsa kubva kuvakafa; **31** iye wakaonekwa kwemazuva
mazhinji neavo vakange vakwira naye kuJerusarema vachibva
Garirea, vari zvapupu zvake kuvanhu. **32** Nesu tinoparidza
kwamuri mashoko akanaka echivimbiso chakaitwa kumadzibaba,
33 kuti Mwari wakazadzisa ichi kwatiri, isu vana vavo, pakuti
wakamutsa Jesu; sezvazvakanyorwawo mupisarema rechipiri
kuti: Iwe uri Mwanakomana wangu, nhasi ini ndakubereka. **34**
Zvino zvekuti wakamumutsa kubva kuvakafa, asadzokerazve
kukuora, wakareva sezvizvi: Ndichakupai maropafadzo matsvene
anovimbika aDhavhidhi. **35** Naizvozvowo anoti pane imwe
nzvimbo: Hamungapi Mutsvene wenyu kuti aone kuora.

36 Nokuti Dhavhidhi, ashumira zano raMwari pazera rake
pachake wakarara, uye wakaradzikwa kumadzibaba ake,
ndokuona kuora; 37 asi Mwari waakamutsa, haana kuona
kuora. 38 Naizvozvo ngazvizikanwe kwamuri, varume hama,
kuti neuyu kanganwiro yezvivi inoparidzirwa imwi; 39 uye
neuyu ani nani anotenda anonzi wakarurama pazvinhu zvese
zvamakange musingagoni kunzi makarurama pazviri nemurairo
waMozisi. 40 Naizvozvo onai kuti zvirege kuwira pamusoro
penyu zvakarehwa muvaporofita, zvinoti: 41 Tarirai, imwi
vazvidzi, uye mushamisike, nekuparadzwa; nokuti ini ndinobata
basa pamazuva enyu, basa ramusingatombotendi, kunyange
umwe achikurondedzerai. 42 Zvino pakubuda kweVaJudha
musinagoge, vahedheni vakakumbira kuti mashoko awa ataurwe
kwavari pasabata raitevera. 43 Zvino vesinagoge vakati vapera,
vazhinji veVaJudha nevakatendeukira kuVaJudha vainamata
vakatevera Pauro naBhanabhasi; ivo vakataura kwavari,
vachivagombedzera kuti varambire munyasha dzaMwari. 44 Zvino
nesabata rakatevera guta rinenge rese rakaungana kuzonzwa
shoko raMwari. 45 Zvino VaJudha vakati vachiona zvaunga
vakazadzwa negodo, vakapikisa zvinhu zvakarehwa naPauro,
vachipikisa uye vachinyomba. 46 Asi Pauro naBhanabhasi
vachitaura vakashinga vakati: Zvakange zvakafanira kuti shoko
raMwari ritaurirwe kwamuri pakutanga; asi zvamarininira kure,
uye mazvitongera kusafanira upenyu husingaperi, tarirai,
tinotendeukira kuvahedheni. **(aiōnios g166)** 47 Nokuti Ishe
wakatiraira saizvozvo achiti: Ndakakugadza kuva chiedza
chevahedheni, kuti uve weruponeso kusvikira kumugumo
wenyika. 48 Zvino vahedheni vakati vachinzwa izvi vakafara, uye
vakakudza shoko raIshe, neuwandu hwevese vakange vatarirwa

upenyu husingaperi vakatenda; **(aiōnios g166)** **49** uye shoko
raIshe rikaparadzirwa kudunhu rese. **50** Asi VaJudha vakamutsa
vakadzi vaishumira vaikudzwa, nevakuru veguta, vakamutsira
Pauro naBhanabhasi rushusho, vakavadzinga kubva kumiganhu
yavo. **51** Asi ivo vakavazuzira guruva retsoka dzavo, vakasvika
Ikonio. **52** Zvino vadzidzi vakazadzwa nemufaro neMweya
Mutsvene.
14 Zvino zvakaitika paIkonio, vakapinda pamwe musinagoge
reVaJudha, vakataura kudai zvekuti chaunga chikuru cheVaJudha
necheVaGirikiwo chakatenda. **2** Asi VaJudha vasingatendi
vakamutsa nekuipisa moyo yevahedheni kuvapesanisa nehama.
3 Naizvozvo vakagara nguva refu vachitaura vakashinga
muna Ishe anopupurira shoko renyasha dzake, uye anovapa
kuti kuitwe zviratidzo nezvishamiso nemaoko avo. **4**
Asi chaunga cheguta chakakamurwa; vamwe ndokuva
neVaJudha, vamwewo nevaapositori. **5** Zvino kwakati kwava
nekushushwa kwevahedheni nekweVaJudhawo nevatungamiriri
vavo, kuvabata zvakaipa nekuvataka nemabwe, **6** vakati
vazviziva, vakatizira kumaguta eRikaonia, Ristra neDhebhe,
nekudunhu rakapoteredza; **7** neipapo vakaparidza evhangeri.
8 Zvino paRistra paigara umwe murume wakange asina
simba patsoka, ari chirema kubva padumbu ramai vake,
asina kutongofamba. **9** Uyu wakanzwa Pauro achitaura; iye
akamutarisisa, akaona kuti ane rutendo kuti aporeswe, **10**
akati nenzwi guru: Simuka, uti tasa netsoka dzako. Zvino
akakwakuka akafamba. **11** Zvino zvaunga, zvakati zvaona
Pauro zvaakange aita, zvakasimudza manzwi azvo zvichiti
nechiRikaonia: Vamwari vaburukira kwatiri vakafanana nevanhu.
12 Bhanabhasi vakamutumidzawo Zeusi, naPauro Herimesi,

nokuti ndiye waiva mutungamiriri wekutaura. **13** Zvino mupristi
waZeusi waiva pamberi peguta ravo, wakauisa nzombe
nezvishongo pamisuwo, achida kubaira pamwe nezvaunga. **14**
Asi vaapositori Bhanabhasi naPauro vakati vanzwa, vakabvarura
nguvo dzavo, vakamhanyira pakati pechaunga, vachidanidzira,
15 ndokuti: Varume, munoitirei zvinhu izvi? Isuwo tiri vanhu vane
manzwiro mamwe nemwi, tinokuparidzirai mashoko akanaka kuti
pane izvozvi zvisina maturo mutendeukire kuna Mwari mupenyu,
wakaita denga nenyika negungwa nezvinhu zvese zviri mazviri. **16**
Iye pamazera akapfuura wakatendera vahedheni vese kufamba
nenzira dzavo. **17** Zvakadaro haana kuzvisiya asina uchapupu,
pakuti wakaita zvakanaka akatipa mvura kubva kudenga nenguva
dzezvibereko, achizadza moyo yedu nekudya nemufaro. **18** Zvino
vachitaura zvinhu izvi, zvairema kugumisa zvaunga kuti vasabaira
kwavari. **19** Asi kwakasvika VaJudha vakabva Andiyokiya
neIkonio, vanyengetedza zvaunga, zvino vataka Pauro nemabwe,
vakamukwevera kunze kweguta, vachifunga kuti wafa. **20** Asi
vadzidzi vakati vamukomba, akasimuka akapinda muguta; zvino
chifume akabuda naBhanabhasi akaenda kuDhebhe. **21** Vakati
vaparidzawo evhangeri kuguta iro, uye vaita vazhinji vadzidzi,
vakadzokera kuRistra neIkonio neAndiyokiya, **22** vachisimbisa
mweya yevadzidzi, vachivakurudzira kurambira parutendo, uye
kuti tinofanira kupinda muushe hwaMwari nemumatambudziko
mazhinji. **23** Zvino vakati vavagadzira vakuru pakereke imwe
neimwe, vanyengetera nekutsanya, vakavakumikidza kuna Ishe,
wavaitenda kwaari. **24** Zvino vakati vagura nePisidhiya vakasvika
Pamufiriya. **25** Uye vakati vaparidza shoko paPega, vakaburukira
Ataria; **26** vakabvapo nechikepe vakaenda kuAndiyokiya,
apo pavakange vakumikidzwa munyasha dzaMwari pabasa

ravakange vapedzisa. 27 Vakatiwo vasvika vakaunganidza
kereke, vakarondedzera zvese Mwari zvaakange aita navo, uye
kuti wakange azarurira vahedheni mukova werutendo. 28 Ipapo
vakagara nguva isati iri pfupi nevadzidzi.

15 Zvino vamwe vakaburuka kubva kuJudhiya, vakadzidzisa
hama kuti: Kana musingadzingiswi netsika yaMozisi, hamugoni
kuponeswa. 2 Naizvozvo, kwakati kwava nekupesana
nekupikisana kusati kuri kudiki kwaPauro naBhanabhasi
navo, vakaronga kuti Pauro naBhanabhasi nevamwezve vavo
vakwire kuJerusarema kuvaapositori nevakuru, pamusoro
peshoko iri. 3 Naizvozvo vakati vachiperekedzwa nekereke,
vakagura neFenike neSamaria, vachirondedzera zvekutendeuka
kwevahedheni; vakaitira hama dzese mufaro mukuru. 4
Zvino vakati vasvika kuJerusarema, vakagamuchirwa nekereke
nevaapositori nevakuru, vakarondedzera zvese Mwari zvaakaita
navo. 5 Asi kwakamuka vamwe vebato reVaFarisi vaitenda,
vachiti: Zvinofanira kuvadzingisa, nekuvaraira kuchengeta
murairo waMozisi. 6 Vaapositori nevakuru vakaungana pamwe
kuti vaongorore zveshoko iri. 7 Zvino kwakava nekukakavadzana
kukuru, Petro wakasimuka akati kwavari: Varume hama, imwi
munoziva kuti kubva pamazuva akare Mwari wakasarudza
pakati pedu, kuti nemuromo wangu vahedheni vanzwe shoko
reevhangeri, uye vatende. 8 Uye Mwari muzivi wemoyo
wakapupura kwavari, achivapa Mweya Mutsvene, sekwatiriwo;
9 uye haana kuisa mutsauko pakati pedu navo, achichenura
moyo yavo nerutendo. 10 Naizvozvo ikozvino munoidzirei Mwari,
kuisa joko pamutsipa wevadzidzi, ratisina kugona kutakura
kana madzibaba edu kana isu? 11 Asi nenyasha dzaIshe
Jesu Kristu tinotenda kuti tinoponeswa, nenzira imwe savowo.

12 Chaunga chese ndokunyarara; ndokuteerera Bhanabhasi
naPauro vachirondedzera kuti zvikuru sei zviratidzo nezvishamiso
Mwari zvaakaita navo pakati pevahedheni. 13 Zvino ivo
vakati vanyarara, Jakobho akapindura achiti: Varume hama,
nditeererei: 14 Simioni warondedzera kuti Mwari wakashanyira
vahedheni sei pakutanga kuti atorere zita rake vanhu kwavari. 15
Nemashoko evaporofita anobvumirana neizvi, sezvazvakanyorwa
zvichinzi: 16 Shure kweizvi ndichadzoka, uye ndichavakazve
tabhenakeri yaDhavhidhi yakawa; uye ndichavakazve matongo
aro, uye ndicharimisazve; 17 kuti vakasara vevanhu vatsvake
Ishe, nevechirudzi vese, pavanodanwa nezita rangu, ndizvo
zvinoreva Ishe anoita zvinhu izvi zvese. 18 Anozikanwa
kuna Mwari mabasa ake ese kubva pakusingaperi. (aiōn g165)
19 Naizvozvi ini ndinogura kuti tirege kutambudza vakabva
kuvahedheni vakatendeukira kuna Mwari; 20 asi tivanyorere
kuti vabve pazvakashatiswa zvezvifananidzo neupombwe
nezvakadzipwa neropa. 21 Nokuti Mozisi anavo kubva
pamazera akare vanomuparidza paguta rimwe nerimwe,
achiverengwa mumasinagoge sabata rimwe nerimwe. 22
Ipapo zvikaonekwa zvakanaka kuvaapositori nevakuru vane
kereke yese, kuti vatume varume vakasarudzwa pakati pavo
kuAndiyokiya pamwe naPauro naBhanabhasi: Judhasi wainzi
Bharisabhasi, naSirasi, varume vatungamiriri pakati pehama, 23
vakanyora seizvi neruoko rwavo: Vaapositori nevakuru nehama,
kuhama dzekuvahedheni paAndiyokiya neSiriya neKirikia,
kwaziwai; 24 sezvatakanzwa kuti vamwe vakabuda kwatiri
vakakutambudzai nemashoko, vachikanganisa mweya yenyu,
vachiti mudzingiswe nekuchengeta murairo, ivo vatisina kuraira;
25 zvaonekwa zvakanaka kwatiri tava nemoyo umwe, kutuma

kwamuri varume vakasarudzwa, pamwe nevadikanwi vedu
Bhanabhasi naPauro, 26 vanhu vakazvipira upenyu hwavo
nekuda kwezita raIshe wedu Jesu Kristu. 27 Naizvozvo
tatuma Judhasi naSirasi, ivo vachataurawo zvimwe chete
neshoko remuromo. 28 Nokuti zvakaonekwa zvakanaka
kuMweya Mutsvene, nekwatiri, kuti tirege kuchikutakudzai mutoro
mukuru, kunze kwezvinhu izvi zvakafanira: 29 Kuti mubve
pazvakabairwa zvifananidzo neropa nechakadzipwa neupombwe;
kana mukazvisunungura pazviri, muchaita zvakanaka. Sarai
zvakanaka. 30 Zvino vakati vaendeswa vakasvika kuAndiyokiya;
vakati vaunganidza chaunga, vakakumikidza tsamba. 31 Zvino
vakati vaverenga, vakafara pamusoro pekukurudzirwa. 32
Judhasiwo naSirasi, vaiva vaporofitawo pachavo, vakakurudzira
hama nenhaurwa zhinji, nekuvasimbisa. 33 Vakati vagara
kwenguva, vakaendeswa nehama murugare kuvaapositori,
34 asi zvakaonekwa zvakanaka kuna Sirasi kuti asarepo. 35
Paurowo naBhanabhasi vakasara muAndiyokiya vachidzidzisa
nekuparidza shoko raIshe, nevamwewo vazhinji. 36 Zvino
shure kwemamwe mazuva Pauro wakati kuna Bhanabhasi:
Ngatidzokere ikozvino tishanyire hama dzedu muguta rimwe
nerimwe, matakaparidza shoko raIshe, tione kuti vakadini. 37
Zvino Bhanabhasi wakange aronga kutora Johwani wainzi
Mariko, kuti afambe navo. 38 Asi Pauro wakafunga kuti
zvakanaka kusamutora afambe navo uyu wakavasiya kubva
paPamufiriya, akasaenda navo kubasa. 39 Zvino kwakauya
kukakavadzana kukuru, zvekuti vakaparadzana, umwe kubva
kune umwe; Bhanabhasi ndokutora Mariko kufamba naye,
akaenda kuSaipuresi nechikepe; 40 asi Pauro wakasarudza Sirasi

akabuda akaenda, akumikidzwa nehama panyasha dzaMwari.
41 Ndokugura neSiriya neKirikia, achisimbisa makereke.
16 Zvino wakasvika kuDhebhe neRistra; zvino tarira, ipapo
paiva neumwe mudzidzi, wainzi Timotio, mwanakomana weumwe
mukadzi muJudhakadzi waitenda, asi wababa muGiriki; 2
waipupurirwa zvakanaka nehama dzepaRistra neIkonio. 3 Uyu
Pauro wakada kuti abude naye, ndokumutora akamudzingisa
nekuda kweVaJudha vaiva kunzvimbo idzo; nokuti vese
vakange vachiziva baba vake, kuti muGiriki. 4 Zvino vakati
vachigura nemumaguta, vakavakumikidza zviga zvakatemwa
nevaapositori nevakuru vaiva paJerusarema kuti vachengete. 5
Naizvozvo makereke akasimbiswa parutendo, ndokuwedzera
pauwandu zuva nezuva. 6 Zvino vakati vagura Frigia nedunhu
reGaratia, vadziviswa neMweya Mutsvene kutaura shoko
paAsia, 7 vakati vasvika pakatarisana neMisia vakaidza
kuenda kuBhitiniasi; asi Mweya haana kuvatendera; 8 zvino
vakati vapfuura paMisia vakaburukira kuTroasi. 9 Chiratidzo
ndokuonekwa kuna Pauro usiku; umwe murume muMakedhonia
wakange amirepo, achimukumbira zvikuru achiti: Yambukira
kuMakedhonia, utibatsire. 10 Zvino wakati achiona chiratidzo,
pakarepo tikatsvaka kubuda tiende kuMakedhonia, tapedza
tichiti Ishe watidana kunoparidza evhangeri kwavari. 11
Naizvozvo takabva Troasi nechikepe, tikaruramira kuSamotirasi,
fumewo kuNeapori, 12 ndokubvapo tikaenda kuFiripi, rinova
guta rekutanga redunhu reMakedhonia, raitongwa neimwe
nyika; uye takagara mamwe mazuva muguta iri. 13 Zvino
nezuva resabata tikabuda kunze kweguta kurutivi rwerwizi,
paifanira kuitirwa munyengetero; zvino takagara pasi tikataura
nevakadzi vakange vaunganapo. 14 Zvino umwe mukadzi

wainzi Ridhia, mutengesikadzi wemicheka yeruvara rwehute
weguta reTiatira, wainamata Mwari, wakatinzwa; moyo wake
Ishe waakazarura, kuti ateerere zvinhu zvinotaurwa naPauro.
15 Zvino wakati abhabhatidzwa, neimba yake, akakumbira
achiti: Kana matonga kuti ndakatendeka kuna Ishe, pindai
mumba mangu mugare. Zvino akatigombedzera. **16** Zvino
takati pataipinda kumunyengetero, umwe murandasikana waiva
nemweya wekuuka wakasangana nesu, waivigira vatenzi vake
mubairo muzhinji nekuuka. **17** Uyu wakatevera Pauro nesu,
achidanidzira achiti: Vanhu ava varanda vaMwari Wekumusoro-
soro, vanotiparidzira nzira yeruponeso. **18** Zvino izvi wakazviita
mazuva mazhinji. Pauro wakati asemburwa, akatendeuka, akati
kumweya: Ndinokuraira muzita raJesu Kristu kuti ubude kwaari.
Zvino ukabuda nenguva iyoyo. **19** Vatenzi vake vakati vaona
kuti tariro yemubairo yavo yaenda, vakabata Pauro naSirasi,
vakavakakatira kudare pamberi pevakuru, **20** vakati vavauisa
kuvatungamiriri vakati: Vanhu ava vanovhiringidza guta redu,
vari VaJudha, **21** uye vanoparidza tsika dzisiri pamutemo kwatiri
kugamuchira kana kuita, tiri vanhu VaRoma. **22** Zvino chaunga
chikavamukira pamwe, uye vatungamiriri vakavabvarurira nguvo
vakaraira kuti vavarove netsvimbo. **23** Vakati vaisa mavanga
mazhinji pamusoro pavo vakavavakanda mutirongo, vakaraira
murindi wetirongo kuti avachengete kwazvo; **24** iye, agamuchira
murairo wakadaro, wakavakanda mutirongo remukati, akasimbisa
tsoka dzavo mudanda. **25** Zvino panenge pakati peusiku
Pauro naSirasi vakange vachinyengetera nekuimba nziyo
dzekurumbidza kuna Mwari, uye vasungwa vaivanzwa; **26** zvino
pakarepo kwakavapo kudengenyeka kwenyika kukuru, zvekuti
nheyo dzetirongo dzakazunguswa; zvino pakarepo mikova

yese ikazarurwa, nezvisungo zvevese zvikasunungurwa. **27**
Murindi wetirongo wakati apepuka, uye aona mikova yetirongo
yakazarurwa, akavhomora munondo, oda kuzviuraya, achifunga
kuti vasungwa vatiza. **28** Asi Pauro wakadanidzira nenzwi
guru, achiti: Usazvikuvadza; nokuti tiri muno tese. **29** Zvino
wakakumbira mwenje akasvetukiramo, ndokusvika achibvunda
akawira pasi pamberi paPauro naSirasi, **30** zvino akati avabudisira
kunze akati: Madzishe, ndinofanira kuitei kuti ndiponeswe? **31**
Zvino vakati: Tenda kuna Ishe Jesu Kristu, zvino uchaponeswa
iwe neimba yako. **32** Zvino vakataura kwaari shoko raIshe,
nekune vese vaiva mumba make. **33** Ndokuvatora nenguva
iyoyo yeusiku akavashambidza pamavanga, ndokubhabhatidzwa
pakarepo iye nevake vese. **34** Zvino wakati avaisa mumba make
ndokugadzika tafura pamberi pavo, akafara neimba yake yese
achitenda kuna Mwari. **35** Zvino kwakati kwaedza vatungamiriri
vakatuma mapurisa vachiti: Sunungurai vanhu avo. **36** Murindi
wetirongo ndokuudza Pauro mashoko iwayo, achiti: Vatungamiriri
vatuma shoko, kuti musunungurwe; naizvozvo budai ikozvino
muende murugare. **37** Asi Pauro wakati kwavari: Vakatirova
pachena tisina kubatwa mhosva tiri vanhu VaRoma, vakatikanda
mutirongo, zvino ikozvino votikanda panze chinyararire here?
Haiwa, kwete! Asi vanofanira kuuya vamene vatibudise. **38**
Mapurisa ndokuudza vatungamiriri mashoko iwayo; zvino vakatya
pavakanzwa kuti VaRoma, **39** ndokuuya vakavakumbira, zvino
vakavabudisa vakakumbira kuti vabude muguta. **40** Zvino
vakabuda mutirongo vakapinda kwaRidhia; ndokuti vaona hama,
vakavanyaradza, vakabva ndokuenda.

17 Zvino vakati vagura nemuAmufipori neAporonia, vakasvika
paTesaronika, paiva nesinagoge reVaJudha; **2** zvino setsika

yaPauro wakapinda kwavari, uye kwemasabata matatu
akataurirana navo kubva mumagwaro, 3 achizarura nekuratidza
kuti Kristu waifanira kutambudzika nekumuka kubva kuvakafa,
uye kuti: Uyu Jesu, ini wandinoparidza kwamuri, ndiye Kristu.
4 Zvino vamwe vavo vakatenda, vakazvibatanidza naPauro
naSirasi, nechaunga chikuru cheVaGiriki vaishumira, nekuvakadzi
vaikudzwa vasiri vashoma. 5 Asi VaJudha vasingatendi
vakaita godo, vakatora vamwe varume vakaipa dzaiva simbe
dzepamusika, vakaita chaunga, vakamutsira guta bongozozo;
vakawira imba yaJasoni, vachitsvaka kuvabudisira kuvanhu;
6 asi vakati vasingavawani, vakakakatira Jasoni nedzimwe
hama kuvatungamiriri veguta, vachidanidzira vachiti: Ava
vakanyonganisa nyika, ivo vasvika panowo, 7 avo Jasoni
vaakagamuchira; uye ava vese vanoita zvinopesana nezviga
zvaKesari, vachiti umwe mambo ariko, anonzi Jesu. 8 Uye
vakanyonganisa chaunga nevatungamiriri veguta vachinzwa
zvinhu izvi. 9 Zvino vakati vatora rubatso kuna Jasoni
nekuvamwe, vakavaregedza. 10 Zvino pakarepo hama dzikatuma
Pauro naSirasi kuBheriya neusiku; vakati vachisvika vakabva
vakaenda musinagoge reVaJudha. 11 Ava vakange vakanaka
kukunda veTesaronika, vakagamuchira shoko nechido chese,
vachinzvera magwaro zuva rimwe nerimwe, kana zvinhu izvi
zvaiva zvakadaro. 12 Naizvozvo vazhinji vavo vakatenda,
nevevakadzi vaikudzwa veVaGiriki, nevevarume vasiri vashoma.
13 Asi VaJudha veTesaronika vakati vachiziva kuti shoko
raMwari rinoparidzwa naPauro paBheriyawo, vakasvikapowo
vakabvongodza zvaunga. 14 Zvino nenguva iyoyo pakarepo
hama dzakatuma Pauro seanoenda kugungwa; asi Sirasi
naTimotio vakasarapo. 15 Zvino avo vakaperekedza Pauro,

vakamusvitsa kuAtene; ndokuti vagamuchira kuraira kuna
Sirasi naTimotio kuti vakurumidzise kuuya kwaari, vakabva
vaenda. 16 Zvino Pauro achakavagarira paAtene, mweya wake
wakabvongonyodzeka maari, achiona guta rizere zvifananidzo.
17 Naizvozvo wakapikisana neVaJudha musinagoge nevainamata
Mwari, nepamusika zuva rimwe nerimwe nevanenge varipo. 18
Zvino dzimwe nyanzvi dzekufunga dzeVaEpikuro nedzeVaStoiko
dzakaita nharo naye. Vamwe ndokuti: Uyu mubvotomoki anoda
kurevei? Asi vamwe vakati: Anenge muparidzi wevamwari
vekumwe; nokuti neevhangeri wakavaparidzira Jesu nekumuka.
19 Zvino vakamubata, vakamuisa paAreopago vachiti: Tingaziva
here kuti dzidziso iyi itsva inotaurwa newe chii? 20 Nokuti
unouisa zvimwe zvinhu zvinoshamisa panzeve dzedu; naizvozvo
tinoda kuziva kuti zvinhu izvi zvinoda kuva zvii? 21 Nokuti vese
VaAtene nevatorwa vaigarapo vakashandisa nguva yavo kwete
pane chimwe chinhu, asi kunzwa kana kutaura chinhu chitsva. 22
Zvino Pauro amira pakati peAreopago, wakati: Varume VaAtene,
pazvinhu zvese ndinoona kuti semune chitendero chikuru.
23 Nokuti ndati ndichipfuura nekucherekedza zvinhu zvenyu
zvamunonamata, ndawana aritariwo yakanyorwa kuti: KUNA
MWARI ASINGAZIKANWI. Naizvozvo uyo wamunonamata
musingazivi, ndiye ini wandinokuparidzirai. 24 Mwari wakaita
nyika nezvinhu zvese zviri mairi, iye ari Ishe wedenga nepasi,
haagari mutembere dzakaitwa nemaoko, 25 uye haashumirwi
nemaoko evanhu, seanoshaiwa chinhu, nokuti iye anopa vese
upenyu nekufema nezvinhu zvese; 26 uye wakaita kubva paropa
rimwe marudzi ese evanhu, kuti agare pachiso chese chenyika,
atara nguva dzakagara dzatemwa uye miganhu yeugaro hwavo;
27 kuti vatsvake Ishe, zvimwe zvirokwazvo vamutsvangadzire

vamuwane, kunyange asiri kure neumwe neumwe wedu.
28 Nokuti maari tinorarama uye tinofamba uye tiripo; sezvo
vamwewo vanyanduri vekwenyu vakati: Nokuti tiri zvizvarwa
zvakewo. 29 Naizvozvo zvatiri zvizvarwa zvaMwari, hatifaniri
kufunga kuti uMwari hwakafanana negoridhe kana sirivheri kana
ibwe, zvakavezwa neumhizha kana murangariro wemunhu. 30
Naizvozvo nguva dzekusaziva Mwari wakarega kurangarira,
ikozvino anoraira vanhu vese kwese-kwese kuti vatendeuke.
31 Nokuti wakatara zuva, raachatonga nyika mukururama,
nemurume waakagadza, akasimbisa kune vese, pakumumutsa
kubva kuvakafa. 32 Zvino vakati vanzwa zvekumuka kwevakafa,
vamwe vakasveveredza, asi vamwe vakati: Tichazokunzwazve
pamusoro paizvozvi. 33 Zvino nokudaro Pauro wakabuda pakati
pavo. 34 Asi vamwe varume vakamunamatira, vakatenda; pakati
pavo Dhionisiowo muAreopago, nemukadzi wainzi Dhamarisi,
nevamwe vanavo.

18 Shure kwezvinhu izvi Pauro wakabva paAtene akauya
kuKorinde. 2 Zvino akawana umwe muJudha wainzi Akwira,
wePonto pakuberekwa (achangosvika kubva kuItaria), naPrisira
mukadzi wake, nekuda kwekuraira kwaKiraudhio kuti VaJudha
vese vabve kuRoma, akaenda kwavari; 3 zvino nokuti
vakange vari vebasa rimwe, wakagara navo ndokushanda;
nokuti vaiva vagadziri vematende pabasa. 4 Zvino waiparidza
sabata rimwe nerimwe musinagoge, achigombedzera VaJudha
neVaGiriki. 5 Zvino Sirasi naTimotio vakati vachiburuka kubva
kuMakedhonia, Pauro wakamanikidzwa neMweya, akapupura
kuVaJudha kuti Jesu ndiye Kristu. 6 Zvino vakati vachimupikisa
nekutuka, akazunza nguvo, akati kwavari: Ropa renyu ngarive
pamusoro penyu; ini ndakachena; kubva ikozvino ndichaenda

kuvahedheni. 7 Zvino wakabva ipapo akaenda kumba kweumwe
wainzi Jusito, wainamata Mwari, imba yake yaiva yakabatana
nesinagoge. 8 NaKrisipo mutungamiriri wesinagoge wakatenda
kuna Ishe neimba yake yese; nevazhinji veVaKorinde vakanzwa
vakatenda uye vakabhabhatidzwa. 9 Zvino Ishe wakataura
kuna Pauro pausiku nechiratidzo: Usatya, asi taura uye
usanyarara; 10 nokuti ini ndinewe, uye hapana angakumukira
kuti akukuvadze; nokuti ndine vanhu vazhinji muguta rino.
11 Zvino wakagara gore nemwedzi mitanhatu, achidzidzisa
shoko raMwari pakati pavo. 12 Zvino Gario wakati ava
mutungamiriri weAkaya, VaJudha vakamukira Pauro nemoyo
umwe, vakamuuisa pamberi pechigaro chekutonga, 13 vachiti:
Uyu anogombedzera vanhu kunamata Mwari zvinopesana
nemurairo. 14 Zvino Pauro wakati oda kushamisa muromo, Gario
akati kuVaJudha: Naizvozvo dai chaiva chinhu chezvisakarurama
kana mhosva yakaipa, haiwa VaJudha, nechikonzero ichi
ndaikuitirai nemoyo murefu; 15 asi kana dziri nharo pamusoro
peshoko nemazita, nemurairo wenyu pachenyu, zvionerei imwi;
nokuti ini handidi kuva mutongi weizvozvo. 16 Ndokuvadzinga
pachigaro chekutonga. 17 Zvino VaGiriki vese vakabata Sositeni
mutungamiriri wesinagoge, vakamurova pamberi pechigaro
chekutonga. Asi Gario haana kuva nehanya nechinhu chimwe
cheizvozvo. 18 Pauro wakati achigere mazuva mazhinji,
akaonekana nehama, akabvapo nechikepe akaenda kuSiriya,
uye Prisira naAkwira vanaye, aveura musoro paKenikirea, nokuti
wakange ane mhiko. 19 Zvino wakasvika muEfeso, akavasiyapo;
asi iye wakapinda musinagoge akataurirana neVaJudha. 20
Zvino vakati vamukumbira kugara navo nguva yakati rebei,
haana kutenda; 21 asi wakavaoneka achiti: Ndinofanira nenzira

dzese kuchengetedza mutambo unouya muJerusarema; asi
ndichadzokazve kwamuri, kana Mwari achida. Akabva paEfeso
nechikepe. **22** Zvino wakati asvika Kesariya, ndokukwira
akakwazisa kereke, akaburukira kuAndiyokiya. **23** Zvino wakati
ambopedza nguva, akabva, akagura nedunhu reGaratia neFrigia
achitevedzanisa, achisimbisa vadzidzi vese. **24** Zvino umwe
muJudha wainzi Aporo, muAreksandiria nekuberekwa, murume
nyanzvi yekutaura, ane simba pamagwaro, wakasvika paEfeso.
25 Uyu wakange adzidziswa nzira yaIshe, uye waishingaira
mumweya, achitaura nekunyatsodzidzisa zvinhu zvaIshe,
achiziva rubhabhatidzo rwaJohwani chete; **26** iye ndokutanga
kutaura asingatyi musinagoge. Zvino Prisira naAkwira vakati
vamunzwa, vakamutora, vakanyatsomududzira nzira yaMwari
nemazvo. **27** Zvino wakati achida kuyambukira kuAkaya, hama
dzakanyora dzichisimbisa vadzidzi kuti vamugamuchire; iye
wakati achisvika akabatsira zvikuru avo vakatenda nenyasha;
28 nokuti wakapwisa VaJudha nesimba pachena, achiratidza
nemagwaro kuti Jesu ndiye Kristu.

19 Zvino zvakaitika, Aporo achiri paKorinde, Pauro wakati
agura nemativi ekumusoro akasvika paEfeso; akawana vamwe
vadzidzi, **2** akati kwavari: Makagamuchira Mweya Mutsvene
here pamakatenda? Zvino vakati kwaari: Asi hatina kutongonzwa
kana kune Mweya Mutsvene. **3** Zvino akati kwavari: Ko
makabhabhatidzwa mune zvipi? Zvino vakati: Murubhabhatidzo
rwaJohwani. **4** Zvino Pauro wakati: Johwani zvirokwazvo
wakabhabhatidza nerubhabhatidzo rwekutendeuka, achiudza
vanhu kuti vatende kuna iye anouya shure kwake, ndiko kuti, kuna
Kristu Jesu. **5** Zvino vakati vanzwa, vakabhabhatidzwa muzita
raIshe Jesu. **6** Zvino Pauro wakati aisa maoko pamusoro pavo,

Mweya Mutsvene akauya pamusoro pavo; vakataura nendimi,
ndokuporofita. **7** Zvino varume vese vainge gumi nevaviri. **8** Zvino
wakapinda musinagoge akataura akashinga, kwemwedzi mitatu
achiparidza achipwisa pazvinhu zveushe hwaMwari. **9** Asi vamwe
vakati vachiomesa moyo uye vasingatendi, vachitaura zvakaipa
pamusoro penzira iyo pamberi pechaunga, akabva kwavari
akatsaura vadzidzi, akaparidza zuva rimwe nerimwe muchikoro
cheumwe Tiranosi. **10** Zvino izvi zvakaitika kwemakore maviri,
zvekuti vese vakange vagere paAsia vakanzwa shoko raIshe
Jesu, vese VaJudha neVaGiriki. **11** Mwari ndokuita mabasa
esimba asina kujairika nemaoko aPauro, **12** zvekuti kunyange
kuvarwere kwaiiswa micheka yekumeso kana mafasikoti zvaibva
pamuviri wake, hosha dzikabva kwavari, nemweya yakaipa
ikabuda kwavari. **13** Zvino vamwe VaJudha vambeyi vadzingi
vemweya yakaipa, vakaidza kudana zita raIshe Jesu pamusoro
pevaiva nemweya yakaipa, vachiti: Ndinokupikirai naJesu
Pauro waanoparidza. **14** Zvino paiva nevamwe vanakomana
vanomwe vaSikevha muJudha mupristi mukuru vaiita izvi. **15**
Mweya wakaipa ndokupindura ukati: Jesu ndinomuziva, naPauro
ndinoziva nezvake; asi imwi ndimwi vana ani? **16** Zvino munhu
mweya wakaipa wawaiva paari akavakwakukira, akavakurira,
akavakunda, zvekuti vakatiza mumba umo vasina nguvo
vakuvadzwa. **17** Zvino izvi zvikazikanwa kune vese VaJudha
neVaGirikiwo vakange vagere paEfeso; kutya ndokuvawira vese;
zita raIshe Jesu ndokukudzwa. **18** Zvino vazhinji vevakange
vatenda vakauya, vakareurura, nekurondedzera mabasa avo. **19**
Zvino vazhinji vevaiita zveun'anga vakaunganidza mabhuku
pamwe vakaapisa pamberi pevese; ndokuverenga mutengo
wawo, zvino vakawana masirivheri zvuru makumi mashanu. **20**

Naizvozvo shoko raIshe rakakura nesimba rikakunda. **21** Zvino
izvi zvakati zvapera, Pauro wakazvipira mumweya, ambogura
nepaMakedhonia neAkaya, kuenda kuJerusarema, achiti: Shure
kwekuva kwangu ikoko, ndinofanirawo kunoona Roma. **22**
Zvino akatumira kuMakedhonia vaviri vevaimushandira, Timotio
naErasto, iye akagara muAsia kwenguva. **23** Zvino nenguva
iyoyo nyonga-nyonga isati iri diki ikavapo pamusoro penzira
iyo. **24** Nokuti umwe, wainzi Dhemetrio, mupfuri wesirivheri,
waiita zvitembere zvaDhiana zvesirivheri, waiuisa mubairo
usati uri mudiki kumhizha; **25** wakadziunganidza pamwe
nevamwe vebasa rakadaro, akati: Varume, munoziva kuti
nebasa iri tine upfumi hwedu. **26** Zvino munoona nekunzwa
kuti pasati pari paEfeso chete, asi panenge paAsia yese,
Pauro uyu wakagombedzera nekutsausa chaunga chikuru,
achiti vakaitwa nemaoko havasi vamwari. **27** Zvino hazvisi
izvi chete kuti chikamu chedu chisvike panjodzi yekuzvidzwa,
asi netembere yamwarikadzi mukuru Dhiana ichaitwa chinhu
pasina neukuru-kuru hwake huchaderedzwa, iye Asia nenyika
yese wavanonamata. **28** Zvino vakati vachizvinzwa vakazara
nekutsamwa, vakadanidzira vachiti: Mukuru Dhiana weVaEfeso!
29 Zvino guta rese rakazadzwa nenyonga-nyonga; vakamhanyira
nemoyo umwe panhandare, vakakweva Gayo naArisitako
VaMakedhonia, vaperekedzi vaPauro. **30** Zvino Pauro akada
kupinda muchaunga, vadzidzi havana kumutendera. **31** Uye
nevamwe vevakuru veAsia, vaiva shamwari dzake, vakatuma
shoko kwaari, vachikumbira zvikuru kwaari kuti arege kuzvipinza
panhandare. **32** Zvino vamwe vakadanidzira chimwe vamwe
chimwe; nokuti ungano yakange yanyonganiswa, uye vazhinji
vasingazivi zvavakaunganira. **33** Zvino vakabudisira Arekisandiro

kunze kubva muchaunga, VaJudha vachimusundira mberi. Zvino
Arekisandiro akaninira neruoko, achida kuzvidavirira kuvanhu. **34**
Asi pavakaziva kuti muJudha, inzwi rimwe rakamuka kune vese,
vakadanidzira maawa anenge maviri vachiti: Mukuru Dhiana
weVaEfeso! **35** Zvino munyori wakati anyaradza vanhu akati:
Varume veEfeso, nokuti munhu ndeupi aripo asingazivi kuti
guta reVaEfeso ndiro muchengetedzi wetembere yamwarikadzi
mukuru Dhiana newechakawa kubva kudenga. **36** Naizvozvo
zvinhu izvi zvazvisingagoni kurambwa, munofanira kunyarara
musingaiti chinhu nekumhanyirira. **37** Nokuti mauisa varume
ava, vasiri makororo edzitembere kana vamhuri vamwarikadzi
wenyu. **38** Naizvozvo kana Dhemetrio nemhizha dzinaye vane
mhosva neumwe, matare emhosva akazarurwa, nevatongi
varipo; ngavakwirirane. **39** Asi kana muchitsvaka chimwe
chinhu maererano nezvimwe zvinhu, zvingatemwa paungano
iri pamutemo. **40** Nokuti tiri munjodziwo yekupiwa mhosva
yebongozozo ranhasi zvapasina chikonzero chatingapa nacho
rondedzero yenyongano iyi. **41** Zvino wakati ataura izvozvi,
akaparadza ungano.

20 Shure kwekuguma kwemhirizhonga, Pauro akadanira kwaari
vadzidzi, akavambundikira, akabuda kuti aende kuMakedhonia.
2 Zvino wakati agura nemativi iwawo, avakurudzira nemashoko
mazhinji, akasvika kuGirisi, **3** akati agara mwedzi mitatu,
rangano yaitwa neVaJudha pamusoro pake, ava kuda kuenda
kuSiriya nechikepe, akazvipira kudzokera nemuMakedhonia. **4**
Zvino Sopatro weBheriya wakamuperekedza kusvika kuAsia,
neveVaTesaronika, Arisitako naSekundo, naGayo weDhebhe,
naTimotio, uye Tikiko naTrofimo VaAsia. **5** Ava vakatungamira
vakatimirira paTroasi. **6** Asi isu takabva Firipi nechikepe mushure

memazuva ezvingwa zvisina mbiriso, zvino takasvika kwavari
paTroasi mumazuva mashanu, patakagara mazuva manomwe.
7 Zvino nemusi wekutanga wevhiki, vadzidzi vakaungana
kumedura chingwa, Pauro akaparidza kwavari, achida kubva
chifume, akaredzva nhaurwa kusvikira pakati peusiku. **8**
Zvino kwakange kune mwenje mizhinji mukamuri yekumusoro
mavakange vakaungana. **9** Zvino pahwindo pakange pagere
rimwe jaya rainzi Yutikosi, rikabatwa nehope kwazvo, Pauro
wakati achiparidza nguva refu, iro rikakundwa nehope, rikawira
pasi, kubva panhurikwa yechitatu, ndokunongwa rafa. **10** Zvino
Pauro akaburuka akazviwisira pamusoro paro, akarimbundikira
akati: Musazvinetsa; nokuti mweya waro uri mariri. **11** Wakati
akwirazve ndokumedura chingwa ndokudya, akataura navo
nguva refu kusvikira kuchiedza, saizvozvo wakaenda. **12**
Zvino vakauya nemukomana ari mupenyu, vakanyaradzwa
zvisati zviri zvishoma. **13** Asi isu, takatungamira kuchikepe,
tikaenda nechikepe kuAso, takananga kukwidza Pauro ipapo;
nokuti wakange aronga saizvozvo, iye achitarisira kufamba
netsoka. **14** Zvino wakati asangana nesu paAso, tikamukwidza
tikasvika kuMitirene, **15** tikabva ipapo nechikepe, chifume
tikasvika pakatarisana neKiyo; chifume tikasvika paSamo;
ndokugara paTrogiriamu, chifume tikasvika Mireto. **16** Nokuti
Pauro wakange akazvipira kupfuura Efeso nechikepe, kuti
asapedza nguva paAsia; nokuti waimhanya, kana zvichibvira
kwaari, ave paJerusarema nezuva rePendekosita. **17** Zvino ari
paMireto wakatumira kuEfeso akadanira vakuru vekereke kwaari.
18 Zvino vakati vasvika kwaari, akati kwavari: Imwi munoziva
kubva pazuva rekutanga randakasvika muAsia, kuti ndakava
nemwi sei nguva dzese, **19** ndichibatira Ishe nekuzvininipisa

kwese uye nemisodzi mizhinji, nemiedzo yakandiwira nerangano
dzeVaJudha; **20** kuti handina sei kuvanza zvezvingabatsira,
kusakuparidzirai nekukudzidzisai pachena uye muimba neimba,
21 ndichipupura zvese kuVaJudha nekuVaGiriki kutendeukira
kuna Mwari, nerutendo kuna Ishe wedu Jesu Kristu. **22** Zvino
ikozvino tarirai, ini ndinoenda kuJerusarema ndakasungwa
neMweya, ndisingazivi zvichandiwira mariri, **23** kunze kwekuti
Mweya Mutsvene anopupura muguta rimwe nerimwe achiti
zvisungo nenhamo zvakandigarira. **24** Asi handirangariri chinhu
pane izvi, uye handiverengeri upenyu hwangu kuti chinhu
chinokosha kwandiri kuti ndipedze rwendo rwangu nemufaro
nebasa randakagamuchira kuna Ishe Jesu rekupupura evhangeri
yenyasha dzaMwari. **25** Zvino ikozvino tarirai, ini ndinoziva
kuti imwi mese, vandakafamba pakati penyu ndichiparidza
ushe hwaMwari, hamuchazooni chiso changu. **26** Naizvozvo
ndinopupura kwamuri nezuva ranhasi, kuti ini ndakachena paropa
revese; **27** nokuti handina kuvanza kwekusakuparidzirai zano
rese raMwari. **28** Naizvozvo zvichenjererei imwi, neboka rese
Mweya Mutsvene paakakugadzai vatariri pamusoro paro, kuti
mufudze kereke yaMwari, yaakatenga neropa rake amene. **29**
Nokuti ini ndinoziva izvi, kuti shure kwekuenda kwangu mapumhi
anorura achapinda pakati penyu, asingaregi boka; **30** uye kubva
pamuri imwi momene pachamuka varume vachataura zvinhu
zvinotsausa, kuti vakwezve vadzidzi vavatevere. **31** Naizvozvo
rindai, murangarire kuti kwemakore matatu handina kuguma siku
nesikati kuyambira umwe neumwe nemisodzi. **32** Uye ikozvino
hama, ndinokukumikidzai kuna Mwari nekushoko renyasha
dzake, iye anogona kukuvakai, nekukupai nhaka pakati pevese
vakaitwa vatsvene. **33** Handina kuchiva sirivheri kana goridhe

kana nguvo yemunhu. 34 Imwiwo momene munoziva kuti maoko
awa akabatira kushaiwa kwangu nekwevaiva neni. 35 Pazvinhu
zvese ndakakuratidzai, kuti muchibata saizvozvi munofanira
kubatsira vane utera, nekurangarira mashoko aIshe Jesu, kuti
iye wakati: Kwakaropafadzwa kupa kupfuura kugamuchira. 36
Zvino wakati ataura zvinhu izvi, akafugama, akanyengetera navo
vese. 37 Kukava nekuchema kwavo vese kukuru; vakawira
pamutsipa waPauro vakamutsvoda, 38 vachishungurudzika
zvikuru neshoko raakataura, kuti havachazooni chiso chake.
Zvino vakamuperekedza kuchikepe.

21 Zvino zvakaitika kuti tichibva nechikepe taparadzana
navo, takafamba nenzira yakarurama tikasvika muKose,
neraitevera muRodhe, tikabvapo tikasvika Patara; 2 ndokuti
tawana chikepe chaiyambukira kuFonisiya, takapinda tikaenda
nechikepe. 3 Takati tabudikira Saipuresi, ndokuisiya kuruoko
rweruboshwe, tikaenda kuSiriya nechikepe, tikamhara paTire;
nokuti chikepe chaifanira kututunura mutoro ipapo; 4 zvino
takati tawana vadzidzi, tikagarapo mazuva manomwe; ivo
vakati neMweya kuna Pauro, arege kukwira kuJerusarema. 5
Zvino zvakaitika kuti takapedza mazuva, tikabva tikaenda, vese
vakatiperekedza nevakadzi nevana kusvikira kunze kweguta;
zvino takafugama nemabvi pamahombekombe tikanyengetera.
6 Zvino tawonekana, takapinda muchikepe, asi ivo vakadzokera
kwavo. 7 Asi isu takati tapedza rwendo nechikepe kubva
kuTire, takasvika kuPitoremai, tikakwazisa hama tikagara
navo zuva rimwe. 8 Chifume isu taiva naPauro takabva
tikasvika kuKesariya; ndokupinda mumba maFiripi muevhangeri,
waiva umwe wevanomwe, tikagara naye. 9 Uyuwo wakange
ane vakunda vana, mhandara dzaiporofita. 10 Zvino takati

tagara mazuva mazhinji, kwakaburuka kubva kuJudhiya umwe
muporofita wainzi Agabhusi, **11** ndokusvika kwatiri, akatora
bhanhire raPauro, akazvisunga maoko nemakumbo ake,
akati: Mweya Mutsvene anoreva izvi: Murume bhanhire iri
riri rake, VaJudha paJerusarema vachamusunga saizvozvi,
nekumukumikidza mumaoko evahedheni. **12** Zvino takati tanzwa
zvinhu izvi tese isu nevenzvimbo iyo tikakumbirisa kuti arege
kukwira kuJerusarema. **13** Asi Pauro wakapindura akati: Munoitei
muchichema nekuputsa moyo wangu? Nokuti ini ndakagadzirira,
kwete kusungwa chete, asi nekufa paJerusarema nekuda
kwezita raIshe Jesu. **14** Zvino wakati asingapwiswi, takanyarara
tikati: Chido chaIshe ngachiitwe. **15** Zvino shure kwemazuva
iwayo takarongedza, tikakwira kuJerusarema. **16** Nevamwewo
vevadzidzi veKesariya vakaenda nesu, vakauya neumwe
Minasoni weSaipuresi, mudzidzi wekare, watainogara naye. **17**
Zvino takati tichisvika kuJerusarema, hama dzakatigamuchira
nemufaro. **18** Chifume Pauro wakapinda nesu kuna Jakobho,
nevakuru vese vakange varipo. **19** Zvino wakati avakwazisa,
wakarondedzera chimwe nechimwe chezvinhu Mwari chaakaita
pakati pevahedheni neshumiro yake. **20** Ivo vakati vachizvinzwa,
vakakudza Ishe; vakati kwaari: Unoona, hama, kuti zvuru zvingani
zveVaJudha vanotenda; uye vese vanoshingairira murairo; **21**
zvino vakaudzwa nezvako, kuti unodzidzisa VaJudha vese vari
pakati pevahedheni kuti vasiye Mozisi, uchiti varege kudzingisa
vana, kana kufamba netsika. **22** Ko zvino chii? Zvirokwazvo
zvakafanira kuti chaunga chiungane; nokuti vachanzwa kuti
wasvika. **23** Naizvozvo ita izvi zvatinoreva kwauri; tine varume
vana vane mhiko pamusoro pavo; **24** vatore pamwe newe,
uzvichenure pamwe navo, uye uripe muripo wavo, kuti vaveure

musoro, kuti vese vazive kuti zvavakaudzwa maererano newe
hapana zviripo, asi iwewo pachako unofamba zvakarurama
uchichengeta murairo. **25** Asi maererano nevahedheni vanotenda
isu tanyora, tikatema kuti vasachengeta chinhu chakadai, kunze
kwekuti vazvidzore pane zvakabairwa zvifananidzo, neropa
nezvakadzipwa neupombwe. **26** Ipapo Pauro wakatora varume
avo, zuva raitevera akazvichenura pamwe navo, akapinda
mutembere kupira kupera kwemazuva ekunatswa, kusvikira
kwabairwa chibairo cheumwe neumwe wavo. **27** Zvino mazuva
manomwe akati opera, VaJudha vaibva kuAsia pavakamuona
mutembere, vakamutsa chaunga chese, ndokuisa maoko kwaari.
28 Vakadanidzira, vachiti: Varume VaIsraeri, batsirai! Uyu ndiye
munhu anodzidzisa vese kwese-kwese zvinopesana nevanhu,
nemurairo, nenzvimbo ino; pamusoro pazvo anouisa VaGirikiwo
mutembere, ndokusvibisa nzvimbo ino tsvene. **29** Nokuti vakange
vamboona Trofimo muEfeso anaye muguta, wavaifunga kuti
Pauro wamupinza mutembere. **30** Neguta rese rakanyonganiswa;
vanhu vakamhanyira pamwe; vakabata Pauro, vakamukwevera
kunze kwetembere; mikova ikazarirwa pakarepo. **31** Zvino
vakati vachitsvaka kumuuraya, shoko rikakwira kumukuru
wechuru wehondo, kuti Jerusarema rese ranyonganiswa. **32**
Iye pakarepo akatora mauto nevakuru vezana, akaburuka
achimhanyira kwavari; ivo vakati vachiona mukuru wechuru
chemazana nemauto, vakarega kurova Pauro. **33** Zvino mukuru
wechuru chemazana wakaswedera, akamubata, ndokuraira kuti
asungwe nemaketani maviri, akabvunza kuti waiva ani, uye kuti
waitei. **34** Zvino vamwe pakati pevazhinji vakadanidzira chimwe
vamwe chimwewo; zvino asingagoni kuziva chokwadi nekuda
kwenyonga-nyonga, wakaraira kuti aiswe kuimba yemauto.

35 Zvino wakati asvika pamitanho, zvakaitika kuti atakurwe
nemauto nekuda kwemhirizhonga yechaunga; 36 nokuti chaunga
chevanhu chakatevera chichidanidzira chichiti: Mubvise! 37
Pauro wakati oda kupinzwa muimba yemauto akati kumukuru
wechuru: Zvinotenderwa here kuti nditaure chinhu kwauri?
Iye ndokuti: Unoziva chiGiriki here? 38 Ko iwe hausi uya
muEgipita wakamutsa bongozozo mazuva ano asati asvika
here, akatungamirira kurenje zvuru zvina zvevarume vaiva
mhondi? 39 Asi Pauro wakati: Ini ndiri munhu muJudha, weTaso
yeKirikia, mugari weguta risina kureruka. Zvino ndinokukumbirai,
nditenderei kutaura kuvanhu. 40 Zvino wakati amutendera, Pauro
wakamira pamitanho akaninira kuvanhu neruoko; zvino kwakati
kwanyarara kwazvo, akataura kwavari nerurimi rwechiHebheru
achiti:

22 Varume, hama, nemadzibaba, inzwai kuzvidavirira kwangu
ikozvino kwamuri. 2 Vakati vachinzwa kuti anotaura nerurimi
rwechiHebheru kwavari, vakanyanya kunyarara, zvino akati:
3 Ini ndiri zvirokwazvo murume muJudha, wakaberekerwa
muTaso yeKirikia, akarerwa muguta rino pamakumbo aGamarieri,
ndikadzidziswa zvakasimba maererano nemurairo wemadzibaba,
mushingairiri waMwari, sezvamuri mese nhasi; 4 waishusha nzira
iyi kusvikira parufu, ndichisunga nekukumikidza mutirongo vese
varume nevakadzi, 5 nemupristi mukuru sezvaanondipupurira,
nedare rese remakurukota evakuru, kwandakagamuchirawo
kwavari tsamba kuhama, ndikaenda kuDhamasiko kuti ndiuise
kuJerusarema avo vaivapowo vakasungwa, kuti varangwe.
6 Zvino zvakaitika kuti ndichifamba ndoswedera Dhamasiko,
anenge masikati, pakarepo kwakapenya kubva kudenga chiedza
chikuru chakandipoteredza. 7 Zvino ndakawira pasi, ndokunzwa

inzwi richiti kwandiri: Sauro, Sauro, unondishushirei? **8** Ini
ndikapindura, ndikati: Ndimwi ani, Ishe? Akati kwandiri: Ndini Jesu
weNazareta waunoshusha iwe. **9** Zvino avo vaiva neni vakaona
chiedza, uye vakatya; asi havana kunzwisisa inzwi rewakataura
neni. **10** Zvino ndikati: Ndoita chii, Ishe? Ishe ndokuti kwandiri:
Simuka uende kuDhamasiko; uye ikoko uchaudzwa maererano
nezvinhu zvese zvakatarirwa iwe kuti uite. **11** Zvino zvandakange
ndisingaoni nekubwinya kwechiedza icho, ndakatungamirirwa
neruoko nevaiva neni, ndikasvika kuDhamasiko. **12** Zvino umwe
Ananiasi, murume waishingaira pakunamata zvinoenderana
nemurairo, waipupurirwa zvakanaka neVaJudha vese vakange
vagerepo, **13** akauya kwandiri ndokumira padivi pangu
akati kwandiri: Sauro hama, chionazve. Neni nenguva iyo
ndikamuona. **14** Zvino akati: Mwari wemadzibaba edu wakagara
akusarudza kuti uzive chido chake, nekuona Wakarurama,
uye unzwe inzwi rinobva mumuromo wake. **15** Nokuti uchava
chapupu chake kuvanhu vese chezvawakaona nekunzwa.
16 Zvino ikozvino uchanonokerei? Simuka ubhabhatidzwe
uye usukwe zvivi zvako, uchidana zita raIshe. **17** Zvino
zvakaitika kuti ndadzokera kuJerusarema, uye ndichinyengetera
mutembere, ndikaita chiyeverwa chemweya, **18** ndokumuona
achiti kwandiri: Kurumidza uye ubude muJerusarema ikozvino-
zvino; nokuti havagamuchiri uchapupu hwako maererano
neni. **19** Ini ndikati: Ishe, ivo vanoziva kuti ini ndaiisa
mutirongo nekurova musinagoge rega-rega avo vaitenda
kwamuri; **20** uye pakadururwa ropa raSitefano chapupu chenyu,
neni ndakange ndimirepo ndichibvumirana nekuurawa kwake,
uye ndakachengeta nguvo dzevaimuuraya. **21** Zvino akati
kwandiri: Enda, nokuti ini ndichakutuma kure kuvahedheni. **22**

Vakamuteerera kusvikira pashoko iri, ndokusimudza inzwi ravo
vachiti: Wakadai ngaabviswe panyika; nokuti hazvina kufanira kuti
ararame. 23 Zvino vachidanidzira, nekurasa nguvo, vachikushira
guruva mumhepo, 24 mukuru wechuru wakaraira kuti aiswe
kuimba yemauto achiti abvunzurudzwe nekurohwa netyava, kuti
azive kuti chikonzeroi chavaidanidzira kudai pamusoro pake.
25 Zvino vakati vamutandavadzira mberi nemakashu, Pauro
akati kumukuru wezana wakange amirepo: Zviri pamutemo
here kwamuri kurova netyava munhu ari muRoma uye asina
kupiwa mhosva? 26 Zvino mukuru wezana wakati achizvinzwa,
akaswedera akaudza mukuru wechuru achiti: Chenjerai zvamoda
kuita; nokuti munhu uyu muRoma. 27 Zvino mukuru wechuru
akaswedera akati kwaari: Ndiudze, iwe uri muRoma here? Iye
akati: Hongu. 28 Mukuru wechuru ndokupindura akati: Nemutengo
mukuru ini ndakawana ugaro uhu. Pauro akati: Asi neni
ndakaberekwa nahwo. 29 Naizvozvo pakarepo vakabva kwaari
ivo vaiva vomubvunzurudza. Nemukuru wechuru wakatyawo
aziva kuti iye muRoma, uye nokuti wakange amusunga. 30 Zvino
chifume achida kuziva chokwadi, kuti nemhosva yei aipomerwa
neVaJudha, wakamusunungura pazvisungo, akaraira kuti vapristi
vakuru nedare ravo remakurukota rese vauye, akaburusira
Pauro ndokugadzika pamberi pavo.

23 Zvino Pauro wakati achitarisisa dare remakurukota akati:
Varume hama, ini ndakafamba pamberi paMwari nehana yese
yakanaka, kusvikira zuva rino. 2 Asi mupristi mukuru Ananiasi
wakaraira vakange vamire naye kuti vamurove muromo. 3 Ipapo
Pauro akati kwaari: Mwari achakurova, madziro akadzudzurwa
akacheneswa; nokuti iwe ugere kuti unditonge maererano
nemurairo, zvino unoraira kuti ndirohwe zvinopesana nemurairo

here? 4 Zvino vakange vamirepo vakati: Unotuka mupristi mukuru
waMwari here? 5 Pauro ndokuti: Ndanga ndisingazivi, hama,
kuti mupristi mukuru; nokuti kwakanyorwa kuchinzi: Usataura
zvakaipa pamusoro pemutungamiriri wevanhu vekwako. 6
Zvino Pauro wakati aziva kuti rimwe divi ndereVaSadhusi uye
rimwe ndereVaFarisi, akadanidzira kudare remakurukota, akati:
Varume hama, ini ndiri muFarisi, mwanakomana wemuFarisi;
ini ndinotongwa pamusoro petariro nekumuka kwevakafa.
7 Wakati areva izvi, kupesana kukauya pakati peVaFarisi
neVaSadhusi, chaunga ndokukamukana. 8 Nokuti VaSadhusi
vanoti hakuna kumuka, kana mutumwa, kana mweya; asi
VaFarisi vanobvuma zviri zviviri. 9 Zvino mhere-mhere huru
ikamuka; vanyori vekudivi reVaFarisi vakasimuka vachipikisa
zvikuru vachiti: Hatiwani chinhu chakaipa kumunhu uyu; asi
kana mweya akataura naye kana mutumwa, hatingarwisani
naMwari. 10 Zvino kupesana kukuru kwakati kwauya, mukuru
wechuru akatya kuti Pauro angabvamburwa navo, akaraira
mauto kuti aburuke amubvute pakati pavo, amuise kuimba
yemauto. 11 Zvino usiku hwakatevera Ishe wakamira naye
akati: Tsunga moyo Pauro; nokuti sezvawakapupura zvinhu
maererano neni paJerusarema, saizvozvo zvakafanirawo kuti
upupure kuRoma. 12 Zvino kwakati kwaedza, vamwe veVaJudha
vakaita rangano, vakazvisunga nemhiko, vachiti havangadyi
kana kunwa kusvikira vauraya Pauro. 13 Zvino vaipfuura
makumi mana vakange vaita mhiko iyi pamwe chete; 14
ava vakaenda kuvapristi vakuru nevakuru vakati: Tazvisunga
nemhiko huru, kuti hatidyi chinhu kusvikira tauraya Pauro. 15
Naizvozvo ikozvino imwi nedare remakurukota taridzai kumukuru
wechuru, kuti amuburusire kwamuri mangwana, sezvinonzi

munoda kunyatsobvunzisisa zviri maererano naye; asi isu asati
aswedera, tazvigadzira kumuuraya. 16 Zvino mwanakomana
wehanzvadzi yaPauro akanzwa zvekuvandira, akauya akapinda
mumba memauto, akaudza Pauro. 17 Pauro ndokudanira
kwaari umwe wevakuru vezana akati: Isa jaya iri kumukuru
wechuru; nokuti rine chekutaura kwaari. 18 Zvino ndokumutora,
akamuuisa kumukuru wechuru, ndokuti: Pauro musungwa
wandidanira kwaari akakumbira kuti ndiuise jaya iri kwamuri,
rine chekutaura kwamuri. 19 Mukuru wechuru akabata ruoko
rwaro, akaenda naro parutivi vari vega, akabvunza akati: Chii
chaunacho chekundiudza? 20 Iye akati: VaJudha vatenderana
kukukumbirai, kuti muburusire Pauro kudare remakurukota
mangwana, sevanoda kunyatsobvunzisisa chimwe chinhu
maererano naye. 21 Naizvozvo imwi musatendeswa navo;
nokuti vakamuvandira pakati pavo varume vanopfuura makumi
mana, vakazvisunga nemhiko kuti havangadyi kana kunwa
kusvikira vamuuraya; zvino ikozvino vakagadzirira vachimirira
chivimbiso kubva kwamuri. 22 Naizvozvo mukuru wechuru
wakaregera jaya richienda, ariraira achiti: Usaudza munhu kuti
wandizivisa zvinhu izvi. 23 Zvino akadanira kwaari vamwe
vaviri vevakuru vezana, akati: Gadzirirai mauto mazana maviri
kuti afambe kusvikira Kesariya, nevatasvi vemabhiza makumi
manomwe, nevemapfumo mazana maviri, kubva paawa rechitatu
reusiku; 24 muvawanisewo zvipfuwo, kuti vatasvise Pauro
vamuise akachengeteka kumutungamiriri Ferikisi; 25 akanyora
tsamba yakatakura zvemukati izvi: 26 Kiraudhio Risia kuna
Ferikisi mutungamiriri changamire, kwaziwai. 27 Uyu murume
wakabatwa neVaJudha, uye angadai akaurawa navo, ndikasvika
nemauto ndikamununura, ndanzwa kuti muRoma. 28 Zvino

ndakati ndichida kuziva chikonzero chavaimupomera nacho,
ndikamuburusira kudare ravo remakurukota; **29** ndikawana
achipomerwa pamusoro pemashoko emurairo wavo, asi
asingapomerwi chinhu chingafanira rufu kana zvisungo. **30** Zvino
ndakati ndaziviswa kuti kwakange koda kuva nekuvandirwa
kwemurume uyu neVaJudha, ndikamutumira kwamuri pakarepo,
ndikarairawo vanomumhan'arira kuti vataure pamberi penyu
zvavanopesana naye. Chisarai. **31** Zvino mauto, sezvaakarairwa
akatora Pauro, akamuisa kuAntipatiri neusiku. **32** Zvino chifume,
vakarega vatasvi vemabhiza kuti vaende naye, vakadzokera
kuimba yemauto; **33** ivo vakati vasvika kuKesariya, vakakumikidza
tsamba kumutungamiriri, vakaisawo Pauro pamberi pake.
34 Zvino mutungamiriri wakati averenga, akabvunza kuti
ndewedunhu ripi; zvino aziva kuti ndeweKirikia, **35** akati:
Ndichakunzwa, kana vanokupomera mhosva vasvikawo; akaraira
kuti achengetwe mumba maHerodhe mekutongera.

24 Zvino mushure memazuva mashanu Ananiasi mupristi
mukuru wakaburuka nevakuru neumwe mumiririri wainzi
Teturo; vakamhan'arira Pauro kumutungamiriri. **2** Zvino wakati
adanwa, Teturo akatanga kumupa mhosva achiti: Rugare
rukuru tinorwuwana nemwi, nemabasa akanaka akaitika
murudzi rwuno neurongwa hwenyu, **3** tinozvigamuchira nemitoo
yese nepanzvimbo dzese, changamire Ferikisi, nekuvonga
kwese. **4** Asi kuti ndisaramba ndichikubatirirai, ndinokukumbirai
zvikuru kuti netsitsi dzenyu mutinzwe muchidimbu. **5** Nokuti
takawana murume uyu ari hosha huru, anomutsa bongozozo
pakati peVaJudha vese panyika yese, ari mutungamiriri
weboka reVaNazareta. **6** Iye wakaidzawo kushatisa tembere;
watakabatawo tichida kumutonga maererano nemurairo wedu, **7**

zvino mukuru wehondo Risiasi wakauya ndokumutora nechisimba
chikuru mumaoko edu, **8** akaraira vaimupa mhosva kuti
vauye kwamuri; wamunogona kuti mukumubvunzisisa momene
muchawana ruzivo rwezvinhu izvi zvese isu zvatinomupira
mhosva. **9** NeVaJudha vakabvumawo, vachiti zvinhu izvi
zvakadaro. **10** Zvino Pauro wakapindura, mutungamiriri amuninira
kuti ataure, akati: Nokuti ndinoziva kuti mava wemakore
mazhinji muri mutongi kurudzi urwu, ndinozvidavirira nemufaro
mukuru zviri maererano neni, **11** sezvo mungagona kuziva
kuti mazuva achigere kupfuura gumi nemaviri kwandiri,
kubvira pandakakwira kuJerusarema kunonamata; **12** uye
havana kundiwana mutembere ndichiita nharo nemunhu, kana
kumutsira chaunga bongozozo, kunyange mumasinagoge kana
muguta rese; **13** uye havagoni kupa uchapupu pamusoro
pezvinhu zvavanondimhan'arira ikozvino. **14** Asi ndinobvuma izvi
kwamuri, kuti nenzira yavanoti kutsauka, saizvozvo ndinoshumira
Mwari wemadzibaba, ndichitenda zvinhu zvese zvakanyorwa
pamurairo wese nepavaporofita; **15** ndine tariro kuna Mwari, iyo
yavanomirirawo vamene, kuti kuchava nekumuka kwevakafa,
kwevakarurama pamwe nevasakarurama. **16** Uye pachinhu
ichi ini ndinoidza, kuti nguva dzese ndive nehana isina
mhosva kuna Mwari nekuvanhu. **17** Zvino shure kwemakore
mazhinji ndakasvika kuzopa zvipo zvenyasha kurudzi rwangu
nezvibairo; **18** ndiri pane izvozvi vamwe VaJudha vakabva
Asia vakandiwana ndakanatswa mutembere, pasina chaunga,
pasina bongozozo; **19** vanofanira kuva pano pamberi penyu
vandipe mhosva kana vane chekupokana neni; **20** kana ivo
pachavo ngavareve vamene, kuti vakawana chii chisakarurama
mandiri, pandakamira pamberi pedare remakurukota, **21** kunze

kweshoko iri rimwe, randakadanidzira ndimire pakati pavo rekuti:
Maererano nekumuka kwevakafa ini ndinotongwa nemwi nhasi.
22 Asi Ferikisi wakati anzwa zvinhu izvi achiziva zvakanyanya
zvenzira iyo akambovamisa, achiti: Kana Risiasi mutungamiri
wechuru aburukira pano, ndichanyatsoongorora zviri maererano
nemwi; 23 ndokuraira mukuru wezana kuti achengete Pauro,
uye ave nerusununguko, uye kuti varege kudzivisa umwe
wevekwake kushumira kana kumushanyira. 24 Zvino shure
kwemamwe mazuva, Ferikisi wakasvika nemukadzi wake Drusira
muJudhakadzi, akatuma kunodana Pauro, akamunzwa pamusoro
perutendo kuna Kristu. 25 Zvino wakati achataura zvekururama
nezvekuzvidzora uye zvekutonga kunouya, Ferikisi akatya
akapindura akati: Enda zvaikozvino; kana ndikazova nenguva
yakafanira, ndichakudana; 26 panguva iyoyo waitarisirawo kuti
mari ichapiwa kwaari naPauro, kuti amusunungure; naizvozvo
wakamudanawo kazhinji achitaura naye. 27 Asi makore
maviri akati azadziswa, Ferikisi akagamuchira waimutevera
Pokio Fesitasi; Ferikisi akada kufadza VaJudha akasiya Pauro
akasungwa.

25 Zvino Fesitasi wakati asvika padunhu iro, shure kwemazuva
matatu akakwira kuJerusarema achibva Kesariya. 2 Zvino
mupristi mukuru nevakuru veVaJudha vakamhan'arira Pauro
kwaari, vakamukumbirisa, 3 vachikumbira nyasha dzinopikisana
naye, kuti amudanire kuJerusarema, vakavandira kuti vamuuraye
panzira. 4 Asi Fesitasi wakapindura, kuti Pauro wakachengetwa
paKesariya, uye kuti iye amene wakange okurumidza kuendako.
5 Akati: Naizvozvo avo vanokwanisa pakati penyu ngavaburuke
neni; kana pane chisina kururama kumurume uyu, ngaamupe
mhosva. 6 Wakati agara pakati pavo mazuva anopfuura gumi,

wakaburukira Kesariya; chifume agara pachigaro chekutonga
akaraira kuti Pauro auiswe. **7** Zvino wakati asvika, VaJudha
vakaburuka vachibva kuJerusarema vakamira vakamukomba,
vachiuisa mhosva zhinji uye dzinorema pana Pauro, dzavakange
vasingagoni kusimbisa, **8** iye achizvidavirira akati: Kumurairo
weVaJudha, kana kutembere, kana kuna Kesari handina
kutadza chinhu. **9** Asi Fesitasi achida kufadza VaJudha,
wakapindura Pauro akati: Unoda here kukwira kuJerusarema,
unotongwako pamusoro pezvinhu izvi pamberi pangu? **10**
Asi Pauro akati: Ndimire pamberi pechigaro chekutonga
chaKesari, pandinofanira kutongwa; kuVaJudha handina kuita
zvisakarurama, sezvamunozivisisa imwiwo. **11** Nokuti kana
ndakatadza uye ndakaita chinhu chakafanira rufu, handirambi
kufa; asi kana pasina chinhu chezvinhu zvavanondipira mhosva
ivo, hakuna munhu anogona kundikumikidza kwavari pachena.
Ndinoikwidza kuna Kesari. **12** Ipapo Fesitasi ataurirana nedare
remakurukota, akapindura akati: Waikwidza kuna Kesari? Kuna
Kesari uchaenda. **13** Zvino mamwe mazuva akati apfuura, mambo
Agripa naBhenike vakasvika kuKesariya kuzokwazisa Fesitasi.
14 Vakati vagarako mazuva mazhinji, Fesitasi akarondedzera zviri
maererano naPauro kuna mambo, achiti: Kune umwe murume
wakasiiwa naFerikisi ari musungwa, **15** wandakati pandakange
ndiri kuJerusarema, vapristi vakuru nevakuru veVaJudha
vakamumhan'arira, vachikumbira mutongo unopokana naye. **16**
Vandakapindura, kuti haisi tsika yeVaRoma kukumikidza pachena
chero munhu kurufu, uyo anopiwa mhosva asati ambotarisana
nevanomupa mhosva, akagamuchira mukana wekuzvipindurira
maererano nemhosva. **17** Naizvozvo vakati vaungana pano,
pasina kunonoka, nezuva raitevera ndakagara pachigaro

chekutonga, ndikaraira kuti murume auiswe. 18 Vamhan'ari
vakamusimukira vakasamupa mhosva yezvandaifungira ini, 19
asi vaiva nezvimwe zvavaimupikisa maererano nechitendero
chavo, uye zveumwe Jesu wakange afa, Pauro waaiti mupenyu.
20 Zvino ini zvandakange ndisina chokwadzi maererano negakava
rakadai, ndakati anoda kuenda kuJerusasrema here, anotongwa
ikoko pamusoro pezvinhu izvi. 21 Pauro wakati aikwidza kuti
achengeterwe mutongo wamambo mukuru, ndakaraira kuti
achengetwe, kusvikira ndichimutumira kuna Kesari. 22 Agripa
ndokuti kuna Fesitasi: Neni ndinoda kunzwa munhu uyu. Iye akati:
Mangwana muchamunzwa. 23 Naizvozvo chifume, Agripa wakati
asvika naBhenike, vachionekera kwazvo, vakapinda mumba
mekutambira mhosva, nevatungamiriri vezvuru, nevarume vakuru
veguta, Fesitasi araira, vakauya naPauro. 24 Zvino Fesitasi
akati: Mambo Agripa, nevarume vese vari pano nesu, munoona
uyu, chaunga chese cheVaJudha wachakandikumbira zvese
paJerusarema nepano, vachidanidzira kuti haafaniri kuramba
achirarama. 25 Asi ini ndakati ndawana kuti haana kuita chinhu
chakafanira rufu, uye kuti iye pachake waikwidza kuna mambo
mukuru, ndagura kumutumira. 26 Asi handina chinhu chakasimba
chandinganyorera ishe pamusoro pake. Naizvozvo ndauya
naye pamberi penyu, uye zvikuru pamberi penyu, mambo
Agripa, kuti mamuongorora, ndingava nechandinganyora. 27
Nokuti ndinoona zvisina musoro kutuma musungwa, pasina
kutaridzwawo mhosva dzakanangana naye.

26 Zvino Agripa akati kuna Pauro: Unotenderwa kuzvitaurira.
Ipapo Pauro akatandavadza ruoko, akazvipindurira achiti:
2 Pane zvese zvandakamhan'arirwa neVaJudha, mambo
Agripa, ndinoona ndichifara kuti ndodozvidavirira pamberi

penyu nhasi; 3 zvikuru nokuti ndinoziva kuti mune ruzivo
rwetsika dzese nemakakava ari pakati peVaJudha; naizvozvo
ndinokukumbirai, kuti mundinzwe nemoyo murefu. 4 Naizvozvo
mufambiro wangu kubva paudiki, waiva kubva pakutanga
pakati perudzi rwangu paJerusarema, VaJudha vese vanoziva,
5 vaindiziva kubva pakutanga kana vachida kupupura, kuti
nenzira yakasimba yeboka rechitendero chedu ndairarama
ndiri muFarisi. 6 Uye ikozvino ndimire ndichitongwa nekuda
kwetariro yechivimbiso chakaitwa naMwari kumadzibaba, 7
marudzi edu gumi nemaviri achishumira akasimba siku nesikati
vachitarisira kusvika pachiri. Nekuda kwetariro iyi, mambo
Agripa, ndinopiwa mhosva neVaJudha. 8 Sei zvichifungwa
kuti zvinhu zvisingatendeseki kwamuri, kana Mwari achimutsa
vakafa? 9 Naizvozvo ini ndaifunga ndomene kuti ndinofanira
kuita zvinhu zvizhinji zvinopesana nezita raJesu weNazareta; 10
neni zvandakaita muJerusarema, uye ini ndakapfigira vazhinji
vevatsvene mumatirongo, ndagamuchira simba kubva kuvapristi
vakuru; nepavaiurawa ndaizvisarudza. 11 Uye ndaivaranga
kazhinji mumasinagoge ese, ndichivaroverera kuti vanyombe;
zvino ndichinyanya kuvapengera, ndakavashusha kusvikira
nekumaguta ekunze. 12 Ndipo neni ndichienda kuDhamasiko
nesimba uye nekutumwa kubva kuvapristi vakuru, 13 pamasikati
makuru, mambo, ndakaona munzira chiedza chichibva kudenga,
chaikunda kupenya kwezuva, chichipenya chakandipoteredza
nevaifamba neni. 14 Zvino takati tese tawira pasi pavhu,
ndakanzwa izwi richitaura kwandiri richiti nerurimi rwechiHebheru:
Sauro, Sauro, unondishushirei? Zvinokuremera kukavana
nezvibayo. 15 Zvino ini ndikati: Ndimwi ani, Ishe? Akatiwo: Ndini
Jesu waunoshusha iwe. 16 Asi simuka, uye umire netsoka

dzako; nokuti ndazviratidzira izvi kwauri, ndikuite mushumiri
nechapupu zvese chezvinhu zvawakaona nezvandichazviratidza
nazvo kwauri, **17** ndichikununura kuvanhu nevahedheni,
vandinokutumira kwavari ikozvino, **18** kusvinudza meso avo,
nekuvatendeusa kubva murima vaende kuchiedza, nepasimba
raSatani vaende kuna Mwari, kuti vagamuchire kanganwiro
yezvivi, uye nhaka pakati pevakaitwa vatsvene nerutendo
rwuri mandiri. **19** Naizvozvo, mambo Agripa, handina kuramba
kuteerera chiratidzo chekudenga; **20** asi ndakaparidza kutanga
kune veDhamasiko neveJerusarema, nekudunhu rese reJudhiya,
nekuvahedheni, kuti vatendeuke, uye vadzokere kuna Mwari,
vaite mabasa akafanira kutendeuka. **21** Nekuda kwezvinhu izvi
VaJudha vakandibata mutembere, vakaidza kundiuraya. **22**
Naizvozvo ndawana rubatsiro kubva kuna Mwari, ndakamira
kusvikira zuva rino, ndichipupura kuvadiki nevakuru, ndisingarevi
zvimwe zvinhu kunze kweizvo vaporofita naMozisi zvavakataura
kuti zvichaitika, **23** kuti Kristu wakafanira kutambudzika, uye kuti
ari wekutanga kumuka kuvakafa, achaparidza chiedza kuvanhu
ava nekuvahedheni. **24** Zvino wakati achazvidavirira zvinhu izvi,
Fesitasi akati nenzwi guru: Pauro, unopenga; kudzidza kukuru
kunokupenza. **25** Asi wakati: Handipengi, Fesitasi changamire;
asi ndinodanidzira mashoko echokwadi uye euchenjeri. **26**
Nokuti mambo vanoziva zvezvinhu izvi ivo vandinotaura pamberi
pavowo ndisingatyi; nokuti ndine chokwadi kuti hapana chimwe
chezvinhu izvi chakavanzika kwavari, nokuti chinhu ichi hachina
kuitwa pachikona. **27** Mambo Agripa, munotenda vaporofita
here? Ndinoziva kuti munotenda. **28** Agripa ndokuti kuna Pauro:
Wasara padiki wandipwisa kuva muKristu. **29** Pauro ndokuti:
Ndinoshuva kuna Mwari, kunyange nediki uye nehuru musava

imwi mega, asi nevese vanondinzwa nhasi, vave vakadai
sezvandiri ini, kunze kwezvisungo izvi. 30 Zvino wakati ataura
zvinhu izvi, mambo akasimuka, nemutungamiriri, naBhenike,
nevakange vagere navo; 31 vakati vabuda vakataurirana, vachiti:
Munhu uyu haaiti chinhu chakafanira rufu kana zvisungo. 32
Agripa ndokuti kuna Fesitasi: Munhu uyu ungadai asunungurwa
dai asina kuikwidza kuna Kesari.

27 Zvino kwakati kwatemwa kuti tiende kuItaria nechikepe,
vakakumikidza Pauro nevamwewo vasungwa kumukuru wezana
wainzi Juriasi, wehondo yamambo mukuru. 2 Zvino takati
tapinda muchikepe cheAdhiramitiyamu, chaiva choda kuenda
nemugungwa tichitevedza nzvimbo dzeAsia, tikatanga kufamba
nechikepe, Arisitako muMakedhonia weTesaronika anesu. 3
Chifume tikasvika paSidhoni; Juriasi akabata Pauro zvakanaka,
akamutendera kuti aende kushamwari, kuti abatsirwe. 4 Takati
tabva ipapo nechikepe tikapfuura takadzikatirwa neSaipuresi,
nokuti mhepo yaitipikisa, 5 tikati tayambuka gungwa rakatevedza
Kirikia nePamufiriya, takasvika paMaira yeRisia. 6 Ipapo
mukuru wezana akawana chikepe cheAreksandiria chinoenda
kuItaria, ndokutipinza machiri. 7 Zvino takati tananaira
nechikepe mazuva mazhinji, tikasvika pakatarisana neKinido
nemutsutsururu, mhepo isingatitenderi, tikaburuka takatevedza
Kirete, kwakatarisana neSarimoni; 8 tikapapfuura nemutsutsururu
tikasvika pane imwe nzvimbo panonzi Zororo Rakanaka;
pedo naro paiva neguta Rasea. 9 Zvino nguva huru yakati
yapfuura, nekufamba nechikepe ikozvino kwava nenjodzi, nokuti
kutsanyawo kwakange kwatopfuura, Pauro akavayambira,
10 achiti kwavari: Varume, ndinoona kuti rwendo rwuchava
nekukuvara nekurasikirwa kuzhinji, zvisati zviri zvemutoro

nechikepe chete, asi nekweupenyu hwedu. 11 Asi mukuru wezana
wakatenda mufambisi wechikepe nemwene wechikepe kupfuura
zvinhu zvakarehwa naPauro. 12 Zvino sezvo zororo rakange risina
kunaka kugarwa muchando, vazhinji vakayambira kuti pabviwe,
zvimwe vangagona kusvika kuFenikisi vagareko muchando, ndiro
zororo reKirete, rakange rakatarira kuchamhembe kwakadziva
kumavirira nekumaodzanyemba akadziva kumavirira. 13 Zvino
mhepo yechamhembe yakati ichifefetera, vakafunga kuti vawana
vavariro yavo, vakabvisa zvipingo zvechikepe, vakatevedza
pedo neKirete nechikepe. 14 Asi pasina kupfuura nguva huru
mhepo ine simba yainzi Yurokiridhoni, yakachirova; 15 zvino
chikepe chakati chabatwa, chisingagoni kumirisana nemhepo,
tikarega tikakukurwa. 16 Zvino takatevedza zasi kwechimwe
chiwi chidiki chinonzi Kraudha, tikakwanisa kubata chikepe
nemutsutsururu; 17 chavakati vachisimudza, vakashandisa
zvibatsiro, vachisunga chikepe nepasi; vachitya kuti vacharasikira
paSetisi, vakaderedza seiri, ndokukukurwa saizvozvo. 18 Zvino
tichatambudzwa kwazvo nedutu remhepo, chifume vakabudisa
nhumbi kunze; 19 uye pazuva retatu, takarasa zvombo zvechikepe
nemaoko edu pachedu. 20 Zvino kwakati kusina kuonekwa
zuva kana nyeredzi kwemazuva mazhinji, nedutu risati riri diki
remhepo richisimba, kubva ipapo tariro yese yekuti tichaponeswa
ikatorwa. 21 Zvino yakati yava nguva refu vasingadyi, ipapo
Pauro akamira pakati pavo, akati: Haiwa, varume, mungadai
makanditeerera mukasabva paKirete, mukapukunyuka kukuvara
uku nekurasikirwa. 22 Asi ikozvino ndinokukurudzirai kuti
mutsunge moyo; nokuti hakungavi nekurasikirwa neupenyu
pakati penyu, asi kwechikepe. 23 Nokuti usiku huno kwakamira
neni mutumwa waMwari, wandiri wake, newandinoshumira, 24

achiti: Usatya Pauro; unofanira kumira pamberi paKesari; zvino
tarira, Mwari wakupa vese vanofamba newe muchikepe. **25**
Naizvozvo varume tsungai moyo; nokuti ndinotenda kuna Mwari
kuti zvichava saizvozvi senzira yandakaudzwa nayo. **26** Asi
tinofanira kurasirwa pane chimwe chiwi. **27** Zvino usiku hwegumi
neuna hwakati hwasvika, tichangomveeswa muAdhira, panenge
pakati peusiku, vafambisi vechikepe vakafunga kuti imwe nyika
yoswedera kwavari; **28** vakakanda gavi rekuyera kudzika
vakawana mafadomi makumi maviri; vakati vapfuura zvishoma,
vakakandazve gavi rekuyera kudzika, vakawana mafadomi
gumi nemashanu; **29** zvino vakatya kuti zvimwe tichawira
pamabwe, vakakanda zvipingo zvina neshure kwechikepe,
vakashuva kuedza. **30** Zvino vafambisi vechikepe vakati
vachitsvaka kutiza muchikepe, vaburusira igwa mugungwa,
vachiita sevanenge vokanda zvipingo mberi kwechikepe, **31**
Pauro akati kumukuru wezana nekumauto: Kana ava vakasagara
muchikepe, imwi hamugoni kuponeswa. **32** Ipapo mauto akagura
mabote egwa, ndokurirega rikawa. **33** Zvino kwakati koedza,
Pauro akakumbirisa vese kuti vadye, achiti: Nhasi izuva regumi
nechina ramakagarira muchitsanya, musingadyi chinhu. **34** Saka
ndinokukumbirisai kuti mudye; nokuti ndezveruponeso rwenyu;
nokuti hakuna ruvhudzi rwuchawa pamusoro weumwe wenyu.
35 Wakati areva zvinhu izvi, atora chingwa, akavonga kuna
Mwari pamberi pavo vese, akati achimedura akatanga kudya. **36**
Zvino vakatsunga moyo vese, uye ivo vakadya. **37** Zvino isu,
mweya yese yaiva muchikepe, taiva mazana maviri nemakumi
manomwe nevatanhatu. **38** Zvino vakati vaguta kudya vakarerusa
chikepe, vachikanda zviyo kunze mugungwa. **39** Kwakati
kwaedza, vakasaziva nyika; asi vakaona rimwe mhenderekedzo

rekuzorora raiva nemahombekombe ejecha, vakarangana kana
vaigona, kuti vasundire chikepe pariri. **40** Zvino vakagura
zvipingo, vakazvisiya mugungwa, nenguva iyoyo vakasunungura
zvisungo, vakasimudzira seiri repamberi kumhepo, vakaruramira
kumahombekombe. **41** Zvino vakati vachiwira panzvimbo
pamasanganirano emakungwa, vakagumhirisa chikepe pasi;
muromo ukabatira ndokurambira usingazununguki, asi rutivi
rweshure rukavhunika nesimba remafungu. **42** Zvino zano
remauto rekuti vauraye vasungwa, kuti zvimwe vamwe
vangashambira vakatiza. **43** Asi mukuru wezana achida kuponesa
Pauro, akavadzivisa pazvinangwa zvavo, akaraira kuti vanogona
kushambira vatange kuzviwisira mugungwa, vaende kunyika; **44**
uye vakasara, vamwe pamatanda, vamwe pane zvimwe zvipenga
zvechikepe. Saizvozvowo zvakaitika kuti vese vakasvika kunyika
vari vapenyu.

28 Zvino vakati vapona, ipapo vakaziva kuti chiwi chinonzi
Merita. **2** Zvino vatorwa vakatiitira unyoro husina kujairika;
nokuti vakavesa moto, vakatigamuchira tese, nekuda kwemvura
yaitanga uye nekuda kwechando. **3** Zvino Pauro wakati
aunganidza svinga rehuni, akaisa pamoto, kwakabuda chiva
kubva murudziyira, chikakwinyira paruoko rwake. **4** Zvino
vatorwa vakati vachiona chikara chakaremberera paruoko
rwake, vakataurirana vachiti: Zvirokwazvo munhu uyu imhondi,
iye kunyange apukunyuka gungwa, kururama hakumutenderi
kurarama. **5** Iye ndokuzuzira chikara mumoto, akasambokuvara.
6 Zvino vakatarisira kuti iye achazvimba, kana kuwira pasi
pakarepo akafa; asi vakati vatarira nguva refu, vakaona pasina
chinhu chisina kujairika chaitika kwaari, vakashandura fungwa
dzavo voti iye ndimwari. **7** Zvino panharaunda yenzvimbo

iyo paiva neminda yemukuru wechiwi wainzi Pubhirio; iye
wakatigamuchira akatigarisa zvakanaka mazuva matatu. 8
Zvino zvakaitika kuti baba vaPubhirio vakange varere vakabatwa
nefivhiri nemudumbu weropa; kwavari Pauro kwaakapinda,
akanyengetera, akaisa maoko pamusoro pavo, akavaporesa.
9 Naizvozvo izvi zvakati zvaitika, vamwewo vaiva nezvirwere
pachiwi vakaswedera ndokuporeswa; 10 ivo vakatikudzawo
nerukudzo ruzhinji, uye toenda nechikepe, vakakwidza zvinhu
zvaidikanwa. 11 Zvino shure kwemwedzi mitatu takabva
nechikepe cheArekizandiria, chakange chagara muchando
pachiwi, chaiva nechiratidzo chekuti Dhiosikuri. 12 Zvino tasvika
paSirakuse takagara mazuva matatu. 13 Tabvapo tikatenderera
tikasvika kuRegiomu; zvino shure kwezuva rimwe mhepo
yechamhembe ikasimuka, zuva repiri tikasvika muPuteori;
14 matakawana hama, tikakumbirwa kugara nadzo mazuva
manomwe; saizvozvowo takaenda kuRoma. 15 Zvino kubva ipapo
hama dzakati dzanzwa nezvedu, dzikabuda kuzotichingamidza
kudzamara Apio Foramu nepaDzimba Dzevaeni Nhatu; ivo Pauro
vaakati achiona, akavonga Mwari, akatsunga moyo. 16 Zvino
takati tasvika kuRoma, mukuru wezana akakumikidza vasungwa
kumutungamiriri wevarindi; asi Pauro wakatenderwa kugara ari
ega, nemuuto anomurinda. 17 Zvino zvikaitika shure kwemazuva
matatu, kuti Pauro wakadanira vaiva vakuru veVaJudha pamwe;
zvino vakati vaungana, akati kwavari: Varume hama, ini ndisina
kuita chinhu chinopesana nerudzi kana tsika dzemadzibaba,
ndiri musungwa ndabva kuJerusarema ndakumikidzwa pamaoko
eVaRoma; 18 ivo vakati vandiongorora vakada kundisunungura,
nokuti pakange pasina chikonzero cherufu kwandiri. 19 Asi
VaJudha vakaramba, ndikarovererwa kuikwidza kuna Kesari,

kwete kuti ndaiva nechinhu chekumhan'arira rudzi rwangu.
20 Naizvozvo nekuda kwechikonzero ichi ndakudanai kuti
ndikuonei, nditaure nemwi; nokuti ndakamoneredzwa neketani
iyi nekuda kwetariro yaIsraeri. **21** Zvino vakati kwaari: Isu hatina
kugamuchira tsamba kubva kuJudhiya pamusoro pako, uye
hakuna umwe wehama, wakati asvika, akatipira kana kutaura
chinhu chakaipa pamusoro pako. **22** Asi tinoda kunzwa newe
zvaunofunga; nokuti maererano nebato iri tinoziva kuti rinopikiswa
kwese-kwese. **23** Zvino vakati vamutarira zuva, vazhinji vakauya
kwaari kuimba yevaenzi; akavadudzira achivapupurira ushe
hwaMwari, akavagombedzera zviri maererano naJesu, zvese
kubva pamurairo waMozisi nevaporofita, kubva mangwanani
kusvikira madekwani. **24** Zvino vamwe vakatenda zvinhu
zvakataurwa, asi vamwe vakasatenda. **25** Zvino zvavakange
vasingawirirani pachavo, vakaenda, Pauro ataura shoko rimwe
chete rekuti: Mweya Mutsvene wakataura zvakanaka naIsaya
muporofita kumadzibaba edu, **26** achiti: Enda kurudzi urwu
ugoti: Nekunzwa muchanzwa, uye hamungatongonzwisisi;
nekuona muchaona, uye hamungatongoonesesi. **27** Nokuti
moyo wevanhu ava wakasindimadzwa, uye nenzeve vanonzwa
nemutsutsururu, nemeso avo vakavhara; kuti zvimwe vangaona
nemeso, nekunzwa nenzeve, nekunzwisisa nemoyo, zvino
vatendeuke, ndigovaporesa. **28** Naizvozvo ngazvizikanwe
kwamuri, kuti ruponeso rwaMwari rwunotumirwa kuvahedheni,
ivo vachanzwawo. **29** Zvino wakati ataura zvinhu izvi, VaJudha
vakaenda, vachiita nharo huru pakati pavo. **30** Pauro akagara
makore maviri agere muimba yake pachake yaairipira mari,
uye akagamuchira vese vaipinda kwaari, **31** achiparidza ushe

hwaMwari, nekudzidzisa zviri maererano naIshe Jesu Kristu, neushingi hwese, pasina kudziviswa.

VaRoma

1 Pauro, muranda waJesu Kristu, wakadanwa kuva muapositori,
atsaurirwa evhangeri yaMwari, **2** (yaakagara avimbisa
nevaporofita vake mumagwaro matsvene), **3** maererano
neMwanakomana wake, wakabva kumbeu yaDhavhidhi
zvichienderana nenyama, **4** wakatemerwa kuva Mwanakomana
waMwari nesimba, maererano neMweya weutsvene, nekumuka
kwevakafa, ndiye Jesu Kristu Ishe wedu; **5** watakagamuchira
naye nyasha nevuapositori kuti kuve kuteerera kwerutendo
pakati pevahedheni vese, nekuda kwezita rake, **6** vamuri
pakati pavo nemwi, vakadanwa vaJesu Kristu; **7** kune
vese vari muRoma, vadikanwi vaMwari, vakadanwa kuva
vatsvene: Nyasha kwamuri nerugare rwunobva kuna Mwari
Baba vedu naIshe Jesu Kristu. **8** Kutangawo ndinovonga
Mwari wangu nemuna Jesu Kristu pamusoro penyu mese, kuti
rutendo rwenyu rwunoparidzirwa panyika yese. **9** Nokuti Mwari
chapupu changu, wandinoshumira pamweya wangu muevhangeri
yeMwanakomana wake, kuti handiregi kukurangarirai, **10**
panguva dzese muminyengetero yangu ndinokumbira, kuti kana
zvichigoneka nechido chaMwari, ndibudirire kuuya kwamuri
pakuguma. **11** Nokuti ndinoshuva kukuonai, kuti ndikupei
chimwe chipo chemweya, kuti musimbiswe, **12** ndiko kuti,
ndinyaradzwe pamwe pakati penyu, nerutendo rweumwe
neumwe, zvese rwenyu nerwangu. **13** Zvino handidi kuti
musaziva, hama, kuti kazhinji ndaizvipira kuuya kwamuri
(ndokudziviswa kusvikira ikozvino), kuti ndive nechimwe
chibereko pakati penyuwo, sepakati pevamwe vahedheniwo.
14 Ndine ngava kuVaGiriki nekuvatorwawo, kuvakachenjera
nekune vasina kuchenjerawo; **15** saizvozvo sezviri mandiri

ndakagadzirira kuparidza evhangeri kwamuriwo imwi muri
paRoma. **16** Nokuti handinyadzisvi neevhangeri yaKristu;
nokuti isimba raMwari rinoendesa kuruponeso kune umwe
neumwe anotenda, kumuJudha pakutanga, nekumuGirikiwo.
17 Nokuti kururama kwaMwari kunoratidzwa mairi kubva
parutendo kusvika parutendo; sezvazvakanyorwa zvichinzi:
Asi wakarurama achararama nerutendo. **18** Nokuti kutsamwa
kwaMwari kunoratidzwa kubva kudenga pamusoro pekusada
Mwari kwese nekusarurama kwevanhu vanodzivisa chokwadi
nekusarurama; **19** nokuti izvo zvinozikanwa pamusoro paMwari
zviri pachena pakati pavo; nokuti Mwari wakazviratidza kwavari.
20 Nokuti zvisingaonekwi zvake, kubva pakusikwa kwenyika,
zvinonzwisisika pazvinhu zvakaitwa, zvinooneswa pachena,
simba rake rekusingaperi pamwe neuMwari hwake, kuti vasava
nemanzvengero; **(aïdios g126)** **21** nokuti vakati vaziva Mwari,
havana kumurumbidza saMwari kana kuvonga, asi vakava
vasina maturo mumirangariro yavo, nemoyo wavo usinganzwisisi
wakaitwa mutema. **22** Vachizvipupurira kuva vakachenjera vakava
mapenzi, **23** uye vakashandurira kubwinya kwaMwari asingafi
kumufananidzo wechifananidzo chemunhu anofa nekushiri
nekuzvine makumbo mana nekuzvinokambaira. **24** Naizvozvowo
Mwari wakavapa kutsvina kubudikidza nekuchiva kwemoyo yavo,
kuti vazvidze miviri yavo pakati pavo; **25** avo vakashandurira
chokwadi chaMwari kunhema, uye vakanamata nekushumira
chisikwa kupfuura Musiki, iye anorumbidzwa nekusingaperi.
Ameni. **(aiōn g165)** **26** Nekuda kweizvozvo Mwari wakavapa
kukuchiva kunonyadzisa; nokuti kunyange vanhukadzi vavo
vakashandura basa rechisikirwo rive rinopesana nechisikirwo;
27 uye saizvozvowo vanhurume vakasiya basa rechisikirwo

kumunhukadzi, vakapiswa nekuchivana kwavo, vanhurume
nevanhurume vachiita zvinonyadzisa vachigamuchira mukati
mavo muripo wakafanira kurasika kwavo. **28** Uye zvavakaona
zvisina kufanira kugara naMwari muruzivo, Mwari wakavapa
kumurangariro wakaraswa, kuti vaite zvinhu zvisakafanira;
29 vakazadzwa nekusarurama kwese, ufeve, kuipa, ruchiva,
unhubu, kuzara negodo, umhondi, gakava, kunyengera, utsotsi,
vanoita makuhwa, **30** vacheri, vavengi vaMwari, vazvidzi,
vadadi, vanozvikudza, vavambi vezvakaipa, vasingateereri
vabereki, **31** vasinganzwisisi, vaputsi vesungano, vane utsinye,
vasingaregereri, vasina tsitsi, **32** avo vanoti vachiziva murairo
wekururama kwaMwari, kuti vanoita zvakadai vakafanirwa
nerufu, havaiti izvo chete, asiwo vanotenderana nevanozviita.

2 Naizvozvo hauna manzvengero, iwe munhu, upi neupi
anotonga; nokuti neicho chaunotonga nacho umwe, unozvipa
mhosva iwe, nokuti iwe unotonga unoita zvinhu zvakangodaro.
2 Asi tinoziva kuti kutonga kwaMwari kunoenderana nechokwadi
pamusoro pevanoita zvinhu zvakadaro. **3** Zvino unofunga
izvi, haiwa munhu anotonga vanoita zvinhu zvakadaro,
uchiitawo zvakadaro, kuti iwe uchatiza kutonga kwaMwari
here? **4** Kana unozvidza here fuma yenyasha dzake nemoyo
murefu nemoyo munyoro, usingazivi kuti nyasha dzaMwari
dzinokuisa pakutendeuka? **5** Asi neukukutu hwako nemoyo
usingatendeuki unozvichengetera hasha nezuva rehasha
nekuzarurwa kwekutonga kwakarurama kwaMwari, **6** iye achapa
mubairo kune umwe neumwe maererano nemabasa ake; **7**
upenyu husingaperi kune vanotsungirira pakuita kwakanaka
vanotsvaka kubwinya nekukudzwa nekusafa; **(aiōnios g166)** **8** asi
kune vane nharo, uye vasingateereri chokwadi asi vanoteerera

kusarurama, kuchavapo kutsamwa nehasha, 9 dambudziko
nekumanikidzika, pamusoro pemweya umwe neumwe wemunhu
anoita zvakaipa, pakutanga wemuJudha newemuGirikiwo; 10
asi kubwinya nerukudzo nerugare kune umwe neumwe anoita
zvakanaka, kumuJudha pakutanga, nekumuGirikiwo; 11 nokuti
hakuna rusarura rwemunhu kuna Mwari. 12 Nokuti vese
vakatadza vasina murairo, vachapararawo vasina murairo; uye
vese vakatadza mumurairo, vachatongwa nemurairo; 13 nokuti
havasi vanzwi vemurairo vakarurama pamberi paMwari, asi vaiti
vemurairo vachanzi vakarurama. 14 Nokuti kana vahedheni
vasina murairo vachiita pachisikirwo zviri pamurairo, ivo, vasina
murairo, ndivo murairo kwavari vamene; 15 vanoratidza basa
remurairo wakanyorwa mumoyo yavo; hana yavo ichipupurawo,
nemirangariro ichipa mhosva kanawo kuvapembedza pakati
pavo, 16 nezuva Mwari raachatonga zvakavanzika zvevanhu,
naJesu Kristu, maererano neevhangeri yangu. 17 Tarira iwe
unonzi muJudha, uye unozembera pamurairo, unozvikudza muna
Mwari, 18 uye unoziva chido chake, nekugamuchira zvakanakisa,
uchidzidziswa kubva pamurairo, 19 uye unozvivimba kuti iwe
uri mutungamiriri wemapofu, chiedza chevari murima, 20
murairiri wemapenzi, mudzidzisi wevacheche, une chimiro
cheruzivo nechechokwadi mumurairo; 21 naizvozvo iwe
anodzidzisa umwe, hauzvidzidzisi here? Iwe anoparidza kuti
usaba, unoba here? 22 Iwe anoti usapomba, unopomba here?
Iwe anosema zvifananidzo, unopamba tembere here? 23
Iwe anozvirumbidza nemurairo, unoshoora Mwari nekudarika
murairo here? 24 Nokuti zita raMwari rinonyombwa pakati
pevahedheni nekuda kwenyu, sezvo zvakanyorwa. 25 Nokuti
kudzingiswa kunobatsira zvirokwazvo, kana uchiita murairo;

asi kana uri mudariki wemurairo, kudzingiswa kwako kwava
kusadzingiswa. 26 Naizvozvo kana kusadzingiswa kuchichengeta
zviga zvemurairo, kusadzingiswa kwake hakuverengwi kuti
kudzingiswa here? 27 Nekusadzingiswa kwepachisikirwo,
kana kuchizadzisa murairo, hakungakutongi here iwe mudariki
wemurairo nerugwaro uye nekudzingiswa? 28 Nokuti haasi
muJudha, ari muJudha rwekunze, kana kudzingiswa kuri
kwekunze panyama; 29 asi iye muJudha ari iye makavanda,
nekudzingiswa ndekwemoyo mumweya, kwete murugwaro; ane
kurumbidzwa kwake kusingabvi kuvanhu asi kuna Mwari.

3 Ko zvino muJudha ane pundutso yei, kana rubatsiro
rwekudzingiswa nderwupi? 2 Zvizhinji nemutoo wese; nokuti
pakutanga kuti vakabatiswa mashoko aMwari. 3 Nokuti ko
kana vamwe vasina kutenda? Kusatenda kwavo kuchashayisa
kutendeka kwaMwari maturo here? 4 Ngazvisadaro! Asi
Mwari ngaave wechokwadi, asi munhu wese murevi wenhema,
sezvazvakanyorwa zvichinzi: Kuti munzi makarurama pamashoko
enyu, uye mukunde pakutongwa kwenyu. 5 Asi kana kusarurama
kwedu kuchiratidza kururama kwaMwari, tichati chii? Kuti Mwari
haana kururama here anodurura hasha? (Ndinotaura semunhu.)
6 Ngazvisadaro! Kana zvakadaro Mwari angagozotonga nyika
sei? 7 Nokuti kana chokwadi chaMwari chakawanzwa nenhema
dzangu parumbidzo yake, ini ndichiri kutongerweiwo semutadzi?
8 Uye zvikasadaro tichapomerwa zvakaipa, uye sezvinotaura
vamwe kuti tinoti: Ngatiite zvakaipa kuti zvakanaka zviuye?
Kuraswa kwavo kunova kwakarurama. 9 Ko zvino? Tiri nani here?
Kwete nepadiki pese; nokuti tambopa mhosva vese VaJudha
neVaGiriki kuti vese vari pasi pechivi, 10 sezvazvakanyorwa
zvichinzi: Hakuna wakarurama, kwete kunyange neumwe;

11 hakuna anonzwisisa, hakuna anotsvaka Mwari; 12 vese
vakatsauka, vakava pamwe vasina maturo; hakuna anoita
zvakanaka, hakuna kunyange neumwe; 13 huro yavo iguva
rakashama; nendimi dzavo vakanyengera; uturu hwemhungu
huri pasi pemiromo yavo; 14 vemuromo wavo uzere nekutuka
nekuvava; 15 tsoka dzavo dzinokurumidza kuteura ropa; 16
kuparadza nekutambudzika zviri munzira dzavo, 17 uye nzira
yerugare havana kuiziva; 18 kutya Mwari hakupo pamberi
pemeso avo. 19 Zvino tinoziva kuti zvese murairo zvaunoreva,
unozvireva kune vari pasi pemurairo; kuti muromo umwe
neumwe udzivirwe, nenyika yese ive nemhosva kuna Mwari;
20 naizvozvo nemabasa emurairo hakuna nyama ichanzi
yakarurama pamberi pake; nokuti nemurairo kune ruzivo rwechivi.
21 Asi ikozvino kururama kwaMwari kwakaratidzwa kunze
kwemurairo, kuchipupurwa nemurairo nevaporofita; 22 ikowo
kururama kwaMwari kubudikidza nerutendo rwaJesu Kristu kune
vese nepamusoro pevese vanotenda; nokuti hapana musiyano;
23 nokuti vese vakatadza vakataira pakubwinya kwaMwari, 24
vachinzi vakarurama pachena nenyasha dzake kubudikidza
nerudzikunuro rwuri muna Kristu Jesu; 25 iye Mwari waakagadza
kuva muripo wekuyananisa, nerutendo muropa rake, kuva
chiratidzo chekururama kwake, nekusarangarira zvivi zvakaitwa
kare mukuva nemoyo murefu kwaMwari; 26 kuti chive chiratidzo
chekururama kwake panguva yaikozvino, kuti ave wakarurama
uye kururamisa werutendo rwaJesu. 27 Naizvozvo kuzvikudza
kuripi? Kwavharirwa kunze. Nemurairo upi? Wemabasa here?
Kwete, asi nemurairo werutendo. 28 Naizvozvo tinogura kuti
munhu anonzi wakarurama nerutendo, kunze kwemabasa
emurairo. 29 Kuti ndiMwari weVaJudha vega here? Haasi

wevahedheniwo here? Hongu wevahedheniwo; **30** Mwari zvaari
zvirokwazvo mumwe, achati kudzingiswa kwakarurama kubva
parutendo, nevasina kudzingiswa nerutendo. **31** Naizvozvo
tinoshayisa maturo murairo nerutendo here? Ngazvisadaro! Asi
tinosimbisa murairo.

4 Ko zvino tichati Abhurahama baba vedu wakawanei panyama?
2 Nokuti kana Abhurahama akanzi wakarurama nemabasa,
ane kuzvikudza, asi kwete pamberi paMwari. **3** Nokuti rugwaro
rwunoti kudini? Rwunoti: Abhurahama wakatenda kuna Mwari,
zvikaverengwa kwaari kuti kururama. **4** Asi kune anoshanda
mubairo hauverengwi sewenyasha, asi sewengava. **5** Asi kune
asingashandi, asi anotenda kuna iye anoshaisa mhosva asingadi
Mwari, rutendo rwake rwunoverengerwa kuti kururama. **6** Uye
sezvo Dhavhidhi achitsanangura kuropafadzwa kwemunhu,
Mwari waanoverengera kururama kunze kwemabasa, achiti:
7 Vakaropafadzwa vane kudarika kwakakanganwirwa, uye
vane zvivi zvakafukidzirwa. **8** Wakaropafadzwa munhu Ishe
waasingatongoverengeri chivi. **9** Naizvozvo kuropafadzwa
uku kuri pamusoro pekudzingiswa here, kana pamusoro
pekusadzingiswawo? Nokuti tinoti: Rutendo rwakaverengwa
kuna Abhurahama kuti kururama. **10** Ko kwakaverengwa sei?
Paakange ari mukudzingiswa here, kana mukusadzingiswa?
Kwete mukudzingiswa, asi mukusadzingiswa. **11** Zvino
wakagamuchira chiratidzo chekudzingiswa, mucherechedzo
wekururama kwerutendo, rwaakange anarwo mukusadzingiswa;
kuti ave baba vevese vanotenda mukusadzingiswa, kuti kururama
kuverengerwe kwavariwo; **12** uye baba vekudzingiswa kune
avo vasiri vanobva mukudzingiswa chete, asi vanofambawo
mumakwara erutendo rwababa vedu Abhurahama kwavaiva

nako mukusadzingiswa. 13 Nokuti chivimbiso hachina kuva
kuna Abhurahama kana kumbeu yake kubudikidza nemurairo,
chekuva mugari wenhaka yenyika, asi nekururama kwerutendo.
14 Nokuti kana ivo vanobva pamurairo vari vagari venhaka,
rutendo rwunoshaiswa maturo, nechivimbiso chinokoneswa;
15 nokuti murairo unouisa kutsamwa; nokuti pasina murairo,
hapana kudarikawo. 16 Naizvozvo ndezverutendo, kuti zvive
zvenyasha, kuti chivimbiso chisimbiswe kumbeu yese; isati iri
yemurairo chete asi neiyo yerutendo rwaAbhurahama, anova
baba vedu tese, 17 (sezvazvakanyorwa zvichinzi: Ndakakugadza
uve baba vemarudzi mazhinji) pamberi paiye waakatenda, iye
Mwari, anoraramisa vakafa, neanodana zvisipo sekunge zviripo.
18 Iye achipokana netariro wakatenda kutariro, kuti achava
baba vemarudzi mazhinji, sezvakange zvataurwa kuti: Ichaita
saizvozvo mbeu yako. 19 Uye haana kushaiwa simba parutendo,
haana kurangarira muviri wake womene wakange watofa, ava
nemakore anenge zana, uye kufa kwechizvaro chaSara; 20 asi
haana kuva nechokwadi nechivimbiso chaMwari nekusatenda,
asi wakasimbiswa parutendo, achipa rumbidzo kuna Mwari,
21 achipwisa zvakazara kuti icho chaakavimbisa, wakange
achigonawo kuchiita. 22 Zvino naizvozvo zvakaverengerwa kwaari
kuti kururama. 23 Asi zvakange zvisina kunyorwa nekuda kwake
ega, kuti zvakaverengerwa kwaari; 24 asi nekuda kweduwo,
tichaverengerwa icho, tinotenda kune wakamutsa Jesu Ishe
wedu kubva kuvakafa, 25 wakatengeswa nekuda kwezvitadzo
zvedu, akamutswazve nekuda kwekunzi takarurama.

5 Naizvozvo zvatakanzi takarurama nerutendo, tine rugare
kuna Mwari kubudikidza naIshe wedu Jesu Kristu, 2 watine
mapindirowo naye nerutendo munyasha idzi dzatinomira madziri,

tichizvikudza mutariro yekubwinya kwaMwari. 3 Zvisati zviri izvo
chetewo, asi tichizvikudzawo mumatambudziko, tichiziva kuti
dambudziko rinouisa kutsungirira, 4 uye kutsungirira kutsiga,
nekutsiga tariro; 5 uye tariro hainyadzisi, nokuti rudo rwaMwari
rwakadirwa mumoyo yedu neMweya Mutsvene wakapiwa
kwatiri. 6 Nokuti tichiri pakushaiwa simba, Kristu panguva
yakafanira wakafira vasingadi Mwari. 7 Nokuti zvinorema kuti
umwe afire wakarurama; nokuti zvimwe kungavapo kunyange
angatsunga kufira wakanaka. 8 Asi Mwari anosimbisa rudo
rwake amene kwatiri, kuti tichiri vatadzi Kristu wakatifira. 9
Naizvozvo zvikurusa, ikozvino zvatinonzi takarurama muropa
rake, tichaponeswa naye pahasha. 10 Nokuti kana pataiva
vavengi takayananiswa naMwari nerufu rweMwanakomana wake,
kunyanya zvatakayananiswa tichaponeswa muupenyu hwake;
11 zvisati zviri izvozvowo chete, asi tinozvikudzawo muna Mwari
kubudikidza naIshe wedu Jesu Kristu, watakagamuchira ikozvino
naye chiyananiso. 12 Naizvozvo, chivi sezvachakapinda munyika
nemunhu umwe, nerufu rukapinda nechivi, uye saizvozvo rufu
rwakapfuurira kuvanhu vese, nokuti vese vakatadza; 13 nokuti
kusvika murairo wavapo chivi chakange chiripo panyika; nokuti
chivi hachiverengerwi, pasina murairo, 14 asi rufu rwakabata
ushe kubva kuna Adhamu kusvikira kuna Mozisi, kunyange
pamusoro pevakange vasina kutadza zvakafanana sekudarika
kwaAdhamu, anova mufananidzo waiye wakange achizouya.
15 Asi kwete sekudarika, zvakaitawo chipo chenyasha. Nokuti
kana nekudarika kweumwe vazhinji vakafa, kunyanya kazhinji
nyasha dzaMwari nechipo zvakawandira vazhinji nenyasha
dzemunhu umwe, Jesu Kristu. 16 Uye chipo hachina kuita
seumwe wakatadza; nokuti kutongwa kwakabva kuneumwe

kuchienda mukupiwa mhosva, asi chipo chenyasha chinobva
pazvitadzo zvizhinji chichienda mukushaiswa mhosva. 17 Nokuti
kana nekudarika kweumwe rufu rwakatonga naiyeyu ega,
kunyanya ivo vanogamuchira kuwanda kwenyasha nekwechipo
chekururama vachatonga paupenyu naiyeyu umwe, Jesu Kristu.
18 Naizvozvo sezvo nekudarika kweumwe kutonga kwakauya
kuvanhu vese, mukupiwa mhosva, saizvozvowo nekururama
kweumwe, nyasha dzakauya kuvanhu vese mukusapiwa mhosva
kweupenyu. 19 Nokuti sezvo nekusateerera kwemunhu umwe
vazhinji vakaitwa vatadzi, saizvozvowo nekuteerera kweumwe,
vazhinji vachaitwa vakarurama. 20 Asi murairo wakapinda
ukawedzera, kuti kudarika kuwande; asi chivi pachakawanda,
nyasha dzakawanda nekupfuurisa; 21 kuti chivi sezvachakatonga
murufu, saizvozvo nenyasha dzitonge nekururama kusvika
kuupenyu husingaperi, naJesu Kristu Ishe wedu. **(aiōnios g166)**

6 Zvino tichatii? Ticharambira muchivi kuti nyasha dziwande
here? 2 Ngazvisadaro! Isu takafa kuchivi, ticharamba tichirarama
sei machiri? 3 Kana hamuzivi here kuti isu tese takabhabhatidzwa
muna Kristu Jesu, takabhabhatidzwa murufu rwake? 4 Naizvozvo
takavigwa pamwe naye murufu nerubhabhatidzo; kuti sezvo
Kristu akamutswa kubva kuvakafa nekubwinya kwaBaba,
saizvozvo isuwo tifambe pautsva hweupenyu. 5 Nokuti kana
takadzvarwa pamwe pakufanana kwerufu rwake, asi tichadarowo
pakumuka kwake; 6 tichiziva izvi, kuti munhu wedu wekare
wakarovererwa pamwe naye, kuti muviri wechivi uparadzwe, kuti
isu tisachishumira chivi; 7 nokuti uyo wakafa wakasunungurwa
pachivi. 8 Zvino kana takafa pamwe naKristu, tinotenda kuti
tichararamawo pamwe naye; 9 tichiziva kuti Kristu amutswa
kubva kuvakafa haafizve; rufu haruchina simba pamusoro

pake. 10 Nokuti pakuti wakafa, wakafa kamwe kuchivi; zvino
pakuti anorarama, anorarama kuna Mwari. 11 Saizvozvo nemwi
zviverengei semakafa zvirokwazvo kuchivi, asi munorarama
kuna Mwari naKristu Jesu Ishe wedu. 12 Naizvozvo chivi
ngachirege kutonga mumuviri wenyu unofa, kuti muchiteerere
kuchiva kwacho; 13 uye musapa mitezo yenyu ive midziyo
yekusarurama kuchivi; asi muzvipe imwi kuna Mwari sevapenyu
kubva kuvakafa, nemitezo yenyu ive midziyo yekururama kuna
Mwari. 14 Nokuti chivi hachizotongi pamusoro penyu; nokuti
hamusi pasi pemurairo, asi pasi penyasha. 15 Ko zvino?
Tichatadza here, nokuti hatisi pasi pemurairo, asi pasi penyasha?
Ngazvisadaro! 16 Hamuzivi here kuti uyo wamunozvipa
kwaari muve varanda vekumuteerera, muri varanda vaiye
wamunoteerera; kana vechivi chinoisa kurufu, kana vekuteerera
kunoisa kukururama? 17 Asi Mwari ngaavongwe, kuti maiva
varanda vechivi, asi mava kuteerera kubva pamoyo muenzaniso
wedzidziso wamakakumikidzwa kwauri; 18 uye masunungurwa
kubva pachivi, makaitwa varanda vekururama. 19 Ndinotaura
nenzira yevanhu nekuda kweutera hwenyama yenyu; nokuti
sezvamakapa mitezo yenyu kuva varanda kutsvina neuipi
zvinoisa kune zvakaipa, saizvozvo ikozvino ipai mitezo yenyu
kuva varanda vekururama kunoisa kuutsvene. 20 Nokuti pamaiva
varanda vechivi, makange makasununguka pakururama. 21
Naizvozvo maiva nechibereko chei panguva iyo pazvinhu
izvo zvamava kunyadziswa nazvo ikozvino? Nokuti mugumo
wezvinhu izvo rufu. 22 Asi ikozvino zvamakasunungurwa pachivi,
mukaitwa varanda kuna Mwari, mune chibereko chenyu chinoisa
kuutsvene, uye mugumo upenyu husingaperi. **(aiōnios g166)** 23

Nokuti mubairo wechivi rufu, asi chipo chenyasha chaMwari
upenyu husingaperi muna Kristu Jesu Ishe wedu. **(aiōnios g166)**

7 Hamuzivi here, hama (nokuti ndinotaura kuna avo vanoziva
murairo), kuti murairo unotonga munhu nguva yese yaanenge ari
mupenyu? **2** Nokuti mukadzi akawanikwa wakasungwa nemurairo
kumurume anorarama; asi kana murume afa, wasunungurwa
pamurairo wemurume. **3** Naizvozvo zvino kana murume ari
mupenyu, achanzi chifeve kana akava weumwe murume; asi
kana murume afa, wasununguka pamurairo, kuti asava chifeve,
kana akava wemumwe murume. **4** Naizvozvo, hama dzangu,
nemwi makaitwa vakafa kumurairo nemuviri waKristu, kuti
muve veumwe, kuna iye wakamutswa kubva kuvakafa, kuti
tiberekere Mwari zvibereko. **5** Nokuti pataiva munyama, kuchiva
kwezvivi zvaiva kubidikidza nemurairo kwakabata mumitezo yedu
kubereka zvibereko zvinoisa kurufu. **6** Asi zvino takasunungurwa
pamurairo, takafa kune zvatakange takabatwa nazvo, kuti
tishumire muutsva hwemweya, kwete neutsaru hwerugwaro.
7 Ko zvino tichatii? Murairo chivi here? Ngazvisadaro! Asi
handisaiziva chivi, kunze kwekubudikidza nemurairo; nokuti
handisaizivawo ruchiva, kana murairo wakange usina kureva
kuti: Usachiva. **8** Asi chivi, chawana mukana nemurairo, chikaita
mandiri ruchiva rwese; nokuti kunze kwemurairo chivi chakafa.
9 Ini ndakambova mupenyu kunze kwemurairo, asi murairo
pawakasvika, chivi chakava chipenyuzve, neni ndikafa; **10** uye
murairo waiva weupenyu, iwo wakawanikwa neni wava werufu;
11 nokuti chivi, chawana mukana nemurairo, chakandinyengera
chikandiuraya nawo. **12** Naizvozvo mutemo mutsvene, nemurairo
mutsvene, uye wakarurama, uye wakanaka. **13** Naizvozvo
zvakanaka zvakava rufu mandiri here? Ngazvisadaro! Asi chivi,

kuti chiratidzwe kuti chivi, chinobata rufu mandiri nezvakanaka;
kuti chivi nemurairo chive chakaipa kwazvo-kwazvo. **14** Nokuti
tinoziva kuti murairo ndewemweya; asi ini ndiri wenyama,
ndakatengeswa pasi pechivi. **15** Nokuti icho chandinoita,
handichizivi; nokuti chandinoda, ndicho chandisingaiti; asi
chandinovenga, ndicho chandinoita. **16** Zvino kana ndichiita icho
chandisingadi, ndinobvumirana nemurairo kuti wakanaka. **17**
Asi ikozvinowo handisisiri ini ndinochiita, asi chivi chinogara
mandiri. **18** Nokuti ndinoziva kuti mandiri, ndiko kuti munyama
yangu, hamugari chakanaka; nokuti kuda kurimo mandiri, asi
kuita chakanaka handikuwani. **19** Nokuti chakanaka chandinoda,
handiiti; asi chakaipa chandisingadi, ndicho chandinoita. **20** Zvino
kana ndichiita icho chandisingadi ini, handisisiri ini ndinochiita,
asi chivi chinogara mandiri. **21** Naizvozvo ndinowana murairo
wekuti kana ndichida kuita chakanaka, chakaipa chiripo pandiri.
22 Nokuti ndinofara mumurairo waMwari zvinoenderana nemunhu
wemukati; **23** asi ndinoona umwe murairo mumitezo yangu
unorwa nemurairo wemurangariro wangu, uye uchanditapira
kumurairo wechivi uri mumitezo yangu. **24** Ini munhu anosuruvara!
Ndiani achandisunungura pamuviri werufu urwu? **25** Ndinotenda
Mwari kubudikidza naJesu Kristu Ishe wedu. Naizvozvo zvino
nemurangariro ini ndomene ndinoshumira murairo waMwari, asi
nenyama murairo wechivi.

8 Naizvozvo ikozvino hakuna kupiwa mhosva kune vari muna
Kristu Jesu vasingafambi maererano nenyama, asi maererano
neMweya. **2** Nokuti murairo weMweya weupenyu muna Kristu
Jesu wakandisunungura kubva pamurairo wechivi newerufu. **3**
Nokuti zvakange zvisingagoneki nemurairo, pakuti wakange
une utera nekuda kwenyama, Mwari achituma Mwanakomana

wake mumufananidzo wenyama yezvivi, uye nekuda kwechivi,
wakapa mhosva chivi munyama; 4 kuti kururama kwemurairo
kuzadziswe matiri, tisingafambi maererano nenyama, asi
maererano neMweya. 5 Nokuti avo vepanyama vanofunganya
zvinhu zvenyama; asi vari paMweya zvinhu zveMweya. 6 Nokuti
kufunganya kwenyama rufu; asi kufunganya kweMweya upenyu
nerugare; 7 nokuti kufunganya kwenyama ruvengo kuna Mwari;
nokuti hakuzviisi pasi pemurairo waMwari; nokuti hakugoniwo; 8
neavo vari munyama havagoni kufadza Mwari. 9 Asi imwi hamusi
munyama, asi muMweya, kana zvirokwazvo Mweya waMwari
achingogara mamuri. Asi kana umwe asina Mweya waKristu, uyu
haasi wake. 10 Asi kana Kristu ari mamuri, muviri wakafa nekuda
kwechivi, asi mweya upenyu nekuda kwekururama. 11 Zvino
kana Mweya waiye wakamutsa Jesu kubva kuvakafa achigara
mamuri, iye wakamutsa Kristu kubva kuvakafa achararamisawo
miviri yenyu inofa neMweya wake anogara mamuri. 12 Naizvozvo
zvino, hama, tine ngava, kwete kunyama, kuti tirarame maererano
nenyama; 13 nokuti kana muchirarama maererano nenyama,
muchafa; asi kana muchiuraya mabasa emuviri neMweya,
muchararama. 14 Nokuti vese vanotungamirirwa neMweya
waMwari, ndivo vana vaMwari. 15 Nokuti hamuna kugamuchira
mweya weuranda kuti mutyezve, asi makagamuchira mweya
wekuitwa vana, watinodana nawo tichiti: Abha, Baba. 16 Mweya
amene unopupurirana nemweya wedu, kuti tiri vana vaMwari;
17 zvino kana tiri vana, tiri vadyi venhakawo; vadyi venhaka
vaMwari, nevadyi venhaka pamwe naKristu; kana zvirokwazvo
tichitambudzika naye, kuti tikudzwewo pamwe naye. 18 Nokuti
ndinoona kuti matambudziko enguva yaikozvino haana kufanira
kuenzaniswa nekubwinya kuchazoratidzwa kwatiri. 19 Nokuti

tarisiro huru yechisikwa inomirira kubudiswa pachena kwevana
vaMwari. **20** Nokuti chisikwa chakaiswa pasi pekushaiwa
maturo, kwete nekuda, asi nekuda kwaiye wakachiisa pasi;
mutariro **21** kuti chisikwa pachachowo chichasunungurwa kubva
pauranda hwekuora, chiiswe parusununguko rwekubwinya
kwevana vaMwari. **22** Nokuti tinoziva kuti chisikwa chese
chinogomera pamwe nekurwadziwa pamwe chete kusvikira
ikozvino. **23** Zvisati zviri izvo chete, asi nesu tomene, tine
chibereko chekutanga cheMweya, nesu tomene tinogomera
mukati medu, tichimirira kuitwa vana, rudzikunuro rwemuviri
wedu. **24** Nokuti tinoponeswa netariro; asi tariro inoonekwa
haisi tariro; nokuti izvo munhu zvaanoona, achazvitaririreizve?
25 Asi kana tichitarisira chatisingaoni, tinochimirira nemoyo
murefu. **26** Saizvozvo neMweyawo unobatsira utera hwedu;
nokuti hatizivi chatinofanira kunyengeterera sezvinofanira, asi
Mweya amene anotireverera nekugomera kusingatauriki; **27**
zvino iye anonzvera moyo anoziva fungwa yeMweya kuti chii,
nokuti anoreverera vatsvene maererano naMwari. **28** Uye
tinoziva kuti zvinhu zvese zvinobata pamwe kuti zvinakire avo
vanoda Mwari, avo vakadanwa maererano nezano rake. **29**
Nokuti vaakagara aziva, wakagarawo avatemera kuti vafanane
nechimiro cheMwanakomana wake, kuti iye ave dangwe pakati
pehama zhinji; **30** neavo vaakagara atemera, ndivo vaakadanawo;
nevaakadana, ndivo vaakaruramisawo; nevaakaruramisa, ndivo
vaakakudzawo. **31** Ko zvino tichatii kuzvinhu izvi? Kana Mwari
ari kwatiri, ndiani achatirwisa? **32** Iye asina kutongoramba
neMwanakomana wake pachake, asi wakamukumikidza nekuda
kwedu tese, angarega sei kutipa zvese pachena pamwe
nayewo? **33** Ndiani achapa mhosva pavasanangurwa vaMwari?

NdiMwari anoti vakarurama; 34 ndiani anopa mhosva? NdiKristu
wakafa, uye zvikuru wakamutswawo, uye ari kuruoko rwerudyi
rwaMwari, uye anotireverera. 35 Ndiani achatiparadzanisa
nerudo rwaKristu? Kutambudzika, kana kumanikidzika, kana
kushushwa, kana nzara, kana kushama, kana njodzi, kana
munondo here? 36 Sezvazvakanyorwa kuti: Nekuda kwenyu
tinourawa zuva rese; tinoverengwa semakwai ekubaiwa. 37 Asi
pazvinhu izvi zvese tiri vakundi nekupfuurisa naiye wakatida.
38 Nokuti ndine chokwadi kuti harwusi rufu kana upenyu kana
vatumwa kana utungamiriri kana masimba kana zvinhu zviripo
kana zvinhu zvinouya 39 kana urefu kana udzamu kana chimwe
chisikwa chipi zvacho chingagona kutiparadzanisa nerudo
rwaMwari rwuri muna Kristu Jesu Ishe wedu.

9 Ndinotaura chokwadi muna Kristu, handinyepi, hana
yangu ichipupurirana neni muMweya Mutsvene, 2 kuti
ndinoshushikana kwazvo, neshungu dzisingaperi mumoyo
mangu. 3 Nokuti ndaishuva kuti ini ndomene nditukwe kuna
Kristu nekuda kwehama dzangu, verudzi rwangu panyama;
4 vari VaIsraeri, vane kuitwa vana, nekubwinya, nesungano,
nekupiwa kwemurairo, neushumiri hwaMwari, nezvivimbiso, 5
madzibaba ndeavo, naKristu wakabva kwavari panyama, ari
pamusoro pezvese, Mwari anokudzwa narinhi. Ameni. **(aiōn g165)**
6 Asi kwete shoko raMwari serakakundikana. Nokuti havasi
vese vakabva kuna Israeri, vari VaIsraeri; 7 kwete nokuti imbeu
yaAbhurahama, vese vana; asi zvinonzi: Kuna Isaka ndiko
kuchadanwa mbeu yako. 8 Ndiko kuti, havasi vana venyama,
ivo vari vana vaMwari; asi vana vechivimbiso vanoverengerwa
kumbeu. 9 Nokuti iri ishoko rechivimbiso rinoti: Nenguva ino
ndichauya, uye Sara achava nemwanakomana. 10 Handizvo

chete, asi naRibheka wakati ava nemimba neumwe, Isaka
baba vedu; **11** nokuti vana vasati vaberekwa, kana kumboita
chakanaka kana chakaipa, kuti zano raMwari maererano
nesananguro rigare, kwete kubva pamabasa, asi kubva kune
anodana, **12** zvakataurwa kwaari kuti: Mukuru achashumira
mudiki, **13** sezvazvakanyorwa zvichinzi: Jakobho ndakamuda,
asi Esau ndakamuvenga. **14** Ko zvino tichatii? Kusarurama kuriko
kuna Mwari here? Ngazvisadaro! **15** Nokuti anoti kuna Mozisi:
Ndichava netsitsi kune wandine tsitsi naye, ndichanzwira ngoni
wandinonzwira ngoni. **16** Naizvozvo zvakadaro hazvisi zveanoda,
kana zveanomhanya, asi zvaMwari anonzwira tsitsi. **17** Nokuti
rugwaro rwunoti kuna Farao: Ndizvozvi zvandakakumutsira, kuti
ndiratidze simba rangu mauri, uye kuti zita rangu riparidzwe
panyika yese. **18** Naizvozvo zvino anonzwira tsitsi iye waanoda;
uye anowomesa moyo wewaanoda. **19** Zvino iwe uchati kwandiri:
Iye achiri kuwanirei mhosva? Nokuti ndiani angapikisa kuda
kwake? **20** Haiwa, iwe munhu ndiwe ani anokakavadza Mwari?
Chakaumbiwa chingati here kune wakaumba: Wakandiitirei
sezvizvi? **21** Kana muumbi haana simba pamusoro pevhu here,
kuti nebundu rimwe aite mudziyo umwe unokudzwa, neumwe
unozvidzwa? **22** Uye kana Mwari achida kuratidza hasha,
nekuzivisa simba rake, wakatakura nemoyo murefu kwazvo
midziyo yehasha yakagadzirirwa kuparadzwa; **23** uye kuti azivise
fuma yekubwinya kwake pamidziyo yetsitsi, yaakagara agadzirira
kubwinya, **24** nesu, vaakadana, yatiri isu, kusiri kuVaJudha
chete, asi nekuvahedheni? **25** Sezvaanorevawo muna Hosiya
achiti: Ndichavaidza vanhu vangu ivo vasiri vanhu vangu; naiye
wakange asingadikanwi mudikanwi; **26** zvino zvichaitika kuti,
panzvimbo pazvakanzi kwavari: Hamusi vanhu vangu imwi, ipapo

vachaidzwa vana vaMwari mupenyu. **27** Isaya anodanidzirawo
maererano naIsraeri achiti: Kunyange uwandu hwevana vaIsraeri
hukaita sejecha regungwa, vakasara vachaponeswa; **28**
nokuti achapedza basa nekurigurisira mukururama; nokuti Ishe
achagurisira basa panyika. **29** Uye Isaya sezvaakagara areva
achiti: Dai Ishe wehondo asina kutisiira mbeu, tingadai takava
seSodhoma, uye takaitwa takafanana neGomora. **30** Ko tichatii?
Kuti vahedheni vasingatsvaki kururama, vakabata kururama,
iko kururama kunobva parutendo; **31** asi Israeri, achitsvaka
murairo wekururama, haana kusvika pamurairo wekururama. **32**
Nekuda kwei? Nokuti havana kutsvaka nerutendo, asi nezvainge
namabasa emurairo; nokuti vakagumburwa pabwe rekugumbura.
33 Sezvazvakanyorwa zvichinzi: Tarira, ndinoisa paZiyoni ibwe
rekugumbura nedombo rechipinganidzo; uye ani nani anotenda
kwaari haanganyadziswi.

10 Hama, chishuwo chemoyo wangu nemukumbiro kuna
Mwari pamusoro paIsraeri ndiko kuti vaponeswe. **2** Nokuti
ndinovapupurira kuti vanoshingairira Mwari, asi kwete paruzivo;
3 nokuti vasingazivi kururama kwaMwari, uye vachitsvaka
kumisa kururama kwavo pachavo, vakasazviisa pasi pekururama
kwaMwari. **4** Nokuti Kristu mugumo wemurairo mukururama
kuna ani nani anotenda. **5** Nokuti Mozisi anonyora kururama
kuri kwemurairo, kuti munhu anoita zvinhu izvi achararama
nazvo. **6** Asi kururama kunobva parutendo kunotaura sezvizvi:
Usati mumoyo mako: Ndiani achakwira kudenga? Ndiko kuti
kuburusa Kristu; **7** kana kuti: Ndiani achaburukira mukudzika?
Ndiko kuti kukwidza Kristu kubva kuvakafa. **(Abyssos g12)** **8**
Asi kunoti kudini? Shoko riri pedo newe, mumuromo mako
nemumoyo mako; iri ishoko rerutendo ratinoparidza; **9** kuti

kana iwe ukabvuma nemuromo wako Ishe Jesu, uye ukatenda
mumoyo mako kuti Mwari wakamumutsa kubva kuvakafa,
uchaponeswa; **10** nokuti nemoyo umwe anotenda mukururama,
uye nemuromo anobvuma mukuponeswa. **11** Nokuti rugwaro
rwunoti: Ani nani anotenda kwaari haangazonyadziswi. **12** Nokuti
hapana musiyano pakati pemuJudha nemuGiriki; nokuti Ishe
ndeumwe wevese, wakafuma kune vese vanodana kwaari. **13**
Nokuti wese ani nani achadana kuzita raIshe achaponeswa.
14 Zvino vachadana sei wavasina kutenda kwaari? Uye
vachatenda sei wavasina kunzwa nezvake? Uye vachanzwa
sei vasina anoparidza? **15** Zvino vachaparidza sei kana vasina
kutumwa? Sezvazvakanyorwa zvichinzi: Dzakanaka sei tsoka
dzevanoparidza evhangeri yerugare, dzevanoparidza evhangeri
yezvakanaka? **16** Asi vese havana kuteerera evhangeri. Nokuti
Isaya anoti: Ishe, ndiani wakatenda zvatakasuma? **17** Naizvozvo
rutendo rwunobva mukunzwa, nekunzwa neshoko raMwari.
18 Asi ndinoti: Havana kunzwa here? Hongu zvirokwazvo,
inzwi ravo rakabuda kunyika yese, nemashoko avo kumigumo
yenyika. **19** Asi ndinoti: Israeri haana kunzwisisa here?
Pakutanga Mozisi anoti: Ini ndichakumutsirai godo nevasiri rudzi,
nerudzi rusingafungi ndichakutsamwisai. **20** NaIsaya akashinga
anotiwo: Ndakawanikwa nevasina kunditsvaka, ndakaonekwa
kune vasina kundibvunza. **21** Asi kuna Israeri anoti: Zuva
rese ndakatandavadza maoko angu kuvanhu vasingateereri
nevanokakavara.

11 Naizvozvo ndinoti: Mwari wakarasa vanhu vake here?
Ngazvisadaro! Nokuti iniwo ndiri muIsraeri, kubva pambeu
yaAbhurahama, werudzi rwaBhenjamini. **2** Mwari haana kurasa
vanhu vake vaakagara aziva. Kana hamuzivi kuti rugwaro

rwunoti kudini kuna Eria here? Kuti anoreverera sei kuna Mwari
achipesana neVaIsraeri, achiti: 3 Ishe, vakauraya vaporofita
venyu, uye vakaputsa aritari dzenyu; zvino ini ndasara ndega, uye
vanotsvaka upenyu hwangu. 4 Asi mhinduro yaMwari inoti kudii
kwaari? Inoti: Ndakazvisiira zvuru zvinomwe zvevarume, vasina
kufugamira ibvi kuna Bhaari. 5 Zvino saizvozvo nemunguva
yaikozvino variko vakasara maererano nesananguro yenyasha.
6 Asi kana zviri zvenyasha, hazvichabvi pamabasa; kana
zvisakadaro, nyasha hadzisisiri nyasha. Asi kana zvichibva
pamabasa, hadzisati dzichiri nyasha; kana zvisakadaro basa
harisati richiri basa. 7 Ko zvino? Israeri zvaakange achitsvaka,
haana kuzviwana, asi vasanangurwa vakazviwana, vamwewo
vakaomeswa; 8 sezvazvakanyorwa, zvichinzi: Mwari wakavapa
mweya wehope huru, meso kuti varege kuona, nenzeve kuti
varege kunzwa, kusvikira zuva ranhasi. 9 NaDhavhidhi anoti:
Tafura yavo ngaiitwe rudzingi nemusungo, nechigumbuso
nekutsiva kwavari; 10 meso avo ngaasvibirwe kuti varege kuona,
uye mukotamise musana wavo narinhi. 11 Naizvozvo ndinoti:
Vakagumbuswa kuti vawe here? Ngazvisadaro! Asi nekudarika
kwavo ruponeso rwakasvika kuvahedheni, kuvamutsira godo. 12
Zvino kana kudarika kwavo kuri fuma yenyika, nekukundikana
kwavo ifuma yevahedheni, zvikuru sei kuzara kwavo? 13 Nokuti
ndinotaura kwamuri vahedheni; sezvo ndiri ini muapositori
wevahedheni, ndinokudza ushumiri hwangu; 14 kuti zvimwe
ndingamutsira godo venyama yangu, uye ndiponese vamwe
vavo. 15 Nokuti kana kuraswa kwavo kuri kuyananiswa
kwenyika, kugamuchirwa kuchaveiko, kunze kwekuti upenyu
hunobva kuvakafa? 16 Zvino kana chibereko chekutanga chiri
chitsvene, bunduwo rakadaro; uye kana mudzi uri mutsvene,

nematavi akadaro. 17 Asi kana mamwe ematavi akavhuniwa,
newe uri muorivhi wekudondo ukabatanidzwa pakati pawo,
ukava mugovani pamwe nawo pamudzi nepamafuta emuorivhi,
18 usazvikudza pamusoro pematavi; asi kana uchizvikudza,
hausi iwe anotakura mudzi, asi mudzi unokutakura iwe. 19
Zvino uchati: Matavi akavhuniwa, kuti ini ndibatanidzwe. 20
Zvakanaka; nekusatenda vakavhuniwa, iwe umire nerutendo.
Usazvikudza, asi itya; 21 nokuti kana Mwari asina kurega
matavi echisikirwo, zvimwe haangakuregi iwewo. 22 Zvino tarira
unyoro nekuomarara kwaMwari; kune vanowa, kuomarara;
asi kwauri, unyoro, kana uchigara paunyoro hwake; kana
zvikasadaro newe ungatemwa. 23 Naivowo, kana vasingagari
pakusatenda, vachabatanidzwa, nokuti Mwari anogona
kuvabatanidzazve. 24 Nokuti kana iwe wakatemwa kumuorivhi uri
wedondo pachisikirwo, ukabatanidzwa zvinopesana nechisikirwo
pamuorivhi wakasimwa, vangabatanidzwa zvikuru sei avo vari
matavi echisikirwo pamuorivhi wekwavo? 25 Nokuti handidi
kuti musaziva, hama, zvechakavanzika ichi, kuti murege
kuzviita vakangwara, kuti kuomeswa kwemoyo kwakawira Israeri
muchidimbu kusvikira kwapinda kuzara kwavahedheni; 26
saizvozvowo Israeri wese achaponeswa; sezvazvakanyorwa
zvichinzi: PaZiyoni pachabva Musununguri achabvisa kusada
Mwari kuna Jakobho. 27 Uye iyi isungano yangu kwavari,
pandichabvisa zvivi zvavo. 28 Maererano neevhangeri vavengi
nekuda kwenyu; asi maererano nekusanangura vadikanwi
nekuda kwemadzibaba; 29 nokuti zvipo nekudana kwaMwari
hazvishanduki. 30 Nokuti semwiwo kare musina kuteerera
Mwari, asi zvino makanzwirwa tsitsi nekusateerera kwavo;
31 saizvozvo naivava ikozvino havana kuteerera, kuti netsitsi

dzenyu naivo vanzwirwe tsitsi; **32** nokuti Mwari wakavapfigira
vese mukusateera, kuti ave netsitsi kwavari vese. **(eleēsē
g1653)** **33** Haiwa kudzika kwefuma, zvese yeuchenjeri neruzivo
rwaMwari! Kutonga kwake hakunzverwi zvakadini, nenzira dzake
hadzirondwi! **34** Nokuti ndiani wakaziva fungwa yaIshe? Kana
ndiani wakange ari murairidzi wake? **35** Kana ndiani wakatanga
kupa kwaari, uye zvichadzorerwa kwaari? **36** Nokuti zvese
zvinobva kwaari, nemaari, zvinoenda kwaari; kubwinya ngakuve
kwaari kusvika narinhi. Ameni. **(aiōn g165)**
12 Naizvozvo ndinokukumbirisai, hama, netsitsi dzaMwari,
mupire miviri yenyu, chive chibairo chipenyu, chitsvene,
chinogamuchirika kuna Mwari, ndiko kunamata kwenyu
kunonzwisisika. **2** Uye musazvifananidza nenyika ino, asi
mushandurwe nekuvandudzwa kwefungwa yenyu, kuti muidze
chiri chido chaMwari chakanaka uye chinogamuchirika uye
chakazara. **(aiōn g165)** **3** Nokuti ndinoti, nenyasha dzakapiwa
kwandiri, kune umwe neumwe ari pakati penyu, arege kuzvifunga
kuti mukuru kupfuura paanofanira kufunga napo; asi afunge
neuchenjeri, Mwari sezvaakagovera umwe neumwe chiyero
cherutendo. **4** Nokuti sezvatine mitezo mizhinji pamuviri umwe, asi
mitezo yese haina basa rakafanana; **5** saizvozvo tiri vazhinji, tiri
muviri umwe muna Kristu, uye umwe neumwe tiri mitezo weumwe
kune umwe. **6** Uye tine zvipo zvakasiyana maererano nenyasha
dzinopiwa kwatiri; kungava kuporofita, ngatiporofite nechiyero
cherutendo; **7** kana ushumiri, ngatishande paushumiri; kana
anodzidzisa, pakudzidzisa; **8** kana anoraira, pakuraira; anopa,
ngaape nemoyo wese; anotonga, ngaatonge nekushingaira;
anoitira tsitsi, nemufaro. **9** Rudo ngaruve rwechokwadi. Semai
zvakaipa, makanamatira zvakanaka. **10** Dananai zvikuru

nerudo rwehama; pakukudza muchitangirana. 11 Musava
neusimbe pakushingaira; mupise pamweya; muchishumira
Ishe; 12 muchifara mutariro; muchitsungirira padambudziko;
muchirambira mumunyengetero; 13 muchigovera pakushaiwa
kwevatsvene; muchishingirira kugamuchira vaeni. 14 Ropafadzai
vanokushushai; ropafadzai, musatuka. 15 Farai nevanofara,
uye chemai nevanochema. 16 Ivai vemoyo umwe, umwe kune
umwe. Musafunganya zvinhu zvakakwirira, asi mufambidzane
navanozvininipisa. Musazviidza vakachenjera. 17 Musatsiva
ani zvake chakaipa nechakaipa. Muchirangarirai zvakarurama
pamberi pevanhu vese. 18 Kana zvichigona, sezvinobva kwamuri,
garai nerugare nevanhu vese. 19 Vadikanwi, musazvitsivira,
asi ipai hasha nzvimbo; nokuti kwakanyorwa kuchinzi: Kutsiva
ndekwangu, ini ndicharipira, anodaro Ishe. 20 Naizvozvo kana
muvengi wako ane nzara, mupe kudya; kana ane nyota,
munwise; nokuti mukuita izvozvo, uchadurikidza mazimbe emoto
pamusoro wake. 21 Usakundwa nechakaipa, asi kunda chakaipa
nechakanaka.

13 Mweya umwe neumwe ngauzviise pasi pemasimba
epamusoro; nokuti hakuna simba kunze kwerakabva kuna Mwari;
masimba aripo akagadzwa naMwari. 2 Naizvozvo anopikisa
simba anopikisa chimiso chaMwari; zvino ivo vanopikisa
vanozvigamuchirira kuraswa. 3 Nokuti vatongi havasi chityiso
kumabasa akanaka, asi kune akaipa. Zvino unoda kusatya
simba here? Ita zvakanaka, zvino uchava nerumbidzo kubva
kwariri; 4 nokuti ndiro muranda waMwari kuti zvikunakire. Asi
kana uchiita zvakaipa, itya; nokuti harina kubatira munondo
pasina; nokuti muranda waMwari, mutsivi pahasha kune anoita
zvakaipa. 5 Naizvozvo zvakafanira kuzviisa pasi, kwete nekuda

kwehasha chete, asi nekuda kwehanawo. 6 Nokuti nekuda
kwezvizvi munoterawo; nokuti varanda vaMwari, vanoramba
vachibatirira chinhu ichochi. 7 Naizvozvo ripirai vese zvakafanira:
Mutero kuna vanofanira mutero; mubhadharo kune vanofanira
mubhadharo; kutyiwa kune vanofanira kutyiwa; rukudzo kune
vanofanira rukudzo. 8 Musava nengava nemunhu, kunze
kwerekudanana; nokuti anoda umwe, wazadzisa murairo. 9 Nokuti
izvi zvekuti: Usapomba, usauraya, usaba, usapupura nhema,
usachiva, kana kune murairowo upi neupi, zvakasanganiswa
pashoko iri, rekuti: Ude wekwako sezvaunozvida iwe. 10 Rudo
haruiti zvakaipa kune wekwako; naizvozvo rudo kuzadzisika
kwemurairo. 11 Uye izvi, muchiziva nguva, kuti ratova awa rekuti
timuke pahope; nokuti ikozvino ruponeso rwedu rwava pedo
kupfuura patakatenda. 12 Usiku hwaenda, uye zuva rava pedo;
naizvozvo ngatibvise mabasa erima, uye ngatishonge zvombo
zvechiedza. 13 Ngatifambe zvakafanira, sapamasikati, kwete
mumitambo yemafaro akaipa nekuraradza, kwete pamabonde
nekunyangadza, kwete mugakava negodo. 14 Asi pfekai Ishe
Jesu Kristu, musafunganyira nyama, mukuchiva.

14 Zvino ane utera parutendo mugamuchirei, kwete negakava
pamaonero. 2 Umwe anotenda kudya zvese, asi ane utera anodya
miriwo. 3 Anodya ngaarege kuzvidza asingadyi, uye asingadyi
ngaarege kutonga anodya; nokuti Mwari wakamugamuchira. 4
Iwe ndiwe ani anotonga muranda weumwe? Anomira kana kuwa
kuna ishe wake pachake. Achamiswa zvirokwazvo; nokuti Mwari
anogona kumumisa. 5 Umwe anotemera zuva kupfuura rimwe
zuva; umwe anotemera zuva rimwe nerimwe zvakafanana. Umwe
neumwe ngaazivisise mumurangariro wake pachake. 6 Uyo
anorangarira zuva, anorirangarira muna Ishe; neasingarangariri

zuva, haarangariri muna Ishe; anodya anodya kuna Ishe, nokuti
anovonga Mwari; uye asingadyi haadyi muna Ishe, uye anovonga
Mwari. 7 Nokuti hakuna umwe kwatiri anozviraramira, uye
hakuna anozvifira. 8 Nokuti kana tichirarama, tinoraramira
Ishe; uye kana tichifa, tinofira Ishe; naizvozvo kana tichirarama,
kana tichifa, tiri vaIshe. 9 Nokuti naKristu wakafira izvozvi,
uye akamuka, akararamazve kuti ave Ishe wevese vakafa
nevapenyu. 10 Zvino iwe unotongerei hama yako? Kana newe
unozvidzirei hama yako? Nokuti isu tese tichamira pamberi
pechigaro chekutonga chaKristu. 11 Nokuti kwakanyorwa
kuchinzi: Ini ndinorarama, anodaro Ishe; ibvi rimwe nerimwe
richandifugamira, nerurimi rumwe nerumwe rwuchabvuma kuna
Mwari. 12 Naizvozvo zvino umwe neumwe wedu achazvidavirira
pachake kuna Mwari. 13 Naizvozvo ngatirege kuva tichatongana;
asi zviri nani mutonge izvi, kuti tisaisira hama chigumbuso kana
chipinganidzo. 14 Ndinoziva uye ndine chokwadi muna Ishe
Jesu, kuti hakuna chinhu chakasviba pachacho; asi kune uyo
anofunga kuti chakasviba, kwaari chakasviba. 15 Asi kana
hama yako ichishungurudzwa nekudya, hauchafambi maererano
nerudo. Usamuparadza nekudya kwako, uyo Kristu waakafira.
16 Naizvozvo zvakanaka zvenyu ngazvirege kunyombwa. 17
Nokuti ushe hwaMwari hahusi kudya nechinwiwa, asi kururama
nerugare nemufaro muMweya Mutsvene. 18 Nokuti anoshumira
Kristu pazvinhu izvi, anogamuchirika kuna Mwari, uye anotendwa
kuvanhu. 19 Naizvozvo zvino ngatitsvakisise zvinhu zverugare,
nezvinhu zvekuvakana. 20 Rega kuparadza basa raMwari
nekuda kwekudya. Zvese zvakachena, asi zvakaipa kumunhu
anodya nechigumbuso. 21 Zvakanaka kusadya nyama, kana
kunwa waini, kana chimwe hama yako chaingagumburwa nacho

kana kukanganiswa kana kushaiwa simba. **22** Iwe une rutendo
here? Iva narwo pachako pamberi paMwari. Wakaropafadzwa
asingazvitongi pachinhu chaanotendera. **23** Asi asina chokwadi,
kana achidya, wava nemhosva, nokuti haadyi nerutendo; uye
chese chisingabvi parutendo, chivi.

15 Zvino isu tine simba tinofanira kutakura utera hwevasina
simba, uye tisingazvifadzi isu. **2** Naizvozvo umwe neumwe
wedu ngaafadze umwe wake pane zvakanaka pakumuvaka. **3**
Nokuti naKristu haana kuzvifadza iye, asi, sezvazvakanyorwa
zvichinzi: Kutuka kwevakakutukai kwakawira pamusoro pangu.
4 Nokuti zvese zvakagara zvanyorwa, zvakagara zvanyorerwa
kudzidza kwedu, kuti nemoyo murefu uye nekunyaradza
kwemagwaro tive netariro. **5** Asi dai Mwari wemoyo murefu
newenyaradzo apa kwamuri kuva nemoyo umwe pakati penyu
maererano naKristu Jesu; **6** kuti nemoyo umwe nemuromo
umwe mukudze Mwari, ivo Baba vaIshe wedu Jesu Kristu.
7 Naizvozvo gamuchiranai, Kristu sezvaakatigamuchirawo,
ruve rukudzo rwaMwari. **8** Zvino ndinoti, Jesu Kristu wakava
muranda wedzingiso nekuda kwechokwadi chaMwari, kuti
asimbise zvivimbiso zvemadzibaba; **9** uye vahedheni vakudze
Mwari nekuda kwetsitsi; sezvazvakanyorwa zvichinzi: Nekuda
kweizvozvi ndichakureururai pakati pevahedheni, nekuimbira
zita renyu rumbidzo. **10** Uyezve anoti: Farai, vahedheni,
pamwe nevanhu vake. **11** Uyezve: Rumbidzai Ishe imwi
vahedheni vese; mumukudzewo imwi vanhu vese. **12**
Uyezve Isaya anoti: Uchavapo mudzi waJese, neachasimukira
kutonga vahedheni; vahedheni vachavimba kwaari. **13** Daiwo
Mwari wetariro akuzadzai nemufaro wese uye nerugare
muchitenda, kuti muwedzere patariro, nesimba reMweya

Mutsvene. 14 Zvino ini ndomene ndinozivisisa nezvenyu,
hama dzangu, kuti nemwi pachenyu muzere nekunaka,
makazadzwa neruzivo rwese, munogonawo kurairana. 15 Asi,
hama, ndinokunyorerai ndakatsunga zvikuru, neimwe nzira,
ndichiita sendinokuyeuchidzai, nekuda kwenyasha dzandakapiwa
naMwari, 16 kuti ndive mushumiri waJesu Kristu kuvahedheni,
ndichishumira evhangeri yaMwari, kuti chibairo chevahedheni
chigamuchirike, chichiitwa chitsvene neMweya Mutsvene. 17
Naizvozvo ndine kuzvikudza muna Kristu Jesu pazvinhu
zvemaererano naMwari; 18 nokuti handingashingi kutaura
chero chinhu chaizvo Kristu zvaasina kuita kubudikidza
neni, kuti vahedheni vateerereswe, neshoko uye nebasa,
19 musimba rezviratidzo nezvishamiso, musimba reMweya
waMwari; naizvozvo kubva paJerusarema nekwakapoteredza
kusvikira Iririkumu ndakaparidza zvakazara evhangeri yaKristu;
20 nokudaro ndakashingaira kuparidza evhangeri, kwete
pakambodanwa Kristu, kuti ndirege kuvaka pamusoro penheyo
dzeumwe; 21 asi, sezvazvakanyorwa zvichinzi: Vasina kuudzwa
zvake, vachaona, nevasina kunzwa, vachanzwisisa. 22 Nekuda
kweizvozviwo ndakadzivirirwa kazhinji kuuya kwamuri; 23 asi
ikozvino zvandisisina nzvimbo pamatunhu awa, uye ndine
chishuwo chikuru kwemakore mazhinji chekuuya kwamuri; 24
saizvozvo kana ndichaenda kuSipania, ndichauya kwamuri; nokuti
ndinovimba kukuonai parwendo rwangu, nekuperekedzwa nemwi
ikoko, kana ndatanga ndambogutswa muchikamu ndinemwi.
25 Asi ikozvinowo ndinoenda kuJerusarema, ndichishumira
vatsvene. 26 Nokuti zvakavafadza Makedhonia neAkaya kupa
chimwe chipo varombo vevatsvene vari paJerusarema. 27
Nokuti zvakavafadza, uye vane ngava navo. Nokuti kana

vahedheni vakaisawo ruoko pazvinhu zvavo zvemweya, vane
ngavawo rekuvashandira pazvinhu zvenyama. **28** Naizvozvo
kana ndapedza chinhu ichi, ndaisa mucherechedzo chibereko ichi
kwavari, ndichabva ndiende kuSipania ndichipfuura nekwenyu.
29 Uye ndinoziva kuti kana ndichiuya kwamuri ndichauya
pakuzara kwemaropafadzo eevhangeri yaKristu. **30** Zvino
ndinokukumbirisai, hama, nekuda kwaIshe wedu Jesu Kristu,
uye nekuda kwerudo rweMweya, kuti murwise pamwe neni
paminyengetero kuna Mwari pamusoro pangu; **31** kuti
ndisunungurwe kune vasingatendi muJudhiya, uye kuti basa
rangu reJerusarema rigamuchirike kuvatsvene; **32** kuti ndiuye
kwamuri nemufaro nechido chaMwari, ndivandudzwe pamwe
nemwi. **33** Zvino Mwari werugare ngaave nemwi mese. Ameni.
16 Ndinorumbidza kwamuri Febhe hanzvadzi yedu, anova
murandakadzi wekereke iri paKenikireya; **2** kuti mumugamuchire
muna Ishe sezvinofanira vatsvene, uye kuti mumubatsire
panhau ipi neipi yaangashaiwa kwamuri; nokuti iyewo wakava
mubatsiri wevazhinji, newangu ndomene. **3** Kwazisai Prisira
naAkwira vashandi pamwe neni muna Kristu Jesu. **4** Ivo
nekuda kweupenyu hwangu vakaradzika mutsipa wavo pachavo,
vandisingavongi ini ndega, asi nemakereke ese evahedheni;
5 kwazisaiwo kereke iri paimba yavo. Kwazisai Epaeneto
mudikanwi wangu, anova chibereko chekutanga cheAkaya
muna Kristu. **6** Kwazisai Maria, wakatishandira zvikuru. **7**
Kwazisai Andoroniko naJunia hama dzangu nevakasungwa
pamwe neni, vane mbiri pakati pevaapositori, vakanditangirawo
kuva muna Kristu. **8** Kwazisai Amupiriyasi mudikanwi wangu
muna Ishe. **9** Kwazisai Obhano mushandi pamwe nesu
muna Kristu, naStako mudikanwi wangu. **10** Kwazisai Apere

anotendwa muna Kristu. Kwazisai vekwaArisitobhuro. 11
Kwazisai Herodhio hama yangu. Kwazisai vekwaNakiso, vari
muna Ishe. 12 Kwazisai Trufaina naTrufosa vakadzi vanoshanda
muna Ishe. Kwazisai Perisisi mukadzi anodikanwa, wakashanda
zvikuru muna Ishe. 13 Kwazisai Rufosi wakasanangurwa
muna Ishe, namai vake vari vanguwo. 14 Kwazisai Asingirita,
Firegoni, Herimasi, Patrobhasi, Herimesi, nehama dzinavo. 15
Kwazisai Firorogosi naJuria, Nerusi nehanzvadzi yake, naOrimba,
nevatsvene vese vanavo. 16 Kwazisanai nekutsvoda kutsvene.
Makereke aKristu anokukwazisai. 17 Zvino ndinokukumbirisai,
hama, ngwarirai avo vanoita mhesaniso uye zvigumbuso,
zvinopesana nedzidziso yamakadzidza imwi, uye muvanzvenge.
18 Nokuti vakadaro havashandiri Ishe wedu Jesu Kristu, asi
dumbu ravo; uye neshoko rakanaka nekutaura kwakanaka
vanonyengera moyo yevasina mhosva. 19 Nokuti kuteerera
kwenyu kwakasvika kune vese. Naizvozvo ndinofara pamusoro
penyu; asi ndinoda kuti muve vakachenjera kune chakanaka,
asi vakachena kune chakaipa. 20 Zvino Mwari werugare
achakurumidza kupwanya Satani pasi petsoka dzenyu. Nyasha
dzaIshe wedu Jesu Kristu ngadzive nemwi. Ameni. 21 Timotio,
mushandi pamwe neni, naRukio naJasoni naSosipatro hama
dzangu vanokukwazisai. 22 Ini Tetiosi, anonyora tsamba,
ndinokukwazisai muna Ishe. 23 Gayosi, mugamuchiri wangu
nekereke yese, anokukwazisai. Erastosi muchengeti wemari
yeguta anokukwazisai, naKwaritosi hama. 24 Nyasha dzaIshe
wedu Jesu Kristu ngadzive nemwi mese. Ameni. 25 Zvino
kune ane simba rekukusimbisai sezvinoreva evhangeri yangu
nekuparidzwa kwaJesu Kristu, zvichienderana nekuzarurwa
kwezvakavanzika, zvisina kutaurwa zvakavanzwa nguva dzakare,

(aiōnios g166) **26** asi ikozvino zvinoratidzwa, uye nemagwaro evaporofita semurairo waMwari wekusingaperi, wakaziviswa kumarudzi ese pakuteerera kwerutendo, **(aiōnios g166)** **27** kuna Mwari iye wakachenjera ega ngakuve nekurumbidzwa naJesu Kristu, kusvika narinhi. Ameni. **(aiōn g165)**

1 VaKorinde

1 Pauro wakadanwa kuva muapositori waJesu Kristu nechido
chaMwari, naSositenesi hama, 2 kukereke yaMwari iri paKorinde,
kune vakaitwa vatsvene muna Jesu Kristu, vakadanwa kuva
vatsvene, pamwe nevese vanodana kuzita raIshe wedu Kristu
Jesu panzvimbo yega-yega, wavo neweduwo: 3 Nyasha
kwamuri nerugare rwunobva kuna Mwari Baba vedu naIshe Jesu
Kristu. 4 Ndinovonga Mwari wangu nguva dzese maererano
nemwi, nekuda kwenyasha dzaMwari dzakapiwa kwamuri
muna Kristu Jesu; 5 kuti pachinhu chese makafumiswa
maari, panhaurwa yese neruzivo rwese, 6 sezvo uchapupu
hwaKristu hwakasimbiswa mamuri; 7 kuti hamushaiwi pane
chimwe chipo, muchimirira kuratidzwa pachena kwaIshe wedu
Jesu Kristu, 8 iye achakusimbisaiwo kusvika kumagumo,
kuti musava nemhosva pazuva raIshe wedu Jesu Kristu.
9 Mwari wakatendeka, wamakadanwa kubudikidza naye
mukudyidzana kweMwanakomana wake Jesu Kristu Ishe
wedu. 10 Zvino ndinokukumbirisai, hama, nezita raIshe
wedu Jesu Kristu, kuti mese mutaure chinhu chimwe, uye
pasava nekupatsanurana pakati penyu, asi muve vakakwana
pamurangariro umwe nemuonero umwe. 11 Nokuti ndakaudzwa
pamusoro penyu, hama dzangu, nevekwaKirowa, kuti kune
makakava pakati penyu. 12 Zvino ndinoreva izvi, kuti umwe
neumwe wenyu anoti: Ini ndiri waPauro, iniwo waAporo, asi
ini waKefasi, iniwo waKristu. 13 Kristu wakapatsanurwa here?
Ko Pauro wakarovererwa pamuchinjikwa imwi here, kana
makabhabhatidzwa muzita raPauro here? 14 Ndinovonga Mwari
kuti handina kubhabhatidza umwe wenyu, kunze kwaKrispo
naGayo; 15 kuti kurege kuva neanoti ndakabhabhatidza

muzita rangu ndomene. **16** Uye ndakabhabhatidzawo imba
yaStefana; kunze kweizvi handizivi kana ndakabhabhatidza umwe
munhu. **17** Nokuti Kristu wakandituma kwete kuzobhabhatidza,
asi kuzoparidza evhangeri; kwete nenjere dzeshoko, kuti
zvimwe muchinjikwa waKristu ushaiswe maturo. **18** Nokuti
shoko remuchinjikwa kuna vanoparadzwa upenzi, asi kwatiri
isu vanoponeswa isimba raMwari. **19** Nokuti kwakanyorwa
kuchinzi: Ndichaparadza njere dzevakachenjera, ndichashaisa
maturo kunzwisisa kwevanzwisisi. **20** Aripi wakachenjera?
Aripi munyori? Aripi mukakavari wenyika ino? Mwari haana
kuita uchenjeri hwenyika ino upenzi here? **(aiōn g165)** **21**
Nokuti zvakadaro muuchenjeri hwaMwari nyika neuchenjeri
haina kuziva Mwari, zvakafadza Mwari neupenzi hwemharidzo
kuponesa vanotenda. **22** Nokuti neVaJudha vanokumbira
chiratidzo, VaGirikiwo vanotsvaka uchenjeri; **23** asi isu tinoparidza
Kristu wakarovererwa pamuchinjikwa, kuVaJudha chigumbuso,
nekuVaGiriki upenzi; **24** asi kune vakadanwa, VaJudha pamwe
neVaGiriki, Kristu isimba raMwari nenjere dzaMwari; **25**
nokuti upenzi hwaMwari hwakachenjera kupfuura hwevanhu,
neutera hwaMwari hwakasimba kupfuura hwevanhu. **26**
Nokuti tarirai kudanwa kwenyu, hama, kuti havasi vazhinji
vakachenjera panyama, havasi vazhinji vane simba, havasi
vazhinji vepamusoro; **27** asi Mwari wakasarudza zvinhu
zveupenzi zvenyika, kuti anyadzise vakachenjera; uye Mwari
wakasarudza zvinhu zveutera zvenyika, kuti anyadzise zvine
simba; **28** nezvinhu zvepasi zvenyika nezvinhu zvinozvidzwa
Mwari wakasarudza, nezvinhu zvisipo, kuti ashaise zvinhu
zviripo maturo; **29** kuti kusava nenyama ingazvikudza pamberi
pake. **30** Asi naye imwi muri muna Kristu Jesu, wakaitirwa

isu uchenjeri hunobva kuna Mwari, nekururama, nekuitwa
vatsvene, nerudzikunuro; 31 kuti sezvazvakanyorwa zvichinzi:
Anozvikudza, ngaazvikudze muna Ishe.
2 Zvino ini, hama, pakusvika kwangu kwamuri, handina
kusvika neunyanzvi hweshoko kana hwenjere, ndichiparidza
kwamuri uchapupu hwaMwari. 2 Nokuti ndakagura kuti
ndisaziva chinhu pakati penyu, kunze kwaJesu Kristu, naiye
wakarovererwa pamuchinjikwa. 3 Uye ini ndakange ndinemwi
muutera nemukutya nemukudedera kukuru. 4 Neshoko rangu
nemharidzo yangu hazvina kuva nemashoko ekugombedzera
enjere dzevanhu, asi mukuratidza kweMweya nekwesimba;
5 kuti rutendo rwenyu rwurege kuva munjere dzevanhu, asi
musimba raMwari. 6 Asi njere tinodzitaura pakati pevakakwana,
asi njere dzisati dziri dzenyika ino, kana dzevatongi venyika ino,
vanozoshaiswa maturo; **(aiōn g165)** 7 asi tinotaura njere dzaMwari
muchakavanzika, dzakavigwa, Mwari dzaakagara agadza nyika
isati yavapo dzive kubwinya kwedu; **(aiōn g165)** 8 dzisina
umwe wevatongi venyika ino wakaziva; nokuti dai vakaziva,
vangadai vasina kuroverera pamuchinjikwa Ishe wekubwinya.
(aiōn g165) 9 Asi sezvazvakanyorwa zvichinzi: Izvo ziso zvarisina
kuona, nenzeve zvaisina kunzwa, nezvisina kupinda mumoyo
wemunhu, izvo Mwari zvaakagadzirira vanomuda. 10 Asi Mwari
wakazarurira isu neMweya wake; nokuti Mweya unonzvera
zvinhu zvese, kunyange zvinhu zvakadzika zvaMwari. 11 Nokuti
ndiani pavanhu anoziva zvemunhu, kunze kwemweya wemunhu
uri maari? Saizvozvowo zvaMwari hakuna munhu anoziva,
kunze kweMweya waMwari. 12 Nesu hatina kugamuchira
mweya wenyika, asi Mweya unobva kuna Mwari, kuti tizive
zvinhu zvatinopiwa pachena naMwari; 13 zvatinotaurawo,

kwete mumashoko njere dzevanhu adzinodzidzisa, asi Mweya
Mutsvene waanodzidzisa, tichienzanisa zvemweya nezvemweya.
14 Asi munhu wechisikirwo haagamuchiri zvinhu zveMweya
waMwari; nokuti upenzi kwaari, uye haagoni kunzwisisa, nokuti
zvinonzverwa pamweya. 15 Asi wemweya anonzvera zvinhu
zvese, asi iye haanzverwi nemunhu. 16 Nokuti ndiani wakaziva
fungwa yaIshe, kuti amuraire? Asi isu tine fungwa yaKristu.
3 Zvino ini, hama, ndakange ndisingagoni kutaura nemwi
sekune veMweya, asi sekune venyama, sekune vacheche muna
Kristu. 2 Ndakakunwisai mukaka, uye kwete kudya kukukutu;
nokuti makange musati mogona kudya, asi naikozvino hamusati
mogona; 3 nokuti muchiri venyama; nokuti zvapachine godo
pakati penyu, negakava nekupatsanurana, hamusi venyama,
muchifamba zvinoenderana nemunhu here? 4 Nokuti kana
umwe achiti: Ini ndiri waPauro, neumwe achiti: Ini waAporo,
hamusi venyama here? 5 Ko Pauro chii, naAporo chii, asi
vabati vamakatenda kubudikidza navo, Ishe sezvaanopawo
umwe neumwe? 6 Ini ndakadzvara, Aporo wakadiridza, asi
Mwari wakakurisa. 7 Naizvozvo anodzvara haasi chinhu, kana
anodiridza, asi Mwari anokudza. 8 Zvino anodzvara neanodiridza
ndevamwe; asi umwe neumwe achagamuchira mubairo wake
zvichienderana nebasa rake. 9 Nokuti tiri vashandi vaMwari
pamwe naye; muri munda waMwari, chivakwa chaMwari.
10 Zvichienderana nenyasha dzaMwari dzakapiwa kwandiri,
semuvaki nyanzvi wakachenjera ndakaronga nheyo, uye umwe
anovaka pamusoro payo. Asi umwe neumwe ngaachenjerere kuti
anovaka sei pamusoro payo. 11 Nokuti hakuna umwe anogona
kuisa imwe nheyo kunze kweiyo yakaiswa, inova Jesu Kristu.
12 Zvino kana umwe achivaka pamusoro penheyo iyi, goridhe,

sirivheri, mabwe anokosha, matanda, uswa, mashanga, **13**
basa reumwe neumwe richaratidzwa; nokuti zuva richazvibudisa
pachena, nokuti richazarurwa mumoto; uye moto uchaidza
basa reumwe neumwe kuti rakadini. **14** Kana basa raani nani
raakavaka pamusoro payo richigara, achagamuchira mubairo.
15 Kana basa raani nani richizopiswa, acharasikirwa; asi iye
amene achaponeswa, asi saizvozvo sewakabuda nemumoto. **16**
Hamuzivi here kuti muri tembere yaMwari, uye Mweya waMwari
unogara mamuri? **17** Kana ani nani achiparadza tembere
yaMwari, Mwari achamuparadza iye; nokuti tembere yaMwari
itsvene, yamuri imwi. **18** Ngakurege kuva neanozvinyengera;
kana umwe pakati penyu achifunga kuti wakachenjera panyika
ino, ngaave benzi, kuti ave wakachenjera. **(aiōn g165)** **19** Nokuti
uchenjeri hwenyika ino upenzi kuna Mwari. Nokuti kwakanyorwa
kuchinzi: Anobata vakachenjera paumhare hwavo; **20** uyezve:
Ishe anoziva ndangariro dzevakachenjera, kuti hadzina maturo.
21 Naizvozvo ngakurege kuva neanozvikudza nevanhu; nokuti
zvinhu zvese ndezvenyu, **22** kana Pauro, kana Aporo, kana
Kefasi, kana nyika, kana upenyu, kana rufu, kana zvinhu zviripo,
kana zvinhu zvinouya; zvese ndezvenyu, **23** uye imwi muri
vaKristu, naKristu ndewaMwari.

4 Munhu ngaatirangarire sezvizvi, sevabati vaKristu,
nevachengeti vezvakavanzika zvaMwari. **2** Uyezve, zvinotsvakwa
pavachengeti, kuti ani nani awanikwe akatendeka. **3** Asi kwandiri
chinhu chidiki-diki kuti nditongeswe nemwi, kana nekutonga
kwevanhu; asi neni handizvitongesi. **4** Nokuti handirangariri
chinhu kwandiri, zvakadaro handinzi ndakarurama neizvozvo; asi
anonditonga ndiIshe. **5** Naizvozvo regai kutonga chinhu nguva
isati yasvika, kusvikira Ishe auya, iye achabudisawo pachena

zvinhu zvakavanzika zverima, uye acharatidza mazano emoyo;
uye ipapo munhu umwe neumwe acharumbidzwa naMwari.
6 Zvino zvinhu izvi, hama, ndinozvifananidzira neni naAporo
nekuda kwenyu, kuti mudzidze kwatiri kuti musafunga kupfuura
zvakanyorwa, kuti umwe arege kuzvikudza neumwe muchipikisa
umwe. 7 Nokuti ndiani wakaita kuti usiyane nevamwe? Uye chii
chaunacho chausina kugamuchira? Uye kanawo wakagamuchira,
unozvikudzirei seusina kugamuchira? 8 Matoguta, matofuma,
matonga kunze kwedu; ndinodawo kuti mutonge, kuti isuwo
titonge pamwe nemwi. 9 Nokuti ndinofunga kuti Mwari
wakatigadza isu vaapositori vekupedzisira, sevakatemerwa rufu;
nokuti takaitwa chiokerwa kunyika, nekuvatumwa, nekuvanhu. 10
Isu tiri mapenzi nekuda kwaKristu, asi imwi makachenjera muna
Kristu; isu tine utera, asi imwi makasimba; imwi munokudzwa,
asi isu tinozvidzwa. 11 Kusvikira nguva ino tine nzarawo,
uye tine nyota, uye takashama, uye tinorohwa netsiva, uye
tiri vambeyi, 12 uye tinoshingaira tichishanda nemaoko edu
pachedu; tinoti tichitukwa tinoropafadza, tinoti tichishushwa
tinotsunga moyo; 13 kana tichinyeyewa tinonyengerera; tinoitwa
setsvina yenyika, marara ezvinhu zvese, kusvikira ikozvino.
14 Handinyoreri zvinhu izvi kuti ndikunyadzisei, asi savana
vangu vanodikanwa ndinokunyeverai. 15 Nokuti kunyange
mune varairidzi zvuru gumi muna Kristu, zvakadaro hamuna
madzibaba mazhinji; nokuti muna Kristu Jesu ini ndakakuberekai
kubudikidza neevhangeri. 16 Naizvozvo ndinokukumbirisai:
Ivai vatevedzeri vangu. 17 Nemhaka iyi ndatuma Timotio
kwamuri, anova mwana wangu anodikanwa, uye wakatendeka
muna Ishe, achakuyeuchidzai nzira dzangu dziri muna Kristu,
sezvandinodzidzisa kwese pakereke imwe neimwe. 18 Zvino

vamwe vakazvikudza sezvinonzi handiuyi kwamuri. **19** Asi
ndichauya kwamuri nekukurumidza, kana Ishe achida, uye
ndichaziva, kwete shoko revanozvikudza, asi simba. **20** Nokuti
ushe hwaMwari hahuzi pashoko, asi pasimba. **21** Munodei?
Ndiuye kwamuri netsvimbo here, kana murudo nemweya
weunyoro?

5 Zvinonzwikwa chose kuti upombwe huripo pakati penyu,
uye upombwe hwakadaro husingataurwi kunyange pakati
pevahedheni, zvekuti umwe ave nemukadzi wababa vake. **2**
Asi imwi munozvikudza, uye pachinzvimbo chaizvozvo hamuna
kuchema, kuti wakaita chiito ichi abviswe pakati penyu. **3** Nokuti
iniwo zvirokwazvo, sendisipo pamuviri, asi ndiripo pamweya
ndatogura zveuyo wakaita chiito chakadai ichi, sendinenge
ndiripo, **4** muzita raIshe wedu Jesu Kristu, maungana nemweya
wangu nesimba raIshe wedu Jesu Kristu, **5** kukumikidza wakadai
kuna Satani mukuparadzwa kwenyama, kuti mweya uponeswe
pazuva raIshe Jesu. **6** Kuzvikudza kwenyu hakuna kunaka.
Hamuzivi here kuti mbiriso shoma inovirisa mukanyiwa wese? **7**
Naizvozvo sukai kwazvo mbiriso yekare, kuti muve mukanyiwa
mutsva, sezvamusina kuiswa mbiriso. Nokuti nepasika yedu
yakabairwa isu, iye Kristu. **8** Saka ngatichengetedze mutambo,
kwete nembiriso yekare, kana nembiriso yekuipa nekutadza; asi
nechingwa chisina mbiriso chakatendeka nechechokwadi. **9**
Ndakakunyorerai mutsamba kuti musafambidzana nemhombwe;
10 asi kwete zvakazara nemhombwe dzenyika ino, kana
nevachivi, kana nevapambi, kana vanonamata zvifananidzo,
nokuti kana zvakadaro zvingafanira kuti mubude munyika. **11** Asi
ikozvino ndakunyorerai kuti murege kufambidzana, kana munhu
achiidzwa hama ari mhombwe, kana muchivi, kana munamati

wezvifananidzo, kana mutuki, kana muraradzi, kana mupambi;
musatongodya newakadai. 12 Nokuti ini ndinei nekutongawo
vari kunze? Imwi hamutongi vari mukati here? 13 Asi avo vari
kunze Mwari anotonga. Uye dzingai wakaipa abve pakati penyu
pachenyu.

6 Umwe wenyu anoti ane mhosva neumwe unotsunga kutongwa
pamberi pevasakarurama uye pasiri pamberi pevatsvene here?
2 Hamuzivi here kuti vatsvene vachatonga nyika? Zvino kana
nyika ichizotongwa nemwi, hamuna kufanira kutonga mhosva
diki-diki here? 3 Hamuzivi here kuti tichatonga vatumwa?
Zvikuru sei zveupenyu huno? 4 Naizvozvo kana mune mhosva
dzezvinhu zveupenyu huno, vagadzei avo vanozvidzwa pakereke
vatonge. 5 Ndinotaura kuti munyare. Naizvozvo hakuna munhu
wakachenjera pakati penyu here, kana neumwe, angagona
kutonga pakati pehama dzake? 6 Asi hama inomhan'arira
hama, uye izvi achizviita pamberi pevasingatendi. 7 Zvino
naizvozvo patova nekukundikana kwazvo pakati penyu, kuti
munomhan'arirana. Munoregerei kutenda kutadzirwa pakudaro?
Munoregerei kutenda kubiridzirwa pakudaro? 8 Asi imwi
munotadza nekubiridzira, uye izvi munozviita kuhama. 9 Kana
hamuzivi here kuti vasakarurama havazogari nhaka yeushe
hwaMwari? Musatsauswa; hakuna mhombwe, kana vanamati
vezvifananidzo, kana zvifeve, kana vakapata paungochani, kana
vanorara nevamwe varume, 10 kana mbavha, kana vachivi,
kana vararadzi, kana vatuki, kana vapambi, vachagara nhaka
yeushe hwaMwari. 11 Uye vamwe venyu vakange vari izvozvi;
asi makashambidzwa, asi makaitwa vatsvene, asi makanzi
makarurama muzita raIshe Jesu, uye neMweya waMwari wedu.
12 Zvinhu zvese zviri pamutemo kwandiri, asi hazvisi zvinhu

zvese zvinobatsira; zvinhu zvese zviri pamutemo kwandiri, asi ini
handizotongwi nechinhu. 13 Kudya ndekwedumbu, nedumbu
nderezvekudya; asi Mwari achaparadza zviri zviviri iro naizvo.
Zvino muviri hausi weupombwe, asi waIshe, naIshe ndevemuviri.
14 Uye Mwari wakamutsa Ishewo achatimutsa nesu nesimba
rake. 15 Hamuzivi here kuti miviri yenyu mitezo yaKristu? Zvino
ndichatora mitezo yaKristu ndikaita mitezo yechifeve here?
Ngazvisadaro! 16 Kana hamuzivi kuti anobatanidzwa nechifeve
wava muviri umwe nacho here? Nokuti ava vaviri, anoti, vachava
nyama imwe. 17 Asi anobatanidzwa naIshe wava mweya umwe
naye. 18 Tizai upombwe. Chivi chese munhu chaanoita chiri
kunze kwemuviri; asi anoita upombwe anotadzira muviri wake
amene. 19 Kana hamuzivi here kuti muviri wenyu itembere
yaMweya Mutsvene ari mamuri, wamunaye achibva kuna Mwari,
uye imwi hamusi venyu? 20 Nokuti makatengwa nemutengo;
naizvozvo rumbidzai Mwari mumuviri wenyu, uye mumweya
wenyu, zviri zvaMwari.

7 Zvino maererano nezvinhu zvamakandinyorera, ndinoti:
Zvakanaka kumunhu kuti asabata mukadzi. 2 Asi nekuda
kweupombwe, umwe neumwe ngaave nemukadzi wake pachake,
nemukadzi umwe neumwe ngaave nemurume wake pachake.
3 Murume ngaaripire mukadzi chido chakafanira; nemukadzi
saizvozvowo kumurume. 4 Mukadzi haana simba pamusoro
pemuviri wake pachake, asi murume; uye saizvozvowo murume
haana simba pamusoro pemuviri wake pachake, asi mukadzi.
5 Musanyimana, kunze kwekutenderana kwechinguva, kuti
muzvipe kukutsanya nekunyengetera, mugosanganazve, kuti
Satani arege kukuidzai pakusazvidzora kwenyu. 6 Asi ndinotaura
izvi nemvumo, kwete nemurairo. 7 Nokuti ndinoda kuti dai vanhu

vese vava seni; asi umwe neumwe ane chipo chake pachake
chinobva kuna Mwari, umwe chakadai, umwewo chakadai. **8**
Asi ndinoti kune vasina kuwana nekuchirikadzi: Zvakanaka
kwavari kana vachigara seniwo. **9** Asi kana vasina kuzvidzora,
ngavawane; nokuti zviri nani kuwana pakutsva. **10** Zvino kune
vakawana ndinoraira, kwete ini, asi Ishe, kuti mukadzi arege
kuparadzana nemurume. **11** Asi kana iye achiparadzana naye,
ngaarambe asina kuwanikwa, kana ayananiswe nemurume,
nemurume ngaarege kurasa mukadzi. **12** Zvino kune vamwe
ndini ndinotaura, kwete Ishe: Kana hama ipi ine mukadzi
asingatendi, uye iye achifara kugara naye, ngaarege kumurasa.
13 Nemukadzi ane murume asingatendi, uye iye achida hake
kugara naye, ngaarege kumusiya. **14** Nokuti murume asingatendi
anoitwa mutsvene nemukadzi, nemukadzi asingatendi anoitwa
mutsvene nemurume. Kana zvisina kudaro vana venyu vaiva
netsvina, asi zvino vatsvene. **15** Zvino kana asingatendi
achizviparadzanisa, ngaazviparadzanise; hamarume kana
hamakadzi haisungwi pane zvakadaro; asi Mwari wakatidanira
murugare. **16** Nokuti unoziva nei, mukadzi, kana uchaponesa
murume? Kana unoziva nei, murume, kana uchaponesa
mukadzi? **17** Chete Mwari sezvaakagovera kune umwe neumwe,
Ishe sezvaakadana umwe neumwe, ngaafambe saizvozvo.
Saizvozvowo ndinoraira pamakereke ese. **18** Kune wakadanwa
adzingiswa here? Ngaarege kuva asakadzingiswa. Kune
wakadanwa asakadzingiswa here? Ngaaarege kudzingiswa.
19 Dzingiso hachisi chinhu, nekusadzingiswa hachisi chinhu,
asi kuchengetwa kwemirairo yaMwari. **20** Umwe neumwe
ngaagare mukudanwa kwaakadanwa makuri. **21** Wakadanwa uri
muranda here? Usazvidya moyo; asiwo kana ungasunungurwa,

zviri nani uzvishandise. **22** Nokuti uyo wakadanwa muna
Ishe ari nhapwa, wava musunungurwa waIshe; saizvozvowo
uyo wakadanwa akasununguka, wava nhapwa yaKristu. **23**
Makatengwa nemutengo; musava varanda vevanhu. **24** Umwe
neumwe zvaakadanirwa, hama, ngaagare pazviri anaMwari.
25 Asi maererano nemhandara handina murairo waIshe;
asi ndinopa maonero angu sewakawana tsitsi naIshe kuva
wakatendeka. **26** Naizvozvo ndinofunga kuti izvi zvakanaka
nekuda kwematambudziko aripo, kuti zvakanakira munhu
kuti adai. **27** Wakasungirirwa kumukadzi here? Usatsvaka
kusunungurwa. Wakasunungurwa kubva kumukadzi here?
Usatsvaka mukadzi. **28** Asi zvino kana wawana, hauna
kutadza; nemhandara kana yawanikwa, haina kutadza. Asi
vakadaro vachava nedambudziko panyama; asi ini ndinoda
kukutavirirai. **29** Asi ndinozvitaura izvi, hama, kuti nguva
ipfupi; kubva ikozvino nevane vakadzi ngavave sevasina; **30**
nevanochema, sevasingachemi; nevanofara, sevasingafari;
nevanotenga, sevasina chinhu; **31** nevanoshandisa nyika
ino, sevasingaishandisi kwazvo; nokuti chimiro chenyika ino
chinopfuura. **32** Asi ndinoda kuti murege kuva nekufunganya.
Asina kuwana anofunganya zvinhu zvaIshe, kuti angafadza
Ishe sei; **33** asi wakawana anofunganya zvinhu zvenyika, kuti
angafadza mukadzi sei. **34** Mukadzi wakasiyaniswa nemhandara.
Asina kuwanikwa anofunganya zvinhu zvaIshe, kuti ave mutsvene
zvese pamuviri nepamweya; asi uyo wakawanikwa anofunganya
zvinhu zvenyika, kuti angafadza murume sei. **35** Izvi ndinotaurira
rubatsiro rwenyu pachenyu; kwete kuti ndikande musungo
pamusoro penyu, asi zvakafanira nekunamatira pana Ishe
musingapinganidzwi. **36** Asi kana umwe achifunga kuti anozvibata

zvisakafanira kumhandara yake, iyo yakurisa, uye zvakafanira kuti
zviitike saizvozvo, ngaaite zvaanoda, haatadzi; ngavawanane.
37 Asi anomira akasimba mumoyo, asingamanikidzwi chinhu,
uye ane simba pamusoro pechido chake pachake, akatema
izvi mumoyo make kuti achachengeta mhandara yake, anoita
zvakanaka. 38 Naizvozvowo uyo anowananisa anoita zvakanaka;
asi asingawananisi anoita zviri nani. 39 Mukadzi wakasungwa
nemurairo nguva dzese murume wake achirarama; asi kana
murume wake afa, wasununguka kuwanikwa newaanoda, muna
Ishe chete. 40 Asi anganyanya kufara kana achigara akadaro,
pakufunga kwangu; uye ndinofunga kuti neni ndine Mweya
waMwari.

8 Zvino maererano nezvakabairwa zvifananidzo, tinoziva kuti
tese tine ruzivo. Ruzivo rwunotutumadza, asi rudo rwunovaka. 2
Uye kana ani nani achifunga kuti anoziva chinhu, haasati aziva
chinhu sezvaanofanira kuziva; 3 asi kana ani achida Mwari,
ndiye anozikanwa naye. 4 Naizvozvo maererano nekudya zvinhu
zvakabairwa zvifananidzo, tinoziva kuti chifananidzo hachisi
chinhu panyika, uye kuti hakuna umwe Mwari kunze kweumwe.
5 Nokuti kunyange varipo vanonzi vamwari, kana kudenga, kana
panyika (sezvavaripo vamwari vazhinji, nemadzishe mazhinji),
6 asi kwatiri kuna Mwari umwe, Baba, zvinhu zvese zvinouya
naye, nesu tiri maari; naIshe umwe, Jesu Kristu, zvinhu zvese
zviripo nekuda kwake, nesu tiripo naye. 7 Asi ruzivo harwuko
kwavari vese; nokuti vamwe vane hana yechifananidzo kusvikira
ikozvino, vanodya sezvakabairwa chifananidzo; nehana yavo
isina simba inoshatiswa. 8 Zvino kudya hakutiswededzi kuna
Mwari; kwete nokuti kana tichidya, tinowanzirwa; uye kwete kuti
kana tisingadyi, tinoshaiwa. 9 Zvino chenjerai, zvimwe kodzero

yenyu iyi ive chigumbuso kune avo vasina simba. 10 Nokuti kana
umwe achikuona iwe ane ruzivo ugere pakudya mutembere
yechifananidzo, hana yeasina simba haingatsungiswi kuti adye
izvo zvakabairwa zvifananidzo here? 11 Uye neruzivo rwako
hama isina simba ichaparara here, Kristu yaakafira? 12 Zvino
kana muchitadzira hama saizvozvo, muchikuvadza hana yavo
isina simba, munotadzira Kristu. 13 Naizvozvo kana kudya
kuchigumbusa hama yangu, handingatongodyi nyama kusvikira
narinhi, kuti ndirege kugumbusa hama yangu. **(aiōn g165)**

9 Handisi muapositori here? Handisi wakasununguka here?
Handina kuona Jesu Kristu Ishe wedu here? Imwi hamusi
basa rangu muna Ishe here? 2 Kana ndisiri muapositori kuna
vamwe, asi zvirokwazvo ndiri iye kwamuri; nokuti mucherechedzo
wevuapositori hwangu ndimwi muna Ishe. 3 Kuzvidavirira
kwangu kune vanondinzvera ndeuku. 4 Hatina simba here
rekudya nekumwa? 5 Hatina simba rekutenderera nehanzvadzi
mudzimai sevamwewo vaapositori, nevanin'ina vaIshe naKefasi
here? 6 Kana ndini ndega naBhanabhasi tisina kodzero
yekusashanda here? 7 Ndiani anomboshanda muchiuto
achizviripira mubairo? Ndiani anorima munda wemizambiringa,
ndokusadya zvechibereko chawo? Kana ndiani anofudza
boka akasadya zvemukaka weboka? 8 Kuti zvinhu izvi
ndinozvitaura semunhu? Kana murairo hautauriwo izvozvo here?
9 Nokuti kwakanyorwa mumurairo waMozisi kuti: Usasunga
muromo wenzombe inopura zviyo. Kuti Mwari ane hanya
nenzombe? 10 Kana anoreva zvirokwazvo nekuda kwedu?
Nokuti kwakanyorwa nekuda kwedu, kuti anorima anofanira
kurima mutariro, neanopura mutariro yake, kugoverwa mutariro.
11 Kana isu takadzvara kwamuri zvinhu zvemweya, chinhu

chikuru here kana isu tichicheka zvinhu zvenyu zvenyama?
12 Kana vamwe vachigovana kodzero pamusoro penyu, isu
hativadariki here? Asi hatina kushandisa kodzero iyi, asi
tinoitira moyo murefu zvese, kuti tirege kupa chipinganidzo
kuevhangeri yaKristu. 13 Hamuzivi here kuti avo vanoshumira
pazvinhu zvitsvene vanodya zvetembere, vanorindira paaritari
vanogovana nearitari here? 14 Saizvozvo naIshe wakaraira
kuti avo vanoparidza evhangeri, vararame neevhangeri. 15 Asi
ini handina kushandisa chimwe chezvinhu izvi; uye handina
kunyora zvinhu izvi kuti zviitwe saizvozvo kwandiri, nokuti zviri
nani kwandiri kuti ndife, pakuti umwe ashaise kuzvikudza kwangu
maturo. 16 Nokuti kunyange ndichiparidza evhangeri, handina
chekuzvikudza nacho, nokuti faniro yakatakudzwa pamusoro
pangu; asi ndine nhamo, kana ndisingaparidzi evhangeri. 17
Nokuti kana ndichiita chinhu ichi ndichizvidira, ndine mubairo;
asi kana ndisingadi, ndakabatiswa utariri. 18 Ko mubairo wangu
chii? Kuti kana ndichiparidza evhangeri ndiite kuti evhangeri
yaKristu isabhadharwa, kuti ndirege kushandisa kodzero yangu
zvakapfuurikidza muevhangeri. 19 Nokuti ndakasununguka
kune vese, ndizviite muranda kune vese, kuti ndiwane vazhinji
kwazvo. 20 Uye kuVaJudha ndakava semuJudha, kuti ndiwane
VaJudha; kune vari pasi pemurairo seari pasi pemurairo, kuti
ndiwane vari pasi pemurairo; 21 kune vasina murairo seasina
murairo (ndisati ndiri asina murairo kuna Mwari, asi mumurairo
kuna Kristu), kuti ndiwane vasina murairo; 22 kune vasina
simba ndakava seasina simba, kuti ndiwane vasina simba;
ndakava zvinhu zvese kune vese, kuti ndiponese vamwe
nemitoo yese. 23 Uye izvi ndinoita nekuda kweevhangeri,
kuti ndive mugovani pairi. 24 Hamuzivi here kuti vanomhanya

munhangemutange vanomhanya vese, asi umwe anogamuchira
mubairo? Mhanyai saizvozvo, kuti muuwane. **25** Uye umwe
neumwe anokwikwidza anozvidzora pazvinhu zvese; zvino
ivo vanozviita kuti vagamuchire korona inoparara, asi isu
isingaparari. **26** Naizvozvo ini ndinomhanya saizvozvo kwete
seasina chokwadi; saizvozvo ndinorwa kwete seanorova mhepo;
27 asi ndinotsikirira muviri wangu nekuuita muranda, kuti kana
ndaparidzira vamwe, ini ndomene ndisaraswa.

10 Uye handidi kuti murege kuziva, hama, kuti madzibaba edu
ese akange ari pasi pegore, uye ese akagura nemugungwa, **2**
uye ese akabhabhatidzwa muna Mozisi mugore nemugungwa,
3 uye ese akadya kudya kumwe kwemweya, **4** uye ese
akanwa zvinwiwa zvimwe zvemweya; nokuti akanwa kubva
padombo remweya rakavatevera; uye dombo iro rakange riri
Kristu. **5** Asi muruzhinji rwawo Mwari haana kufadzwa; nokuti
akaparadzwa murenje. **6** Zvino zvinhu izvi zvakava mifananidziro
kwatiri, kuti tirege kushuva zvakaipa, sezvavakashuvawo.
7 Uye musava vanamati vezvifananidzo, sevamwe vavo;
sezvakwakanyorwa, kuchinzi: Vanhu vakagara pasi kudya
nekunwa, ndokusimuka kutamba. **8** Uye ngatiregе kupomba,
sevamwe vavo vakaita upombwe, ndokuwa nezuva rimwe zvuru
makumi maviri nezvitatu. **9** Uye ngatirege kuidza Kristu, sevamwe
vavowo vakamuidza, vakaparadzwa nenyoka. **10** Muregewo
kun'un'una, sevamwe vavowo vakan'un'una, vakaparadzwa
nemuparadzi. **11** Zvinhu izvi zvese zvakavawirawo kuti zvive
mifananidziro; uye zvakanyorwa kuva yambiro yedu takasvikirwa
nemagumo enyika. **(aiōn g165)** **12** Naizvozvo anofunga kuti amire,
ngaaone kuti haawi. **13** Hakuna muedzo wakakubatai kunze
kweuri muvanhu; asi Mwari wakatendeka, asingazotenderi kuti

muidzwe kupfuura pamunogona napo, asi pamwe nemuedzo
achaitawo nzira yekupukunyuka, kuti mugone kuutakura. **14**
Naizvozvo, vadikanwi vangu, tizai kunamata zvifananidzo. **15**
Ndinotaura sekune vakachenjera; imwi tongai zvandinotaura.
16 Mukombe weropafadzo watinoropafadza, hausi kugoverana
kweropa raKristu here? Chingwa chatinomedura, hachisi
kugoverana kwemuviri waKristu here? **17** Nokuti isu vazhinji
tiri chingwa chimwe, muviri umwe; nokuti isu tese tinogovana
pachingwa chimwe. **18** Tarirai Israeri zvepanyama; vanodya
zvibairo havasi ivo vanogoverana nearitari here? **19** Ko ndoti
kudii? Kuti chifananidzo chinhu here? Kana kuti chakabairwa
chifananidzo chinhu here? **20** Asi kuti vahedheni zvavanobaya,
vanozvibaira madhimoni, uye kwete kuna Mwari; zvino handidi
kuti mudyidzane nemadhimoni. **21** Hamugoni kunwa mukombe
waIshe nemukombe wemadhimoni; hamugoni kugovana tafura
yaIshe netafura yemadhimoni. **22** Kana tinozvimutsira godo
Ishe here? Ko takasimba kumupfuura here? **23** Zvinhu zvese
zvinotenderwa kwandiri; asi hazvisi zvese zvinobatsira. Zvinhu
zvese zvinotenderwa kwandiri; asi hazvisi zvese zvinovaka. **24**
Kusava neanozvitsvakira zvake, asi umwe neumwe zveumwe.
25 Zvese zvinotengeswa pamisika yenyama idyai, musingabvunzi
chinhu nekuda kwehana; **26** nokuti nyika ndeya Ishe nekuzara
kwayo. **27** Uye kana umwe wevasingatendi akakukokai,
uye muchida kuenda, chese chinoiswa pamberi penyu idyai
musingabvunzi chinhu nekuda kwehana. **28** Asi kana umwe
akati kwamuri: Ichi chakabairwa chifananidzo; musadya nekuda
kwaiye wakuratidzai, uye kwehana; nokuti nyika ndeya Ishe
nekuzara kwayo. **29** Asi hana ndinoti, isati iri yako, asi yeumwe;
nokuti kusununguka kwangu kunotongerwei nehana yeumwe?

30 Uye kana ini nenyasha ndichiwana mugove, ndingagotukirwei
nekuda kwechinhu chandinovonga ini? 31 Naizvozvo kana
muchidya, kana kunwa, kana chipi nechipi chamunoita, zviitirei
rukudzo rwaMwari. 32 Regai kugumbusa zvese kuVaJudha
nekuVaGiriki nekukereke yaMwari; 33 seniwo ndinofadza vese
pazvese, ndisingatsvaki rubatsiro rwangu, asi rwevazhinji, kuti
vaponeswe.
11 Ivai vatevedzeri vangu, seniwo ndiri waKristu. 2 Zvino
ndinokurumbidzai, hama, kuti munondirangarira pazvinhu zvese,
muchibatirira patsika sezvandakakumikidza kwamuri. 3 Asi
ndinoda kuti muzive, kuti musoro wemurume umwe neumwe
ndiKristu; uye musoro wemukadzi murume; uye musoro
waKristu ndiMwari. 4 Murume umwe neumwe anonyengetera
kana anoporofita, musoro wakafukidzwa, unozvidza musoro
wake. 5 Asi mukadzi umwe neumwe anonyengetera kana
anoporofita nemusoro usina kufukidzwa, anozvidza musoro
wake; nokuti ndizvo zvimwezvo nekuveurwa. 6 Nokuti kana
mukadzi asingafukidzwi, ngaagerwewo; asi kana chiri chinyadzo
kumukadzi kugerwa kana kuveurwa, ngaazvifukidze. 7 Nokuti
murume zvirokwazvo haafaniri kufukidza musoro, sezvaari
mufananidzo nekubwinya kwaMwari; asi mukadzi kubwinya
kwemurume. 8 Nokuti murume haabvi kumukadzi, asi mukadzi
anobva kumurume; 9 nokuti nemurume haana kusikirwa mukadzi,
asi mukadzi wakasikirwa murume; 10 nekuda kweizvozvi mukadzi
anofanira kuva nesimba pamusoro wake nekuda kwevatumwa.
11 Asi murume haasi kunze kwemukadzi, kana mukadzi kunze
kwemurume, muna Ishe. 12 Nokuti mukadzi sezvaanobva
kumurume, saizvozvo murumewo uripo nemukadzi, asi zvinhu
zvese zvinobva kuna Mwari. 13 Zvionerei imwi, zvakafanira here

kuti mukadzi anyengetere kuna Mwari asina kufukidzwa? **14**
Kana kunyange chisikirwo pachacho hachikudzidzisii here, kuti
kana murume ane vhudzi refu, chinyadzo kwaari? **15** Asi kana
mukadzi ane vhudzi refu, rukudzo kwaari. Nokuti vhudzi refu
rakapiwa kwaari chive chifukidzo. **16** Asi kana umwe achiratidza
kuva negakava, isu hatina tsika yakadaro, kunyange makereke
aMwari. **17** Zvino mukuraira uku handikurumbidzii, nokuti
munounganira kwete zvakapfuura kunaka, asi muzvakapfuura
kuipa. **18** Nokuti chekutanga kana muchiungana mukereke,
ndinonzwa kuti kupatsanurana kuripo pakati penyu; muchidimbu
ndinozvitenda. **19** Nokuti kutsauka kunofanira kuva pakati
penyu, kuti avo vakatendeka vaonekwe pakati penyu. **20**
Naizvozvo kana muchiungana pamwe, uku hakusi kudya chirairo
chaIshe; **21** nokuti pakudya umwe neumwe anotanga kutora
chirairo chake pachake, uye umwe ane nzara, uye umwe
wakararadza. **22** Ko hamuna dzimba dzekudyira nekunwira
here? Kana munozvidza kereke yaMwari, muchinyadzisa avo
vasina chinhu? Ndichatii kwamuri? Ndingakurumbidzai here
pane izvi? Handingakurumbidzii. **23** Nokuti ini ndakagamuchira
kuna Ishe, icho chandakagamuchidzawo kwamuri, kuti Ishe
Jesu neusiku hwaakatengeswa wakatora chingwa, **24** zvino
wakati avonga akamedura, ndokuti: Torai, idyai, ichi muviri
wangu unomedurirwa imwi; izvi itai kundirangarira. **25** Saizvozvo
mukombewo, shure kwekurayira, achiti: Mukombe uyu isungano
itsva muropa rangu; izvi itai, nguva dzese kana muchinwa,
mukundirangarira. **26** Nokuti nguva dzese kana muchidya
chingwa ichi, nekunwa mukombe uyu, munoparidza rufu rwaIshe
kusvikira asvika. **27** Naizvozvo ani nani anodya chingwa ichi,
kana kunwa mukombe waIshe zvisakafanira, achava nemhosva

yemuviri neropa raIshe. **28** Zvino munhu ngaazviongorore,
saizvozvowo ngaadye zvechingwa nekunwa zvemukombe. **29**
Nokuti anodya nekunwa zvisakafanira, anozvidyira nekunwira
kutongwa, zvaasingatsauri muviri waIshe. **30** Nemhaka iyi
vazhinji kwamuri indonda nevarwere, nevazhinji varere. **31** Nokuti
dai taizvinzvera tomene, hatizaitongwa; **32** asi kana tichitongwa,
tinodzorwa naIshe, kuti tirege kunzi tine mhosva pamwe nenyika.
33 Naizvozvo, hama dzangu, kana muchiungana kuti mudye,
miriranai. **34** Uye kana umwe ane nzara, ngaadye kumba;
kuti murege kuunganira kunzi mune mhosva. Asi zvasara,
ndichazvironga kana ndichisvika.

12 Zvino maererano nezvipo zveMweya, hama, handidi kuti
musaziva. **2** Munoziva kuti maiva vahedheni muchikweverwa
kuzvifananidzo mbeveve, sevanotungamirirwa. **3** Saka
ndinokuzivisai, kuti hakuna munhu anotaura neMweya waMwari
anoti: Jesu ndichakatukwa; uye hakuna munhu angati: Jesu
ndiIshe, kunze neMweya Mutsvene. **4** Zvino kune marudzi
akasiyana ezvipo, asi Mweya ndeumwe. **5** Uye kune marudzi
akasiyana eushumiri, asi Ishe mumwe. **6** Kune marudzi akasiyana
emabasa, asi ndiMwari umwe, anobata zvese mune vese. **7** Asi
umwe neumwe anopiwa kuratidza kweMweya kune zvinobatsira.
8 Nokuti kune umwe kunopiwa neMweya shoko reuchenjeri,
nekune umwe shoko reruzivo, neMweya iwoyu; **9** nekune umwe
rutendo, neMweya iwoyu, nekune umwe zvipo zvekuporesa,
neMweya iwoyu; **10** nekune umwe kuita mabasa esimba,
nekune umwe chiporofita, nekune umwe kupatsanura mweya,
nekune umwe marudzi endimi, nekune umwe kududzira ndimi;
11 asi izvi zvese Mweya iwoyu umwe unozviita, unogovera
umwe neumwe pachake sezvaanoda. **12** Nokuti muviri sezvauri

umwe, uye une mitezo mizhinji, nemitezo yese yemuviri uyu
umwe, kunyange iri mizhinji, muviri ndeumwe; wakadarowo
Kristu. **13** Nokutiwo neMweya umwe isu tese takabhabhatidzirwa
mumuviri umwe, kana VaJudha kana VaGiriki, kana varanda
kana vakasununguka; tesewo takanwiswa paMweya umwe.
14 Nokutiwo muviri hausi mutezo umwe asi mizhinji. **15** Kana
rutsoka rukati: Nokuti handisi ruoko, handisi wemuviri; zvisinei
naizvozvi harwusi rwemuviri here? **16** Nenzeve kana ikati: Nokuti
handisi ziso, handisi wemuviri; zvisinei naizvozvi haisi yemuviri
here? **17** Dai muviri wese waiva ziso, kunzwa kwaivepi? Kana
wese waiva kunzwa, kunhuhwidza kungadai kuripi? **18** Asi
zvino Mwari wakagadza mitezo, umwe neumwe wayo, pamuviri,
sezvaakada. **19** Asi kana yese yaiva mutezo umwe, muviri
ungadai uri kupi? **20** Asi zvino mitezo mizhinji, asi muviri umwe.
21 Uye ziso harigoni kuti kuruoko: Handinei newe; kanazve
musoro kutsoka: Handinei newe. **22** Asi zvikuru kwazvo mitezo
iyo yemuviri inoonekwa seisina simba zvikuru, inodikanwa;
23 naiyo yemuviri yatinofunga kuti haikudzwi, ndiyo yatinopa
rukudzo zvakawedzerwa; nemitezo iyo yedu isina kunaka ine
runako rwakawedzerwa; **24** asi yedu ine runako haishaiwi; asi
Mwari wakabatanidza muviri pamwe, apa rukudzo rukuru kune
yaishayiwa, **25** kuti parege kuva nekupatsanurana pamuviri; asi
mitezo ichengetane zvakaenzana. **26** Uye kana mutezo umwe
uchitambudzika, mitezo yese inotambudzika pamwe nawo;
kana mutezo umwe uchikudzwa, mitezo yese inofara pamwe
nawo. **27** Zvino imwi muri muviri waKristu, nemitezo, umwe
neumwe. **28** Uye Mwari wakagadza vamwe pakereke, kutanga
vaapositori, kechipiri vaporofita, kechitatu vadzidzisi, kozouya
mabasa esimba, tevere zvipo zvekuporesa, mabasa erubatsiro,

utungamiriri, ndimi dzakasiyana-siyana. **29** Vese vaapositori
here? Vese vaporofita here? Vese vadzidzisi here? Vese vanoita
mabasa esimba here? **30** Vese vane zvipo zvekuporesa here?
Vese vanotaura nendimi here? Vese vanodudzira here? **31**
Asi shuvai zvipo zvakanakisisa. Uye ndichiri kukuratidzai nzira
yakanakisisa zvikuru.

13 Kana ndikataura nendimi dzevanhu nedzevatumwa, asi
ndisina rudo, ndava dare rinorira kana ndarira inoungudza. **2**
Uye kana ndine chiporofita, uye ndichinzwisisa zvakavanzika
zvese neruzivo rwese, uye kana ndine rutendo rwese,
zvekuti ndibvise makomo, asi ndisina rudo, handisi chinhu.
3 Uye kana ndagovera varombo zvinhu zvangu zvese,
uye kana ndikagamuchidza muviri wangu kuti ndipiswe,
asi ndisina rudo, hazvindibatsiri chinhu. **4** Rudo rwune
moyo murefu, rwune unyoro; rudo harwuna godo; rudo
harwuzvikudzi, harwututumadzwi, **5** harwuzvibati zvisakafanira,
harwuzvitsvakiri zvarwo, harwudenhwi, harwurangariri zvakaipa;
6 harwufari nekusarurama, asi rwunofara muchokwadi; **7**
rwunofukidza zvese, rwunotenda zvese, rwunotarisira zvese,
rwunotsungirira pazvese. **8** Rudo harwutongoperi. Zvino
kana zviri zviporofita, zvichashaiswa basa; kana dziri ndimi,
dzichaguma; kana rwuri ruzivo, rwuchashaiswa basa. **9** Nokuti
tinoziva muchidimbu, uye tinoporofita muchidimbu; **10** asi kana
zvakazara zvasvika, ipapo zviri muchidimbu zvichashayiswa
maturo. **11** Pandakange ndiri mucheche, ndaitaura semucheche,
ndainzwisisa semucheche, ndaifunga semucheche; asi
pandakava murume, ndakashaisa maturo zveucheche. **12** Nokuti
ikozvino tinoona nepachionioni madzedzerera; asi nenguva
iyo tichaona zviso nezviso; ikozvino ndinoziva muchidimbu,

asi ipapo ndichaziva sezvandakazikanwawo ini. 13 Ikozvinowo
rutendo, tariro, rudo, zvitatu izvi ndizvo zvinogara; asi chikuru
chezvizvi rudo.
14 Tevererai rudo; mushuve zvikuru zvemweya, asi zvikurusa
kuti muporofite. 2 Nokuti anotaura nendimi haatauri kuvanhu, asi
kuna Mwari; nokuti hakuna anomunzwa; asi mumweya anotaura
zvakavanzika. 3 Asi anoporofita anotaura kuvanhu kuvaka
nekurudziro nenyaradzo. 4 Anotaura nendimi anozvivaka iye;
asi anoporofita anovaka kereke. 5 Ndinodawo kuti imwi mese
mutaure nendimi, asi zvikuru kuti muporofite; nokuti anoporofita
mukuru kune anotaura nendimi, kunze kwekuti achidudzira, kuti
kereke iwane kuvakwa. 6 Asi ikozvino, hama, kana ndichiuya
kwamuri ndichitaura nendimi, ndichakubatsirai nei, kunze kwekuti
ndichitaura nemwi kana muchakazarurwa, kana muruzivo, kana
muchiporofita, kana mudzidziso? 7 Zvakadaro zvinhu zvisina
upenyu zvinorira, kana nyere, kana rudimbwa, kana zvisingapi
musiyano pamaririro, zvingazikanwa sei chinoridzwa nenyere
kana kuridzwa rudimbwa? 8 Nokutiwo kana hwamanda ichipa
maungira asinganzwisisiki, ndiani angazvigadzira hondo? 9
Saizvozvowo imwi, kana musingapi nerurimi shoko rakareruka
kunzwisiswa, zvinotaurwa zvichazikanwa sei? Nokuti muchava
vanotaura kumhepo. 10 Ariko, kana zvingaitika, manzwi
ane marudzi mazhinji zvakadai panyika asi hakuna rimwe
risingarevi chinhu. 11 Naizvozvo kana ndisingazivi zvinoreva
inzwi, ndichava munhu werumwe rurimi kune anotaura,
neanotaura munhu werumwe rurimi kwandiri. 12 Zvakadaro
nemwi, sezvamunoshingairira zvipo zveMweya, tsvakai kuti
mupfuurise pakuvaka kereke. 13 Naizvozvo anotaura nendimi
ngaanyengetere kuti adudzire. 14 Nokuti kana ndichinyengetera

nendimi, mweya wangu unonyengetera, asi fungwa dzangu
hadzina chibereko. **15** Zvino chii? Ndichanyengetera nemweya,
uye ndichanyengetera nefungwawo; ndichaimba nemweya, uye
ndichaimba nefungwawo. **16** Kana zvisakadaro, kana uchivonga
nemweya, uyo agere pachigaro cheasina kudzidza achati Ameni
sei pakuvonga kwako, zvaasingazivi chaunotaura? **17** Nokuti
zvirokwazvo iwe unovonga zvakanaka, asi umwe haavakwi. **18**
Ndinovonga Mwari wangu, kuti ndinotaura nendimi kupfuura
imwi mese; **19** asi mukereke ndinoda kutaura mashoko mashanu
nefungwa dzangu, kuti ndidzidzise vamwewo, pamashoko
zvuru gumi nendimi. **20** Hama, musava vana pafungwa; asi
pazvakaipa muve vacheche, asi pakuziva muve vakuru. **21**
Pamurairo pakanyorwa kuti: Nedzimwe ndimi uye neimwe miromo
ndichataura kurudzi urwu; kunyange zvakadaro havangandinzwi,
anoreva Ishe. **22** Naizvozvo ndimi ndedzechiratidzo, kwete
kune vanotenda, asi kune vasingatendi; asi chiporofita hachisi
chevasingatendi, asi chevanotenda. **23** Naizvozvo kana
kereke yese yaungana panzvimbo imwe, vese ndokutaura
nendimi, vasina kudzidza kana vasina rutendo vakapinda,
havati munopenga here? **24** Asi kana vese vakaporofita, umwe
asingatendi kana asina kudzidza ndokupinda, achatsiurwa
nevese, aongororwe nevese; **25** uye saizvozvo zvakavanzika
zvemoyo wake zvinoratidzwa; saizvozvowo achawa nechiso
achinamata Mwari, nekupupura kuti Mwari ari pakati penyu
zvirokwazvo. **26** Zvino chii, hama? Pega-pega pamunoungana,
umwe neumwe wenyu ane pisarema, ane dzidziso, ane ndimi, ane
chakazarurwa, ane dudziro. Zvinhu zvese ngazviitirwe kuvaka. **27**
Kana umwe achitaura nendimi ngazviitwe nevaviri, kana varege
kupfuura vatatu, uye vachiravana, neumwe ngaadudzire. **28** Asi

kana pasina mududziri, ngaanyarare mukereke; uye ngaataure
kwaari nekuna Mwari. **29** Vaporofitawo ngavataure vaviri kana
vatatu, nevamwe ngavatonge. **30** Asi kana zvakazarurirwa umwe
agerepo, wekutanga ngaanyarare. **31** Nokuti mese mungaporofita
umwe-umwe, kuti vese vadzidze, uye vese vakurudzirwe; **32**
nemweya yevaporofita inozviisa pasi pevaporofita. **33** Nokuti
Mwari haasi wenyonga-nyonga, asi werugare, sapamakereke ese
evatsvene. **34** Vanhukadzi venyu ngavanyarare mumakereke;
nokuti havatenderwi kutaura; asi kuzviisa pasi, sezvinorevawo
murairo. **35** Kana vachidawo kudzidza chinhu, ngavabvunze
varume vavo kumba; nokuti chinyadzo kumunhukadzi kutaura
mukereke. **36** Ko shoko raMwari rakabva kwamuri here? Kana
rakasvika kwamuri mega here? **37** Kana munhu achifunga kuti
muporofita kana wemweya, ngaatende zvinhu zvandinonyora
kwamuri, kuti mirairo yaIshe. **38** Asi kana munhu asingazivi,
ngaave asingazivi. **39** Naizvozvo, hama, shingairirai kuporofita,
musingadzivisi kutaura nendimi. **40** Zvinhu zvese ngazviitwe
nemutoo wakafanira uye zvichitevedzana.

15 Naizvozvo, hama, ndinokuzivisai evhangeri
yandakakuparidzirai, yamagamuchirawo, neyamumire mairi; **2**
uye yamunoponeswawo nayo, kana muchibatisisa inzwi
reevhangeri randakaparidza kwamuri, kunze kwekuti makatenda
pasina. **3** Nokuti ndakakumikidza kwamuri pakutanga izvo
zvandakagamuchirawo, kuti Kristu wakafira zvivi zvedu,
zvichienderana nemagwaro; **4** uye kuti wakavigwa, uye kuti
wakamutswa nezuva retatu, zvichienderana nemagwaro; **5** uye
kuti wakaonekwa kuna Kefasi, pashure kune vanegumi nevaviri;
6 shure kweizvozvo wakaonekwa kuhama dzinopfuura mazana
mashanu nguva imwe, vazhinji vavo vachiripo kusvikira ikozvino,

asi vamwewo varara; 7 shure kweizvozvo wakaonekwa kuna
Jakobho; pashure kuvaapositori vese. 8 Uye pakupedzisira
kwevese akaonekwa neniwo, sekune wakazvarwa nguva isina
kufanira. 9 Nokuti ini ndiri mudikisa wevaapositori, handifaniri
kunzi muapositori, nokuti ndakashusha kereke yaMwari. 10 Asi
nenyasha dzaMwari ndiri zvandiri, uye nyasha dzake dziri
pandiri hadzina kuva pasina; asi ndakabata zvikuru kupfuura
vese; zvakadaro handisi ini, asi nyasha dzaMwari dzineni. 11
Naizvozvo, kana ndiri ini kana ivo, saizvozvo tinoparidza uye
saizvozvo makatenda. 12 Zvino kana Kristu achiparidzwa kuti
wakamutswa kubva kuvakafa, vamwe pakati penyu vanoreva sei
kuti hakuna kumuka kwevakafa? 13 Asi dai pasina kumuka
kwevakafa, naKristu haana kumutswa; 14 uye kana Kristu asina
kumutswa, naizvozvo kuparidza kwedu hakuna maturo,
nerutendo rwenyuwo harwuna maturo. 15 Nesuwo tinowanikwa
tiri zvapupu zvaMwari zvenhema, nokuti takapupura zvaMwari
kuti wakamutsa Kristu iye waasina kumutsa, kana kuri kuti
vakafa havamutswi. 16 Nokuti dai vakafa vasingamutswi, Kristu
haanawo kumutswa; 17 uye dai Kristu asina kumutswa, rutendo
rwenyu haruna maturo; muchiri muzvivi zvenyu. 18 Naizvozvo
nevarere muna Kristu vaparara. 19 Dai muupenyu huno tine
tariro muna Kristu chete, tinonzwisa tsitsi kukunda vanhu vese.
20 Asi ikozvinowo Kristu wakamutswa kubva kuvakafa, akava
chibereko chekutanga chevarere. 21 Nokuti sezvo nemunhu rufu
rwakauya, kumuka kwevakafawo kwakauya nemunhu. 22 Nokuti
vese muna Adhamu sezvavanofa, saizvozvowo vese muna
Kristu vachararamiswa. 23 Asi umwe neumwe padzoro rake;
Kristu chibereko chekutanga, tevere avo vari vaKristu pakuuya
kwake, 24 kozouya kuguma, paachazokumikidza umambo kuna

Mwari, ivo Baba, paachaparadza kutonga kwese neushe hwese
nesimba. **25** Nokuti anofanira iye kutonga, kusvikira aisa vese
vavengi pasi petsoka dzake. **26** Muvengi wekupedzisira
uchaparadzwa ndirwo rufu. **27** Nokuti wakaisa zvinhu zvese pasi
petsoka dzake. Asi kana achiti zvinhu zvese zvakaiswa pasi
pake, zviri pachena kuti ari kunze wakaisa zvinhu zvese pasi
pake. **28** Zvino kana zvinhu zvese zvaiswa pasi pake, ipapo
Mwanakomanawo amene achaiswa pasi paiye wakaisa zvese
pasi pake, kuti Mwari ave zvese mune zvese. **29** Ko,
vanobhabhatidzirwa vakafa vachaita sei kana vakafa
vasingatongomutswi? Vakagobhabhatidzirwa vakafa nemhaka
yei? **30** Nemhaka yei nesu tiri panjodzi awa rega-rega? **31**
Ndinofa zuva nezuva, ndinopika nokuzvikudza pamusoro penyu
kwandinako muna Kristu Jesu Ishe wedu. **32** Kana ndakarwa
nenzira yevanhu nezvikara paEfeso, zvinondibatsirei, kana
vakafa vasingamutswi? Ngatidye nekunwa, nokuti mangwana
tinofa. **33** Musanyengerwa; kushamwaridzana nevakaipa
kunoodza tsika dzakanaka. **34** Pengenukai nenzira yekururama
uye musatadza, nokuti vamwe vane kusaziva Mwari; ndinotaura
kuti muve nenyadzi. **35** Asi umwe achati: Vakafa vanomutswa
sei? Uye vanouya nemuviri wakaita sei? **36** Dununu, icho
chaunodzvara iwe hachiitwi chipenyu kunze kwekuti chafa; **37**
uye icho chaunodzvara, haudzvari muviri uchavapo, asi tsanga
isina chinhu, kana yezviyo kana yezvimwe; **38** asi Mwari anoipa
muviri paanoda napo, nekumbeu imwe neimwe muviri wayo
pachayo. **39** Nyama yese haisi nyama imwe; asi imwe inyama
yevanhu, imwewo inyama yemhuka, imwewo yehove,
imwewo yeshiri. **40** Kune miviriwo yekudenga, nemiviri
yenyika; asi kubwinya kweyekudenga ndekumwe, asi

kweyenyika ndekumwe. **41** Kumwe kubwinya ndekwezuva,
nekumwe kubwinya ndekwemwedzi, uye kumwe kubwinya
ndekwenyeredzi, nokuti nyeredzi inosiyana neimwe nyeredzi
pakubwinya. **42** Kwakadarowo kumuka kwevakafa.
Kunodzvarwa mukuora, kunomutswa mukusaora; **43**
kunodzvarwa mukuzvidzwa, kunomutswa mukubwinya;
kunodzvarwa muutera, kunomutswa musimba. **44** Kunodzvarwa
kuri muviri wechisikirwo, kunomutswa kuri muviri wemweya.
Kune muviri wechisikirwo, uye kune muviri wemweya. **45**
Zvakanyorwawo saizvozvo zvichinzi: Munhu wekutanga Adhamu
wakaitwa munhu anorarama; Adhamu wekupedzisira mweya
unoraramisa. **46** Asi zvinotanga hazvisi zvemweya asi
zvechisikirwo; tevere zvemweya. **47** Munhu wekutanga wakabva
panyika, ndewevhu; munhu wechipiri ndiIshe anobva kudenga.
48 Sewevhu, vakadarowo avo vevhu; uye sewekudenga,
vakadarowo vekudenga. **49** Uye sezvatakatakura chimiro
chewevhu, tichatakurawo chimiro chewekudenga. **50** Zvino
ndinoreva izvi, hama, kuti nyama neropa hazvingagoni kugara
nhaka yeushe hwaMwari; nokuora hakungagari nhaka
yekusaora. **51** Tarirai, ndinokuudzai chakavanzika: Hatingavati
tese, asi tichashandurwa tese; **52** nenguva diki-diki, mukuhwaira
kweziso, pahwamanda yekupedzisira; nokuti hwamanda icharira,
uye vakafa vachamutswa mukusaora, nesu tichashandurwa. **53**
Nokuti ichi chinoora chinofanira kupfeka kusaora, neichi chinofa
chipfeke kusafa. **54** Zvino kana ichi chinoora chapfeka kusaora,
neichi chinofa chapfeka kusafa, ipapo kuchaitika shoko
rakanyorwa rinoti: Rufu rwakamedzwa mukukunda. **55** Iwe rufu,
rumborera rwako rwuripi? Iwe guva, kukunda kwako kuripi?
(Hadēs g86) **56** Rumborera rwerufu chivi, nesimba rechivi murairo.

57 Zvino ngaavongwe Mwari anotipa kukunda naIshe wedu Jesu
Kristu. 58 Naizvozvo, hama dzangu dzinodikanwa, simbai,
musingazungunuswi, nguva dzese muchiwedzerwa pabasa
raIshe muchiziva kuti kubata kwenyu hakusi pasina muna Ishe.
16 Zvino maererano nezvakaunganidzirwa vatsvene,
sezvandakaraira makereke eGaratia, imwiwo itai saizvozvo.
2 Nemusi wekutanga wega-wega wevhiki, umwe neumwe
wenyu ngaazvichengetere parutivi pakubudirira kwaakaita,
kuti zvino kurege kuva nekuunganidza kana ndichisvika.
3 Uye pandinosvikira, chero vamunotenda, netsamba, ivo
ndichavatuma, vagondoisa zvipo zvenyu kuJerusarema. 4
Kana zvakafanira kuti ini ndiendewo, vachaenda neni. 5
Zvino ndichauya kwamuri, kana ndagura neMakedhonia;
nokuti ndinogura neMakedhonia; 6 uye zvimwe ndichagara
nemwi, kanawo kupedza chando, kuti imwi mugondiperekedza
pese pandinoenda. 7 Nokuti handishuvi kukuonai ikozvino
ndichipfuura; asi ndinovimba kugara imwe nguva nemwi,
kana Ishe achitendera. 8 Asi ndichagara paEfeso kusvikira
paPendekosita. 9 Nokuti ndazarurirwa mukova mukuru uye
unesimba; nevanopikisa vazhinji varipo. 10 Zvino kana Timotio
achisvika, onai kuti anemwi asingatyi; nokuti anobata basa
raIshe seniwo. 11 Naizvozvo ngakurege kuva neanomuzvidza.
Asi mumuperekedze murugare, kuti auye kwandiri; nokuti
ndakamutarisira pamwe nehama. 12 Zvino maererano naAporo
hama, ndakamukumbira zvikuru kuti auye kwamuri pamwe
nehama; asi zvirokwazvo chishuwo chake chakange chisiri
chekuuya ikozvino, asi achauya kana awana nguva yakafanira.
13 Rindai, mumire makasimba murutendo, itai sevarume,
musimbe. 14 Zvinhu zvenyu zvese ngazviitwe nerudo. 15

Ndinokukumbirisai hama, munoziva imba yaStefana, kuti ndicho
chibereko chekutanga cheAkaya, uye vakazvipira kushandira
vatsvene; **16** kuti nemwi muzviise pasi pevakadaro, nekune vese
vanobata pamwe nesu, uye vachishingaira. **17** Ndinofarawo
nekuuya kwaStefana naForichunato naAkaiako, nokuti ivo
vakazadzisa kutaira kwenyu. **18** Nokuti vakavandudza mweya
wangu newenyu. Naizvozvo rangarirai vakadaro. **19** Makereke
epaAsia anokukwazisai. Akwira naPrisira vanokukwazisai zvikuru
muna Ishe, pamwe nekereke iri mumba mavo. **20** Hama dzese
dzinokukwazisai. Kwazisanai nekutsvoda kutsvene. **21** Kwaziso
neruoko rwangu rwaPauro. **22** Kana munhu asingadi Ishe Jesu
Kristu, ngaave chakatukwa. Uyai Ishe! **23** Nyasha dzaIshe Jesu
Kristu ngadzive nemwi. **24** Rudo rwangu ngaruve nemwi mese
muna Kristu Jesu. Ameni.

2 VaKorinde

1 Pauro muapositori waJesu Kristu nechido chaMwari, naTimotio
hama, kukereke yaMwari iri paKorinde, pamwe nevatsvene vese
vari muAkaya yese: **2** Nyasha kwamuri nerugare rwunobva kuna
Mwari Baba vedu nekuna Ishe Jesu Kristu. **3** Ngaavongwe
Mwari, uye vari Baba vaIshe wedu Jesu Kristu, Baba vetsitsi
uye Mwari wenyaradzo yese, **4** anotinyaradza padambudziko
redu rese, kuti tigone kunyaradza avo vari mudambudziko ripi
neripi, nenyaradzo yatinonyaradzwa nayo isu tomene naMwari.
5 Nokuti matambudziko aKristu sezvaakawedzerwa matiri,
saizvozvowo nyaradzo yedu yakawedzerwa nemuna Kristu. **6**
Zvino kana tichirwadziwa, ndezvenyaradzo neruponeso rwenyu
zvinobatiswa mukutsungirira mumatambudziko mamwewo
atakatambudzikawo isu; kana tichinyaradzwa, ndezvenyaradzo
neruponeso rwenyu; **7** uye tariro yedu maererano nemwi
yakasimba, tichiziva kuti sezvamuri vagovani vematambudziko,
saizvozvowo venyaradzo. **8** Nokuti hatidi kuti musaziva,
hama, pamusoro pedambudziko redu rakatiwira paAsia, kuti
takaremerwa zvikurusa kukunda simba redu, zvekuti takarasa
tariro kunyange yeupenyu. **9** Asi isu pachedu takange tine
mutongo werufu matiri, kuti tirege kuzvivimba isu asi kuna Mwari
anomutsa vakafa; **10** wakatinunura parufu rukuru rwakadai, uye
anonunura; watinovimba maari kuti achatinunurazve; **11** nemwi
muchishandira isu pamwe nemukumbiro, kuti nekuda kwechipo
pamusoro pedu kubudikidza nevanhu vazhinji tivongerwe
nevazhinji. **12** Nokuti kuzvikudza kwedu ndikoku, kupupura
kwehana yedu, kuti muumwe neuzvokwadi hwaMwari, kwete
neuchenjeri hwenyama, asi nenyasha dzaMwari, takazvibata
panyika, zvikuru maererano nemwi. **13** Nokuti hatinyori zvimwe

zvinhu kwamuri, asi izvo zvamunoverenga nezvamunogamuchira;
uye ndinovimba kuti muchazvigamuchirawo kusvika pakuguma;
14 sezvamakatigamuchirawo muchidimbu, kuti tiri rumbidzo
yenyu, semwiwo yedu nezuva raIshe Jesu. 15 Zvino nechivimbo
ichi ndaishuva pakutanga kuuya kwamuri, kuti muve nenyasha
dzechipiri; 16 nekupfuura nekwamuri ndichienda kuMakedhonia,
nekudzoka kwamuri ndichibva Makedhonia, uye ndiperekedzwe
nemwi kuJudhiya. 17 Naizvozvo ndichifunga saizvozvi,
ndakashandisa kusasimbisa moyo here, kana zvandinozvipira,
ndinozvipira zvinoenderana nenyama kuti kwandiri zvive hongu,
hongu; uye kwete, kwete here? 18 Asi Mwari wakatendeka, kuti
shoko redu kwamuri harina kuva hongu nakwete. 19 Nokuti
Mwanakomana waMwari Jesu Kristu uyo wakaparidzwa nesu
pakati penyu, neni naSirivhano naTimotio, wakange asiri hongu
nakwete, asi maari maiva hongu. 20 Nokuti zvese zvivimbiso
zvaMwari, maari ndihongu, nemaari ndiAmeni, rwuve rukudzo
rwaMwari kubudikidza nesu. 21 Zvino anosimbisa isu pamwe
nemwi muna Kristu, neakatizodza ndiMwari, 22 wakatiisawo
mucherechedzo isu, akapa rubatso rweMweya mumoyo yedu.
23 Asi ini ndinodana Mwari kuti ave chapupu pamweya wangu,
kuti ndikuregererei handisati ndauya kuKorinde. 24 Kwete
kuti tinotonga parutendo rwenyu, asi tiri vabati pamwe chete
vemufaro wenyu; nokuti mumire nerutendo.

2 Asi ndakazvipira izvi, kusauyazve kwamuri mukusuwa. 2
Nokuti kana ini ndichikusuwisai, ndiani zvino anondifadza,
kunze kwaiye wakasuruvadzwa neni? 3 Zvino ndakakunyorerai
chinhu ichi chakadai kuti ndasvika, ndirege kusuwiswa naivo
vanofanira kundifadza, ndine chivimbo mamuri mese, kuti mufaro
wangu ndewenyu mese. 4 Nokuti kubva mudambudziko guru

nekusuruvara kwemoyo ndakakunyorerai nemisodzi mizhinji,
kwete kuti murwadziswe, asi kuti muzive rudo rukurusa
rwandinarwo kwamuri. **5** Zvino kana umwe akarwadzisa, haana
kurwadzisa ini, asi muchidimbu (kuti ndirege kukutakudzai mutoro)
mese. **6** Kuranga uku kwakakwanira wakadai ndiko kwevazhinji;
7 kuti panzvimbo yaizvozvi zviri nani kuti mumukanganwire
nekunyaradza, zvimwe wakadaro arege kuodzwa moyo kwazvo
nekusuruvara kukuru. **8** Naizvozvo ndinokukumbirisai kuti
musimbise rudo kwaari. **9** Nokuti ndizvo zvandakanyorerawo, kuti
ndizive kuedzwa kwenyu, kana muchiteerera pazvinhu zvese. **10**
Zvino iye wamunokanganwira chinhu, neni ndinomukanganwira;
nokuti kana neni ndichikanganwira chinhu, uyo wandinenge
ndakakanganwira, ndinozviita nekuda kwenyu pamberi pechiso
chaKristu, **11** kuti tirege kushandiswa naSatani; nokuti hatizi
vasingazivi mano ake. **12** Zvino ndichisvika paTroasi neevhangeri
yaKristu, ndazarurirwa mukova muna Ishe, **13** handina kuwana
zororo pamweya wangu, pakusawana kwangu Tito hama yangu;
asi ndakawonekana navo ndikabva ndikaenda kuMakedhonia.
14 Zvino ngaavongwe Mwari, anotikundisa nguva dzese muna
Kristu, uye anoratidza nesu panzvimbo dzese hwema hweruzivo
rwake. **15** Nokuti tiri hwema hunonhuhwira hwaKristu kuna
Mwari pane ivo vanoponeswa nepane ivo vanoparara; **16**
kune vamwe hwema hwerufu mukufa, nekune vamwe hwema
hweupenyu muupenyu. Zvino ndiani angakwanira zvinhu izvi? **17**
Nokuti hatifanani nevazhinji vanokanganisa shoko raMwari; asi
sevanobva pauchokwadi, asi sezvinobva kuna Mwari pamberi
paMwari tinotaura muna Kristu.

3
Tinotangazve kuzviratidza here? Kana tinotsvaka here,
sevamwe, tsamba dzekuzviratidza kwamuri, kana dzekuratidza

kunobva kwamuri? **2** Imwi muri tsamba yedu, yakanyorwa
mumoyo yedu, inozikanwa nekuverengwa nevanhu vese; **3**
muchiratidzwa kuti muri tsamba yaKristu inoshandiswa nesu,
yakanyorwa kwete neingi, asi neMweya waMwari anorarama;
kwete pamahwendefa emabwe, asi pamahwendefa enyama
emoyo. **4** Nechivimbo chakadai tinacho naKristu kuna Mwari; **5**
kwete kuti tinokwanisa isu pachedu kufunga chimwe chinhu
sechinobva kwatiri, asi kukwanisa kwedu kunobva kuna Mwari;
6 iye wakatigonesa kuva vashumiri vesungano itsva, kwete
yechakanyorwa asi yeMweya; nokuti chakanyorwa chinouraya,
asi Mweya unoraramisa. **7** Asi kana ushumiri hwerufu,
pazvinyorwa zvakavezwa pamabwe hwakasvikira mukubwinya,
zvekuti vana vaIsraeri vakakoniwa kutarisisa chiso chaMozisi
nekuda kwekubwinya kwechiso chake, kwaipedzwa, **8** ko
shumiro yeMweya haingazovi nekubwinya kukuru here? **9**
Nokuti kana shumiro yekupiwa mhosva iri kubwinya, shumiro
yekururama ichakunda zvikuru sei mukubwinya. **10** Nokuti
kunyange icho chakabwinyiswa hachina kubwinyiswa pachinhu
ichi nekuda kwekubwinya uku kwakanyanyisa. **11** Nokuti kana
icho chinopedzwa chaiva nekubwinya, zvikuru sei icho chinogara,
pakubwinya. **12** Naizvozvo tine tariro yakadai, tinoshandisa
ushingi ukuru mukutaura; **13** uye kwete saMozisi waiisa
chifukidziro pachiso chake, kuti vana vaIsraeri varege kutarisisa
kuguma kwezvinopedzwa. **14** Asi fungwa dzavo dzakaomeswa,
nokuti kusvikira zuva rino chifukidziro ichochi chichiripo chisina
kubviswa pakuverengwa kwetesitamende yekare, chakapedzwa
muna Kristu. **15** Asi kusvikira zuva rino, kana kuchiverengwa
Mozisi, chifukidziro chirere pamoyo wavo. **16** Chero rinhi kana
achidzokera kuna Ishe, chifukidziro chinobviswa. **17** Zvino Ishe

ndiye Mweya; uye pane Mweya waIshe pane rusununguko.
18 Asi isu tese, nechiso chakashama tichiona sepachionioni
kubwinya kwaIshe, tinoshandurirwa kumufananidzo iwoyo kubva
pakubwinya kuenda pakubwinya, sezvinobva kuMweya waIshe.
4 Naizvozvo zvatine shumiro iyi, sezvatakagamuchira tsitsi,
hatineti; 2 asi takarasa zvinhu zvakavanzika zvechinyadzo,
tisingafambi neunyengeri, kana kuminamisa shoko raMwari; asi
nekuratidza chokwadi, tichizvipupurira kuhana yese yevanhu
pamberi paMwari. 3 Zvinowo kana evhangeri yedu yakafukidzwa,
yakafukidzwa kune avo vanoparara; 4 kwavari mwari wenyika
ino wakapofumadza fungwa dzevasingatendi, kuti chiedza
cheevhangeri yekubwinya yaKristu ari mufananidzo waMwari
chisavhenekera kwavari. **(aiōn g165)** 5 Nokuti hatizviparidzi, asi
Kristu Jesu Ishe; uye isu tiri varanda venyu nekuda kwaJesu. 6
Nokuti Mwari wakati chiedza chivhenekere kubva parima ndiye
wakavhenekera mumoyo yedu, kuti atipe chiedza cheruzivo
rwekubwinya kwaMwari pachiso chaJesu Kristu. 7 Asi tine
fuma iyi mumidziyo yevhu, kuti ukuru-ukuru hwesimba huve
hwaMwari, uye husabva kwatiri; 8 tinodzvanyidzirwa pamativi
ese, asi hatimanikidzwi; tinovhiringidzika, asi hatipererwi; 9
tinoshushwa, asi kwete kusiiwa; tinowisirwa pasi, asi kwete
kuparadzwa; 10 tichipota takatakura nguva dzese kufa
kwaIshe Jesu mumuviri, kuti upenyuwo hwaJesu huratidzwe
mumuviri wedu. 11 Nokuti isu tinorarama tinogara tichipiwa
kurufu nekuda kwaJesu, kuti upenyuwo hwaJesu huratidzwe
munyama yedu inofa. 12 Saizvozvo rufu rwunobata matiri,
asi upenyu mamuri. 13 Zvino tine mweya iwoyu werutendo,
sezvazvakanyorwa zvichinzi: Ndakatenda, naizvozvo ndakataura;
isuwo tinotenda, naizvozvowo tinotaura; 14 tichiziva kuti iye

wakamutsa Ishe Jesu, achatimutsawo isu naJesu, agotikumikidza
pamwe nemwi. **15** Nokuti zvinhu zvese zvinoitwa nekuda
kwenyu, kuti nyasha dzakapamhidzirwa nekuda kwekuvonga
kwevazhinji, dziwedzerwe dzive rukudzo rwaMwari. **16** Naizvozvo
hatineti, asi kana munhu wedu wekunze achiparadzwa,
zvakadaro wemukati anovandudzwa zuva nezuva. **17** Nokuti
dambudziko redu rakareruka riripo kwechinguva chidiki, rinotiitira
uremu hwekubwinya kukurusa kusingaperi; **(aiōnios g166)** **18**
tisingatariri zvinoonekwa, asi zvisingaonekwi; nokuti zvinoonekwa
ndezvenguva, asi zvisingaonekwi ndezvekusingaperi. **(aiōnios
g166)**

5 Nokuti tinoziva kuti kana imba yedu yenyika yetende
ichiputswa, tine chivakwa chinobva kuna Mwari, imba isina
kuitwa nemaoko, isingaperi kumatenga. **(aiōnios g166)** **2** Nokuti
nemune iyi tinogomera, tichishuva kuti tifukidzwe neimba yedu
inobva kudenga; **3** kana nesu takapfekedzwa hatingawanikwi
tisina chatakapfeka. **4** Nokuti nesu tiri mutende tinogomera,
tichiremerwa; nokuti hatishuvi kukururwa, asi kufukidzwa, kuti
chinofa chimedzwe neupenyu. **5** Zvino wakatigadzirira chinhu
ichochi ndiMwari, wakatipawo rubatso rweMweya. **6** Naizvozvo
tine ushingi nguva dzose, tichiziva kuti tichiri kumusha mumuviri,
tiri kure naIshe; **7** nokuti tinofamba nerutendo, kwete nekuona;
8 naizvozvo tine ushingi, uye tinofara zvikuru kuti zviri nani
kusava pamuviri, uye kuva kumusha naIshe. **9** Naizvozvowo
tinoedza zvikuru, kana tiri pamusha kana tisiri pamusha, kuti
tigamuchirike kwaari. **10** Nokuti tese tinofanira kuonekwa pamberi
pechigaro chekutonga chaKristu, kuti umwe neumwe agamuchire
zvinhu zvaakaita nemuviri, zvichienderana nezvaakaita, kana
zvakanaka kana zvakaipa. **11** Naizvozvo tichiziva kutyisa

kwaIshe tinonyengetedza vanhu, asi tinoratidzwa kuna Mwari;
uye ndine chivimbo kuti tiratidzwewo pahana dzenyu. 12 Nokuti
hatizvizivisizve kwamuri, asi tinokupai mukana wekuzvirumbidza
nekuda kwedu, kuti mugone kumirisana nevanozvirumbidza
pachiso, kwetewo pamoyo. 13 Nokuti kana tichipenga, tinopenga
kuna Mwari; kana tiri vanhu kwavo, tiri kwavo kwamuri. 14 Nokuti
rudo rwaKristu rwunotimanikidza, nokuti tinoona izvozvi kuti
kana umwe akafira vese, zvino vese vakafa; 15 uye wakafira
vese kuti avo vanorarama vachirega kuzozviraramira ivo, asi
iye wakavafira nekumukazve. 16 Naizvozvo kubvira ikozvino
isu hatizivi munhu panyama; uye kunyange kana takaziva
Kristu panyama, asi ikozvino hatichamuzivi saizvozvo. 17 Kuti
kana munhu ari muna Kristu, wava chisikwa chitsva; zvekare
zvapfuura, tarira zvese zvava zvitsva. 18 Uye zvese zvinobva
kuna Mwari, wakatiyananisa naye kubudikidza naJesu Kristu,
uye wakatipa shumiro yeyananiso; 19 sezvinonzi Mwari wakange
achiyananisa nyika kwaari muna Kristu, asingavaverengeri
kudarika kwavo, akaisa kwatiri shoko reyananiso. 20 Naizvozvo tiri
nhume pachinzvimbo chaKristu, Mwari saanenge achikumbirisa
nesu; tinokumbirisa pachinzvimbo chaKristu tichiti: Yananiswai
naMwari. 21 Nokuti uyo wakange asingazivi chivi wakamuita
chivi pachinzvimbo chedu, kuti isu tive kururama kwaMwari
maari.

6 Zvino tinobata pamwe naye, nesu tinokumbira zvikuru kuti
musagamuchira nyasha dzaMwari pasina; 2 nokuti anoti:
Nenguva yakafanira ndakakunzwa, uye nepazuva reruponeso
ndakakubatsira; tarira, ikozvino inguva yakafanira; tarira, ikozvino
izuva reruponeso. 3 Hatigumbusi kunyange pachinhu, kuti
shumiro irege kumhurwa; 4 asi pazvese tinozviratidza sevashumiri

vaMwari, pakutsungirira kuzhinji, pamatambudziko, pakuomerwa,
pakudzvinyiririrwa, 5 pakurohwa, pakusungwa, pamabongozozo,
pamabasa anorema, pakusarara, pakutsanya, 6 pakuchena,
paruzivo, pamoyo murefu, paunyoro, paMweya Mutsvene,
parudo rusinganyepedzeri, 7 pashoko rechokwadi, pasimba
raMwari, pazvombo zvekururama kurudyi nekuruboshwe,
8 nekukudzwa uye kuzvidzwa, nekureverwa zvakaipa uye
kureverwa zvakanaka; sevanyepedzeri, tiri vechokwadiwo; 9
sevasingazikanwi, tichizikanwawo zvikuru; sevanofa, tarirawo,
tinorarama; sevanorohwa, tisingaurawiwo; 10 sevakasuruvadzwa,
asi tichifara nguva dzese; sevarombo, asi tichifumisa vazhinji;
sevasina chinhu, asi tine zvese. 11 VeKorinde, muromo wedu
wakashamira imwi, moyo wedu wakuriswa. 12 Hamudzvinyidzirwi
matiri, asi munodzvinyidzirwa muvura hwenyu. 13 Zvino pakutsiva
kwakadaro (ndinotaura sekune vana vangu), imwiwo kuriswai.
14 Musasungwa zvisina kufanira pajoko pamwe nevasingatendi;
nokuti kururama kungava nekudyidzana kwei nekusarurama?
Chiedza chingadyidzana sei nerima? 15 Uye Kristu ane
kunzwana kwei naBeriari? Kana anotenda angava nemugove
wei neasingatendi? 16 Netembere yaMwari ine kutenderana kupi
nezvifananidzo? Nokuti imwi muri tembere yaMwari mupenyu,
Mwari sezvaakareva kuti: Ndichagara mavari, uye ndichafamba
pakati pavo; ndichavawo Mwari wavo, uye ivo vachava vanhu
vangu. 17 Naizvozvo budai pakati pavo mutsaurwe, anoreva
Ishe, uye musabata chakasviba; iniwo ndichakugamuchirai. 18
Uye ndichava Baba kwamuri, nemwi muchava vanakomana
nevanasikana kwandiri, anoreva Ishe Wemasimbaose.

7 Zvatine zvivimbiso izvi, vadikanwi, ngatizvinatse patsvina
yese yenyama neyemweya, tipedzise utsvene mukutya Mwari.

2 Gamuchirai isu; hatina kuitira munhu chakaipa, hatina
kukanganisira munhu, hatina kubatira munhu. 3 Handitauriri kupa
mhosva; nokuti ndamboreva, kuti muri mumoyo medu, kuti tife
nekurarama pamwe. 4 Ushingi hwenhauro yangu kwamuri hukuru,
kuzvirumbidza kwangu kukuru pamusoro penyu; ndakazadzwa
nenyaradzo, ndakawanzirwa mufaro padambudziko redu rese.
5 Nokutiwo tasvika kuMakedhonia, nyama yedu haina kuva
nezororo, asi takadzvinyiririrwa pazvese; kunze kukakavara,
mukati kutya. 6 Asi Mwari, anonyaradza vakasuruvadzwa,
wakatinyaradza nekusvika kwaTito; 7 uye kwete pakusvika kwake
chete, asi nepakunyaradzwa kwaakanyaradzwa nako pamusoro
penyu, achitiudza zvechishuwo chenyu, kuchema kwenyu,
kushingaira kwenyu pamusoro pangu, zvekuti ndakanyanya
kufara. 8 Nokuti kunyange ndakakusuruvadzai netsamba,
handizvidembi, kunyange ndichizvidemba; nokuti ndinoona
kuti tsamba iyoyo yakakusuruvadzai, kunyange kuri kwenguva
diki. 9 Ikozvino ndinofara, kwete kuti makasuruvadzwa, asi
kuti makasuruvadzika mukatendeuka; nokuti makasuruvadzwa
nenzira yeuMwari, kuti murege kurasikirwa nechinhu nekuda
kwedu. 10 Nokuti kuchema nenzira yeuMwari kunouisa
kutendeuka rwuve ruponeso rwausingazvidembi narwo; asi
kuchema nenzira yenyika kunouisa rufu. 11 Nokuti tarirai,
chinhu ichocho, kuti makasuruvadzwa nenzira yeuMwari,
chakauisa mukati menyu shungu dzakadini, inga kuzvidavirira,
inga kutsamwa, inga kutya, inga chishuvo chakasimba,
inga kushingaira, inga kutsiva. Pazvese makazviratidza
kuti makachena pachiitiko ichi. 12 Naizvozvo kanawo
ndakakunyorerai, ndakazviita kwete nekuda kwewakatadza,
kana nekuda kwaiye wakatadzirwa, asi kuti kukushingairirai

kwedu kuratidzwe kwamuri pamberi paMwari. 13 Nemhaka
iyi takanyaradzwa panyaradzo yenyu; hongu takafara zvikuru
kwazvo pamufaro waTito, nokuti mweya wake wakavandudzwa
kubva kwamuri mese. 14 Nokuti kana ndakazvikudza nechinhu
kwaari pamusoro penyu, handinyadziswi; asi sezvatakataura
zvinhu zvese kwamuri muchokwadi, saizvozvowo kuzvikudza
kwedu kuri pamberi paTito kwakava chokwadi. 15 Nehanya
dzake dzawedzerwa kwazvo kwamuri, achirangarira kuteerera
kwenyu mese, kuti makamugamuchira sei nekutya uye kudedera.
16 Ndinofara naizvozvo kuti pazvese ndine chivimbo mamuri.

8 Zvino tinokuzivisai, hama, nyasha dzaMwari dzakapiwa
pamakereke eMakedhonia; 2 kuti pakuedzwa kukuru
kwedambudziko, kuwanzwa kwemufaro wavo neurombo
hwavo hwakadzama zvakawedzera pafuma yekupa kwavo. 3
Nokuti vakange vane chido pakukwanisa kwavo, ndinopupura,
kunyange kupfuura kukwanisa kwavo, 4 nechikumbiro chikuru
vakatigombedzera, kuti tigamuchire chipo uye kugovana
parubatsiro rwunova rwevatsvene; 5 uye kwete sezvatakatarisira,
asi vakatanga kuzvipa ivo kuna Ishe, nekwatiri nechido chaMwari.
6 Zvekuti takakurudzira Tito, kuti sezvaakange ambotanga,
saizvozvo apedzisewo kwamuri basa iri renyashawo. 7 Asi
sezvamakawanza pazvese, parutendo, uye pashoko, uye
paruzivo, uye pakushingaira kwese, uye parudo rwenyu kwatiri,
tarirai kuti muwanzewo pabasa iri renyasha. 8 Handitauri
semurairo, asi nekushingaira kwevamwe uye ndichiidza
uchokwadi hwerudo rwenyu. 9 Nokuti munoziva nyasha dzaIshe
wedu Jesu Kristu, kuti kunyange akange akafuma, nekuda
kwenyu wakava murombo, kuti imwi kubudikidza neurombo
hwake mufume. 10 Zvino pachinhu ichi ndinopa maonero;

nokuti ichi chinokubatsirai, imwi makatotanga kubva gore
rakapera, kwete kuita chete, asi nekuda. 11 Asi ikozvinowo
pedzisai kuita, kuti, sezvapane chishuwo chemoyo, saizvozvo
kuripo kupedzisawo kubva pane zvamunazvo. 12 Nokuti
kana chishuwo chemoyo chiripo, munhu anogamuchirika
zvichienderana nezvaanazvo, kwete kuenderana nezvaasina. 13
Nokuti hakusi kuti vamwe vave nekurerusirwa, imwi muremerwe;
asi kubva pakuenzana, panguva yaikozvino zvakawanda zvenyu
zviwedzere pakushaiwa kwavo, 14 kutiwo zvakawanda zvavo
zviwedzere pakushaiwa kwenyu, kuti kuve nekuenzana, 15
sezvazvakanyorwa zvichinzi: Wakaunganidza zvizhinji haana
kuva nezvakasara; newakaunganidza zvishoma haana kushaiwa.
16 Asi ngaavongwe Mwari wakaisa mumoyo maTito kushingaira
kwakadaro kwamuri, 17 kuti zvirokwazvo wakagamuchira
kurudziro, asi zvaakange achishingaira zvikuru, wakabva akaenda
kwamuri nechido chake. 18 Zvino takatuma pamwe naye hama,
rumbidzo yake muevhangeri yakagura nemumakereke ese; 19
zvisati zviri izvozvo chete, asi wakasarudzwawo nemakereke kuti
atiperekedze nenyasha idzi, dzakabatiswa nesu mukurumbidzwa
kwaIshe uyu, nechishuwo chemoyo wenyu; 20 tichidzivirira izvi,
zvimwe umwe angatimhura pamusoro pezvipamhidzirwa izvi
zvinobatiswa nesu; 21 tichirangarira zvakanaka kwete pamberi
paIshe chete asi pamberi pevanhuwo. 22 Uye takatuma navo
hama yedu, yatakawana yakashingaira pazvizhinji kazhinji, asi
zvino anonyanya kushingaira nekuda kwekukuvimbai kukuru.
23 Kana zviri zvaTito, umwe wangu nemushandi pamwe neni
kwamuri; kana hama dzedu, nhume dzekereke, vari kukudzwa
kwaKristu. 24 Naizvozvo ratidzai kwavari uchapupu hwerudo

rwenyu nehwekuzvikudza kwedu pamusoro penyu, nepamberi
pemakereke.
9 Nokuti maererano nerubatsiro rwevatsvene, hazvina kufanira
kwandiri kuti ndikunyorerei; 2 nokuti ndinoziva kushingaira
kwenyu, kwandinozvirumbidza nako pamusoro penyu kune
veMakedhonia, kuti Akaya yakange yazvigadzirira kubvira
gore rakapera; nekushingaira kwenyu kwakamutsa vazhinji.
3 Asi ndakatuma hama, kuti kuzvirumbidza kwedu pamusoro
penyu kusava pasina pachinhu ichi; kuti, sezvandakareva,
muve makagadzirira; 4 zvimwe pamwe, kana veMakedhonia
vachiuya neni vakuwanei musina kuzvigadzirira, isu tinyadziswe
(kuti tisati, imwi) pakuvimba uku kwekuzvikudza. 5 Naizvozvo
ndakaona zvakafanira kukurudzira hama, kuti vatange kuuya
kwamuri, uye vatange kugadzira chipo chenyu chepachena
chakataurwa nezvacho kare, kuti ichi chive chakagadzirirwa,
saizvozvo sechipo chepachena asi kwete sekukara. 6 Asi izvi
kuti: Anodzvara zvishoma, anokohwawo zvishoma; neanodzvara
zvizhinji, achakohwawo zvizhinji. 7 Umwe neumwe sezvinoda
moyo; kwete nekurwadziwa, kana nekurovererwa; nokuti Mwari
anoda anopa nemufaro. 8 Uye Mwari anogona kukuwanzirai
nyasha dzese, kuti nguva dzese muve nekuringana kwese
pazvese, muwanze pabasa rese rakanaka; 9 sezvazvakanyorwa
zvichinzi: Wakaparadzira, wakapa varombo; kururama kwake
kunogara nekusingaperi. **(aiōn g165)** 10 Zvino iye anopa mbeu
kumudzvari, nekupa chingwa chekudya, ngaawanze mbeu
dzenyu dzakadzvarwa, nekuwedzera zvibereko zvekururama
kwenyu; 11 muchifumiswa pazvinhu zvese zvichibva pakupana
kwese, zvinokonzera kubudikidza nesu kuvonga kuna Mwari. 12
Nokuti basa rekushumira uku harizadzisi kushaiwa kwevatsvene

chete, asi kunowanzisawo nekuvongwa kuzhinji kuna Mwari;
13 nekuda kweuchapupu hweshumiro iyi vanorumbidza Mwari
pamusoro pekuteerera kwekupupura kwenyu evhangeri yaKristu,
nekukura kwekupa kwenyu kwavari nekune vese. 14 Uye
nemunyengetero wavo pamusoro penyu, vachikushuvai nekuda
kwenyasha hurusa dzaMwari pamusoro penyu. 15 Zvino Mwari
ngaavongwe nekuda kwechipo chake chisingarondedzereki.
10 Zvino ini Pauro ndomene ndinokukumbirisai neunyoro,
uye moyochena waKristu, wakaninipiswa pakati penyu
kana ndiripo, asi kana ndisipo ndine ushingi kwamuri; 2
ndinokumbirisawo, kuti kana ndiripo, ndirege kuva neushingi
nekuzvipira uku kwandinoverengerwa kuti ndine ushingi
hwekumirisana nevamwe vanotifungira sevanofamba panyama.
3 Nokuti kunyange tichifamba panyama, hatirwi maererano
nenyama; 4 nokuti zvombo zvehondo yedu hazvisi zvenyama, asi
zvakasimba kubudikidza naMwari pakuputsa nhare, 5 tichiwisa
mirangariro nechese chakakwirira chinozvikwiridza chichipesana
neruzivo rwaMwari, nekuisa muutapwa murangariro wese
pakuteerera Kristu; 6 takazvigadzira kutsiva kusateerera kwese,
kana kuteerera kwenyu kwazadzisika. 7 Munotarira zvinhu
pamaonekero azvo ekunze here? Kana munhu achizvivimba kuti
iye ndewaKristu, ngaazvirangarirezve, kuti iye sezvaari waKristu,
saizvozvo nesu tiri vaKristu. 8 Nokuti kana nezvinhu zvizhinjisa
ndisazvirumbidzazve maererano nesimba redu, Ishe raakatipa
pakuvaka, uye kwete rekuparadza kwedu, handinganyadziswi;
9 kuti ndirege kuonekwa sendinokutyityidzirai netsamba. 10
Nokuti vanoti: Tsamba dzake dzinorema uye dzine simba; asi
kuvapo kwemuviri kune utera nekutaura kwake kunozvidzika.
11 Wakadaro ngaarangarire ichi, kuti sezvatakadaro pashoko

kubudikidza netsamba kana tisipo, nesu takadaro pakuita
kana tiripo. **12** Nokuti hatina ushingi hwekuzviverengera
kana kuzvifananidza nevamwe vevanozvirumbidza; asi ivo
vanozvienzanisa vega, nekuzvifananidza pachavo, havanzwisisi.
13 Asi isu hatingazvikudzi zvinopfuura chipimo, asi zvinoenderana
nechipimo chemuganhu Mwari waakatitemera, chipimo
chekusvika nekwamuri. **14** Nokuti hatizvitandavadzi kupfuurikidza
setisingasvikiri kwamuri, nokuti nekwamuriwo takasvika
muevhangeri yaKristu; **15** tisingazvikudzi kupfuurikidza chipimo
pamabasa evamwe; asi tine tariro, kuti kana rutendo rwenyu
rwuchiwanzwa, isu tichakuriswa pakati penyu zvinoenderana
nemuganhu wedu nekupfuurisa, **16** kuparidza evhangeri
pamatunhu ari mhiri kwenyu, kwete kuzvirumbidza pamuganhu
weumwe pazvinhu zvakagadzirwa. **17** Asi anozvirumbidza,
ngaazvirumbidze muna Ishe. **18** Nokuti haasi anozvirumbidza
uyo anogamuchirwa, asi Ishe waanorumbidza.

11 Dai muchindiitira moyo murefu zvishoma paupenzi hwangu;
asiwo munondiitira moyo murefu. **2** Nokuti ndine godo nemwi
negodo raMwari; nokuti ndakakuwanisai kumurume umwe, kuti
ndikukumikidzeimuri mhandara yakachena kuna Kristu. **3** Asi
ndinotya kuti zvimwe nyoka sezvayakanyengera Evha nemano
ayo, saizvozvo ndangariro dzenyu dzingatsauswa pauchokwadi
huri muna Kristu. **4** Nokuti kana anosvika achiparidza umwe
Jesu watisina kuparidza, kana zvimwe muchigamuchira umwe
mweya wamusina kugamuchira, kana imwe evhangeri yamusina
kugamuchira, zvakanaka kuti muzviitire moyo murefu. **5** Nokuti
ndinoona ndisingasariri nepadiki kuvaapositori vakurusa. **6**
Kanawo kunyange ndisina kudzidza pashoko, asi kwete paruzivo;
asi pachinhu chese takaratidzwa kwamuri muzvinhu zvese. **7**

Kana ndakaita chivi here pakuzvininipisa kuti imwi mukudzwe,
nokuti ndakaparidza kwamuri evhangeri yaMwari pasina
muripo? **8** Ndakapamba amwe makereke, ndichitora muripo kuti
ndikushandirei. **9** Uye pandakange ndiripo kwamuri ndichishaiwa
handina kuremedza munhu; nokuti zvandaishaiwa, hama
dzaibva Makedhonia dzakapa; uye pazvese ndakazvichengeta
kuti ndirege kuva mutoro kwamuri, uye ndichazvichengeta.
10 Chokwadi chaKristu chiri mandiri, kuti kuzvikudza uku
hakungamiswi mandiri kumatunhu eAkaya. **11** Nemhaka yei?
Nokuti handikudii here? Mwari anoziva. **12** Asi chandinoita,
ndichaitawo, kuti ndigure mukana kune vanoshuva mukana; kuti
pane zvavanozvikudza nazvo vawanikwe vakaita sesuwo. **13**
Nokuti vakadaro vaapositori venhema, vabati vanonyengera,
vanozvishandura kuva vaapositori vaKristu. **14** Hazvishamisiwo;
nokuti Satani amene anozvishandura kuva mutumwa wechiedza.
15 Naizvozvo hachisi chinhu chikuru kana nevashumiri vake
vachizvishandura kuita sevashumiri vekururama; kuguma kwavo
kuchava semabasa avo. **16** Ndinotizve: Ngakurege kuva
nemunhu anofunga kuti ndiri benzi; asi kana zvisakadaro,
sebenziwo ndigamuchirei, kuti neni ndizvikudze zvishoma.
17 Zvandinotaura, handitauri sekuna Ishe, asi sepaupenzi,
pachivimbo ichi chekuzvikudza. **18** Sezvo vazhinji vachizvikudza
panyama, iniwo ndichazvikudza. **19** Nokuti munoitira mapenzi
moyo murefu nemufaro muri vakachenjera. **20** Nokuti munoita
moyo murefu, kana munhu achikuisai muuranda, kana munhu
achikudyai kupedza, kana munhu achikutapai, kana munhu
achizvikudza, kana munhu achikurovai kumeso. **21** Ndinoreva
sechinyadzo, senge kuti isu takange tine utera. Asi pane chipi
nechipi umwe paane ushingi (ndinotaura paupenzi), ini ndine

ushingiwo. 22 VaHebheru here? Neniwo. VaIsraeri here? Neniwo.
Imbeu yaAbhurahama here? Neniwo. 23 Vashumiri vaKristu
here? (Ndinotaura semupengo), ndinovapfuura, zvikurusa
pamabasa anorema, pamavanga kupfuura chipimo, mumajere
zvikurusa, pandufu kazhinji. 24 KuVaJudha ndakagamuchira
kashanu shamhu dzine makumi mana kusiya imwe. 25
Katatu ndakarohwa netsvimbo, kamwe ndakatakwa nemabwe,
katatu ndakaputsikirwa nechikepe, usiku humwe nemasikati
ndakange ndiri muudziku hwegungwa; 26 panzendo kazhinji,
panjodzi dzenzizi, panjodzi dzemakororo, panjodzi nevekwangu,
panjodzi nevahedheni, panjodzi muguta, panjodzi murenje,
panjodzi mugungwa, panjodzi pakati pehama dzenhema; 27
pakutambudzika nepakuremerwa, pakusarara kazhinji, panzara
nenyota, pakutsanya kazhinji, pachando nepakushama. 28
Kunze kwezvinhu izvi zviri panze, kurangarira makereke ese
kunondimanikidza zuva rimwe nerimwe. 29 Ndiani anoshaiwa
simba, neni ndikasashaiwa simba? Ndiani anogumburwa, neni
ndikasatsva? 30 Kana zvakafanira kuzvikudza, ndichazvikudza
nezvinhu zveutera hwangu. 31 Mwari naBaba vaIshe wedu Jesu
Kristu, anorumbidzwa kusvikira rinhi narinhi, anoziva kuti handirevi
nhema. **(aiōn g165)** 32 PaDhamasiko mutungamiriri wamambo
Areta wakarinda guta reveDhamasiko achida kundibata; 33
uye ndakaburuswa nepawindo ndiri mudengu nepamudhuri,
ndikapukunyuka pamaoko ake.

12 Kuzvikudza zvirokwazvo hakubatsiri kwandiri; nokuti
ndichauya pazviratidzo nezvakazarurwa zvaIshe. 2 Ndinoziva
munhu ari muna Kristu makore gumi nemana apfuura (kana
zvakaitwa mumuviri, handizivi, kana kunze kwemuviri, handizivi,
Mwari anoziva), wakadai wakabvutirwa kudenga rechitatu. 3

Uye ndinoziva munhu wakadai (kana mumuviri, kana kunze
kwemuviri, handizivi; Mwari anoziva), **4** kuti wakabvutwa
akaiswa muparadhiso, akanzwa mashoko asingatauriki,
asingabviri munhu kutaura. **5** Ndichazvikudza newakadai;
asi pamusoro pangu ndomene handizvikudzi, asi pautera
hwangu. **6** Nokuti kana ndichida kuzvikudza, handaizova
benzi; nokuti ndichareva chokwadi; asi ndinorega, zvimwe
umwe angandifungira kuva mukuru kune zvaakaona ndiri,
kana zvaakanzwa kwandiri, **7** uye kuti ndirege kukudzwa
kubudikidza nekuwanda kwezvakazarurwa, ndakapiwa munzwa
munyama, nhume yaSatani kuti indirove, kuti ndirege kukudzwa.
8 Maererano nechinhu ichi ndakakumbirisa Ishe katatu kuti
chibve kwandiri. **9** Zvino akati kwandiri: Nyasha dzangu
dzakakukwanira; nokuti simba rangu rinozadziswa muutera.
Naizvozvo ndichazvirumbidza nemufaro mukuru muutera
hwangu, kuti simba raKristu rigare pamusoro pangu. **10** Naizvozvo
ndinofara muutera, mukutukwa, mukushaiwa, murushusho,
mukushungurudzwa, nekuda kwaKristu; nokuti kana ndine utera,
ipapo ndine simba. **11** Ndava benzi ndichizvikudza; ndimwi
makandimanikidza; nokuti ini ndaifanira kuziviswa nemwi; nokuti
handisariri nepadiki kuvaapositori vakurusa, kunyange ndisiri
chinhu. **12** Zvirokwazvo zviratidzo zvemuapositori zvakaitwa
pakati penyu pamoyo murefu wese, muzviratidzo nezvishamiso
nemabasa esimba. **13** Nokuti chii chamuri pasi nacho kune
amwe makereke, kunze kwekuti ini ndomene handina kuva
mutoro kwamuri? Ndikanganwirei kusarurama uku. **14** Tarirai,
ndazvigadzirira kuuya kwamuri rwechitatu, uye handizovi mutoro
kwamuri; nokuti handitsvaki zvenyu, asi imwi; nokuti vana
havafaniri kuchengetera vabereki, asi vabereki vana. **15**

Uye ndinoda nemufaro mukuru kuparadza uye kuparadzirwa
mweya yenyu, kunyange ndichikudai zvakapamhidzirwa zvikuru,
ndinodikanwa zvishoma. **16** Asi zvakadaro, ini handina
kukuremedzai; asi zvandakange ndine mano, ndakakubatai
nekunyengera. **17** Ndakakutsvatai here chero neumwe waivo
vandakatuma kwamuri? **18** Ndakakumbira Tito, ndikatuma hama
naye; Tito wakakutsvatai here? Hatina kufamba nemumweya
umwe here? Hatinakufamba nemumakwara mamwe here? **19**
Zvekare munofunga kuti tinozvidzivirira kwamuri here? Tinotaura
pamberi paMwari muna Kristu; asi tinotaura zvese, vadikanwi,
zvekuvakwa kwenyu. **20** Nokuti ndinotya, zvimwe pakusvika
ndikuwanei musina kuita sezvandinoda, neni ndiwanikwe
nemwi ndisina kuita sezvamunoda; zvimwe kuvepo makakava,
godo, hasha, kupesana, kucherana, makuhwa, manyawi,
mabongozozo; **21** zvimwe pakusvika kwanguzve Mwari
wangu andininipise pakati penyu, uye ndichemere vazhinji
vevakambotadza, vakasatendeuka pakusachena neupombwe
neunzenza hwavakaita.

13 Nenguva iyi yechitatu ndinouya kwamuri; mumuromo
wezvapupu zviviri uye zvitatu shoko rega-rega ritsigirwe. **2**
Ndakambokuudzai uye ndinogara ndakuudzai, sendakange
ndiripo rwechipiri, uye ikozvino ndisipo ndinonyorera avo
vakagara vatadza, nekuvamwe vese, kuti kana ndikauyazve,
handichavaregereri. **3** Sezvo muchitsvaka uchapupu hwaKristu
anotaura mandiri, asina utera kwamuri, asi ane simba mamuri.
4 Nokuti kunyange akarovererwa pamuchinjikwa neutera,
zvakadaro anorarama nesimba raMwari. Nokuti isuwo tine utera
maari asi tichararama pamwe naye nesimba raMwari kwamuri.
5 Zviongororei kana muri parutendo; zviidzei. Kana hamuzivi

here imwi, kuti Jesu Kristu ari mamuri sei? Kunze kwekuti
zvirokwazvo muri vakaraswa. 6 Asi ndinovimba kuti muchaziva
kuti isu hatisi vakaraswa. 7 Zvino ndinonyengetera kuna
Mwari, kuti musaita chinhu chakaipa; kwete kuti isu tiratidzike
takatendeka, asi kuti imwi muite zvakarurama, kunyange isu
tive sevakaraswa. 8 Nokuti hatigoni kuita chinhu chinopesana
nechokwadi, asi chechokwadi. 9 Nokuti tinofara kana isu tine
utera, imwiwo makasimba; uye izviwo tinozvinyengeterera,
kuperera kwenyu. 10 Saka ndinonyora zvinhu izvi ndisipo,
zvimwe kana ndiripo ndingashandisa hasha, zvichienderana
nesimba Ishe raakandipa pakuvaka, uye kwete pakuputsa. 11
Pakupedzisira, hama, farai, muperedzerwe, munyaradzwe, muve
vemoyo umwe, garai murugare; uye Mwari werudo nerugare
achava nemwi. 12 Kwazisanai nekutsvoda kutsvene. 13 Vatsvene
vese vanokukwazisai. 14 Nyasha dzaIshe Jesu Kristu, nerudo
rwaMwari, nekudyidzana kweMweya Mutsvene, ngazvive nemwi
mese. Ameni.

VaGaratia

1 Pauro muapositori asingabvi kuvanhu, uye kwete nemunhu, asi
naJesu Kristu, naMwari Baba vakamumutsa kubva kuvakafa, **2**
nehama dzese dzineni, kumakereke eGaratia: **3** Nyasha kwamuri
nerugare rwunobva kuna Mwari Baba, naIshe wedu Jesu Kristu,
4 wakazvipa nekuda kwezvivi zvedu, kuti atisunungure panyika
yakaipa yaikozvino, maererano nechido chaMwari naBaba
vedu; **(aiōn g165)** **5** kuve nekubwinya kwaari kusvikira rinhi
narinhi. Ameni. **(aiōn g165)** **6** Ndinoshamisika kuti munokurumidza
zvakadai kubva kune uyo wakakudanai munyasha dzaKristu,
muchienda kune imwe evhangeri; **7** isati iri imwe; asi kune
vamwe vanokutambudzai vachidawo kutsaudzira evhangeri
yaKristu. **8** Asi kunyange isu kana mutumwa anobva kudenga
akakuparidzirai evhangeri yakasiyana neyatakaparidza kwamuri,
ngaave chakatukwa. **9** Sezvatakamboreva, uye ndinorevazve
ikozvino: Kana umwe akakuparidzirai evhangeri yakasiyana
neyamakagamuchira, ngaave chakatukwa. **10** Nokuti ikozvino
ndinonyengetedza vanhu here kana Mwari? Kana ndinotsvaka
kufadza vanhu here? Nokuti kana ndichiri kufadza vanhu,
ndingadai ndisiri muranda waKristu. **11** Asi ndinokuzivisai,
hama, evhangeri yakaparidzwa neni, kuti haina kuita seyevanhu.
12 Nokuti neni handina kuigamuchira kumunhu, uye handina
kuidzidziswa, asi nekuzarurirwa kwaJesu Kristu. **13** Nokuti
makanzwa mufambiro wangu kwekutanga pachiJudha, kuti
ndaishusha kereke yaMwari zvikurusa sei, nekuiparadza; **14**
uye ndaibudirira pachiJudha kupfuura vazhinji vezero rangu
parudzi rwangu, ndichishingairisisa tsika dzemadzibaba angu.
15 Asi zvakati zvafadza Mwari, iye wakandisanangura kubva
padumbu ramai vangu, akandidana nenyasha dzake, **16**

kuratidza Mwanakomana wake mandiri, kuti ndimuparidze pakati
pevahedheni, pakarepo handina kurangana nenyama neropa;
17 uye handina kukwira kuJerusarema kune vakanditangira
kuva vaapositori, asi ndakaenda kuArabhiya, ndikadzokerazve
kuDhamasiko. **18** Ipapo shure kwemakore matatu ndakakwira
kuJerusarema kunoona Petro, ndikagara naye mazuva gumi
nemashanu. **19** Asi handina kuona umwe wevaapositori,
kunze kwaJakobho munin'ina waIshe. **20** Zvino zvinhu
zvandinokunyorerai, tarira pamberi paMwari, kuti handinyepi. **21**
Shure kwaizvozvo ndakaenda kumatunhu eSiriya neeKirikia. **22**
Asi ndakange ndisingazikanwi pachiso nemakereke eJudhiya aiva
muna Kristu; **23** asi vakange vanzwa chete kuti: Waititambudza
nguva dzakapfuura, zvino woparidza rutendo rwaaimboparadza.
24 Vakarumbidzawo Mwari mandiri.

2 Shure kweizvozvo kwapfuura makore gumi nemana
ndakakwirazve kuJerusarema naBhanabhasi, ndikatorawo
naTitosi. **2** Zvino ndakakwira nekuzarurirwa, ndokuvarondedzera
evhangeri yandinoparidza pakati pevahedheni, asi pachivande
kune vakange vachikudzwa, zvimwe ndimhanyire kana
ndakamhanyira pasina. **3** Asi kunyange Titosi waiva neni,
ari muGiriki, haana kurovererwa kuti adzingiswe; **4** uye
nekuda kwehama dzenhema, vakange vapinzwa pachivande,
vakange vapinda nekunyangira kuzoshora kusununguka kwedu
kwatinako muna Kristu Jesu, kuti vatiise muuranda; **5** vatisina
kutendera nekuzviisa pasi kunyange kweawa; kuti chokwadi
cheevhangeri chirambe chigere nemwi. **6** Asi kune vainzi
chinhu (kunyange vaimbova chii hazvirevi chinhu kwandiri;
Mwari haagamuchiri chimiro chemunhu), nokuti avo vaikudzwa
havana kundiwedzera chinhu; **7** asi zvakadaro, vakati vaona

kuti evhangeri yevasina kudzingiswa yakakumikidzwa kwandiri,
saPetro yevasina kudzingiswa, 8 (nekuti iye wakaita nesimba
kuna Petro kuvuapositori hwekudzingiswa, wakaita nesimba
nekwandiri kuvahedheni); 9 zvino vaziva nyasha dzandakapiwa,
vanaJakobho naKefasi naJohwani, vaikudzwa kuva mbiru,
vakapa ini naBhanabhasi ruoko rwerudyi rwekudyidzana,
kuti isu tiende kuvahedheni, ivowo kune vakadzingiswa; 10
chete kuti tirangarire varombo, ichocho chandakashingairirawo
kuita. 11 Zvino Petro wakati asvika Andiyokiya, ndakamupikisa
pachiso, nokuti wakange ane mhosva. 12 Nokuti vamwe vasati
vasvika vaibva kuna Jakobho, waidya nevahedheni; asi kana
vasvika waisuduruka, achizviraura, achitya vekudzingiswa. 13
Nevamwewo VaJudha vakanyepedzera pamwe naye, zvekuti
Bhanabhasiwo wakatorwa neunyepedzeri hwavo. 14 Asi ndakati
ndaona kuti havafambi zvakarurama maererano nechokwadi
cheevhangeri, ndakati kuna Petro pamberi pevese: Kana iwe
uri muJudha, unorarama nemutoo wevahedheni, uye kwete
sezvinoita VaJudha, unoroverera sei vahedheni kuti vararame
seVaJudha? 15 Isu tiri VaJudha pachisikirwo, uye kwete
vatadzi vanobva kuvahedheni, 16 tichiziva kuti munhu haanzi
wakarurama nemabasa emurairo, asi nerutendo kuna Jesu Kristu,
nesu takatenda kuna Kristu Jesu, kuti tinzi takarurama nerutendo
kuna Kristu, uye kwete nemabasa emurairo; nokuti nemabasa
emurairo hakuna nyama ichanzi yakarurama. 17 Asi kana isu,
tinotsvaka kunzi takarurama kuna Kristu, nesu tomene tiwanikwe
tiri vatadzi, naizvozvo Kristu wava mushumiri wechivi here?
Ngazvisadaro! 18 Nokuti kana ndikavakazve izvi zvandakaputsa,
ndinozviratidza kuva mudariki. 19 Nokuti ini nemurairo ndakafa
kumurairo, kuti ndirarame kuna Mwari. 20 Ndakarovererwa

pamuchinjikwa pamwe naKristu; asi ndinorarama; handisisiri
ini, asi Kristu anorarama mandiri; asi zvandinorarama ikozvino
panyama, ndinorarama nerutendo rweMwanakomana waMwari,
wakandida akazvipa nekuda kwangu. **21** Handishaisi nyasha
dzaMwari maturo; nokuti kana kunzi wakarurama kunowanikwa
nemurairo, saka Kristu wakafira pasina.
3 Haiwa VaGaratia matununu, ndiani wakakuroyai kuti murege
kuteerera chokwadi, imwi makaratidzwa Jesu Kristu pachena
pamberi pemeso, akarovererwa pamuchinjikwa pakati penyu?
2 Ndichochi chete chandinoda kudzidza kwamuri chekuti:
Makagamuchira Mweya nemabasa emurairo here, kana
nekunzwa kwerutendo? **3** Ko muri matununu akadai? Makatanga
muMweya, zvino mopedzisa munyama here? **4** Makatambudzika
zvikuru zvakadai pasina here? Zvakadaro pasinawo! **5** Naizvozvo
iye anokupai Mweya neanoita mabasa esimba pakati penyu,
anozviita nemabasa emurairo here, kana nekunzwa kwerutendo?
6 Abhurahama sezvaakatenda Mwari, zvikaverengwawo kwaari
kuti kururama. **7** Naizvozvo munoziva kuti avo verutendo, ndivo
vana vaAbhurahama. **8** Nerugwaro, rwaona zviri mberi kuti Mwari
anoti vahedheni vakarurama kubudikidza nerutendo, rwakagara
rwaparidza evhangeri kuna Abhurahama, ruchiti: Mauri marudzi
ese acharopafadzwa. **9** Naizvozvo verutendo vanoropafadzwa
pamwe naAbhurahama wakatenda. **10** Nokuti vese vemabasa
emurairo vari pasi pekutukwa; nokuti kwakanyorwa, kuchinzi:
Wakatukwa wese asingarambiri pazvese zvakanyorwa mubuku
yemurairo kuti azviite. **11** Asi zviri pachena kuti hakuna
munhu anonzi wakarurama nemurairo pamberi paMwari, nokuti
kunonzi: Wakarurama achararama nerutendo. **12** Zvino murairo
haubvi parutendo, asi zvinonzi: Munhu anoita zvinhu izvi

achararama mazviri. 13 Kristu wakatidzikunura pachakatukwa
chemurairo, aitirwa chakatukwa isu, nokuti kwakanyorwa,
kuchinzi: Wakatukwa wese wakaremberera pamuti; 14 kuti
ropafadzo yaAbhurahama isvike kuvahedheni muna Kristu Jesu,
kuti tigamuchire nerutendo chivimbiso cheMweya. 15 Hama,
ndinotaura nemutoo wevanhu; kunyange sungano yevanhu
yasimbiswa, hakuna munhu anoikonesa kana kuwedzera kwairi.
16 Zvino zvivimbiso zvakataurwa kuna Abhurahama nekumbeu
yake. Haarevi achiti: Nekumbeu dzako, sevanenge vazhinji, asi
saanenge ari mumwe, anoti: Nekumbeu yako; inova Kristu. 17
Ndinoreva ichiwo: Sungano yakagara yasimbiswa naMwari muna
Kristu, murairo ukazouya makore mazana mana nemakumi
matatu apfuura haungaishaisi maturo, kuti uite chivimbiso chive
chisina maturo. 18 Nokuti kana nhaka ichibva kumurairo,
haichabvi kuchivimbiso; asi Mwari wakapa pachena Abhurahama
nechivimbiso. 19 Ko murairo chii? Wakawedzerwa nekuda
kwekudarika, kusvikira mbeu yasvika yakaitirwa chivimbiso;
wakagadzwa nevatumwa muruoko rwemurevereri. 20 Asi
murevereri haasi weumwe, asi Mwari ndeumwe. 21 Ko murairo
unopesana nezvivimbiso zvaMwari here? Ngazvisadaro! Nokuti
dai pakange pane murairo wakapiwa unogona kuraramisa,
zvirokwazvo kururama kungadai kuchibva kumurairo. 22 Asi
rugwaro rwakapfigira zvese pasi pechivi, kuti chivimbiso chinobva
parutendo rwaJesu Kristu chipiwe kune vanotenda. 23 Asi kusati
kwasvika rutendo, taichengetwa pasi pemurairo, takapfigirwa
kusvikira kurutendo rwaizozarurwa shure. 24 Saizvozvo murairo
wakange uri murairidzi wedu kuna Kristu, kuti tinzi takarurama
nerutendo. 25 Asi rutendo rwakati rwasvika, hatisisiri pasi
pemurairidzi. 26 Nokuti mese muri vana vaMwari nerutendo

muna Kristu Jesu. **27** Nokuti mese makabhabhatidzwa muna
Kristu, makapfeka Kristu. **28** Hakuna muJudha kana muGiriki,
hakuna wakasungwa kana wakasununguka, hakuna munhurume
nemunhukadzi; nokuti imwi mese muri vamwe muna Kristu
Jesu. **29** Zvino kana imwi muri vanhu vaKristu, saka muri mbeu
yaAbhurahama, uye vadyi venhaka maererano nechivimbiso.
4 Zvino ndinoti, mudyi wenhaka, kana achingori mwana chete,
haatongosiyani nemuranda, kunyange ari ishe wezvese; **2** asi
ari pasi pevachengeti nevatariri kusvikira panguva yakatarwa
nababa. **3** Saizvozvo nesu, patakange tiri vana, taiva muuranda
pasi pedzidziso dzekutanga dzenyika. **4** Asi apo kuzara
kwenguva kwasvika, Mwari wakatuma Mwanakomana wake,
wakavapo kubva kumukadzi, wakavapo pasi pemurairo, **5**
kuti adzikunure vari pasi pemurairo, kuti tigamuchire kuitwa
vanakomana. **6** Uye nokuti muri vanakomana, Mwari wakatuma
Mweya weMwanakomana wake mumoyo yenyu, achidanidzira
achiti: Abha, Baba! **7** Saka hausisiri muranda, asi mwanakomana;
zvino kana wava mwanakomana, wavawo mudyi wenhaka
yaMwari nemuna Kristu. **8** Asi nenguva iyo, musingazivi
Mwari, maiva varanda vevasiri vamwari pachisikirwo; **9** asi
ikozvino sezvo moziva Mwari, zvikuru sei zvamunozikanwa
naMwari, modzokerazve sei kudzidziso dzekutanga dzisina simba
dzeurombo, dzamunoshuva kuva muuranda hwadzo zvekarezve?
10 Munochengetedza misi, nemwedzi, nenguva, nemakore. **11**
Ndinokutyirai, zvimwe ndakashingairira pasina kwamuri. **12** Ivai
seni, nokuti ini ndakaitawo semwi, hama, ndinokukumbirisai;
hamuna kutombonditadzira chinhu; **13** munozivawo kuti
nemuundonda hwenyama, ndakaparidza evhangeri kwamuri
pakutanga, **14** nemuedzo wangu waiva panyama yangu hamuna

kuzvidza kana kuramba, asi makandigamuchira semutumwa
waMwari, saKristu Jesu. **15** Zvino ropafadzo yenyu chii? Nokuti
ndinokupupurirai kuti, kana zvichibvira, mutumbure meso enyu
mundipe. **16** Naizvozvo ndava muvengi wenyu nekukuudzai
chokwadi here? **17** Vanokushingairirai zvisina kunaka; asi vanoda
kukuvharirai kunze, kuti mushingairire ivo. **18** Asi zvakanaka
kushingairwa pachakanaka nguva dzese, uye kwete pakuvapo
kwangu chete. **19** Vana vangu vadiki, vandinorwadziwazve
nemimba pakubereka, kusvikira Kristu aumbwa mamuri, **20** asi
ndaishuva kuvapo nemwi ikozvino, uye kushandura inzwi rangu;
nokuti ndiri mukukanganiswa pamusoro penyu. **21** Ndiudzei, imwi
munoshuva kuva pasi pemurairo, hamunzwi murairo here? **22**
Nokuti kwakanyorwa kuti Abhurahama wakange ane vanakomana
vaviri, umwe kubva kumurandakadzi, neumwe kubva kune
wakasununguka. **23** Asi wakabva kumurandakadzi wakaberekwa
panyama, asi wakabva kune wakasununguka nechivimbiso.
24 Zvinhu izvi zvinodimikira; nokuti ava isungano mbiri; imwe
yepagomo reSinai, inoberekera uranda, inova Agari. **25** Nokuti
Agari ndiro gomo reSinai muArabhiya, rinomiririra Jerusarema
raikozvino uye riri pauranda pamwe nevana varo. **26** Asi
Jerusarema riri kumusoro rakasununguka rinova mai vedu tese.
27 Nokuti kwakanyorwa kuchinzi: Fara, iwe mhanje isingazvari;
pururudza, udanidzire, iwe usingarwadziwi nemimba, nokuti vana
vemusiiwa vazhinji kwazvo kune veune murume. **28** Asi isu,
hama, saIsaka tiri vana vechivimbiso. **29** Asi sepanguva iyo uyo
wakaberekwa nemutoo wenyama wakamutambudza iye wemutoo
weMweya, zvakadaro kunyange ikozvino. **30** Asi rugwaro rwunoti
kudini? Dzinga murandakadzi nemwanakomana wake; nokuti
mwanakomana wemurandakadzi haangatongovi mudyi wenhaka

pamwe nemwanakomana wewakasununguka. **31** Naizvozvo,
hama, hatisi vana vemurandakadzi, asi vewakasununguka.

5 Naizvozvo mirai makasimba murusununguko Kristu
rwaakatisunungura narwo, uye musasungwazve nejoko reuranda.
2 Tarirai, ini Pauro ndinoti kwamuri, kuti kana muchidzingiswa,
Kristu haakubatsirii chinhu. **3** Uye ndinopupurirazve kumunhu
wese anodzingiswa, kuti ane ngava rekuita murairo wese.
4 Makasunungurwa kuna Kristu, imwi munonzi makarurama
kumurairo; makawa panyasha. **5** Nokuti isu paMweya tinomirira
nerutendo tariro yekururama. **6** Nokuti muna Kristu Jesu
kudzingiswa kana kusadzingiswa chero chinhu hazvina maturo;
asi rutendo rwunobata nerudo. **7** Manga muchimhanya
zvakanaka; ndiani wakakudzivisai kuti muregе kuteerera
chokwadi? **8** Uku kukwezva hakubvi kune anokudanai. **9**
Mbiriso shoma inovirisa bundu rese. **10** Ini ndine chivimbo
nemwi muna Ishe, kuti hamuchazorangariri chimwe chinhu;
asi uyo anokutambudzai achatakura mutongo, angava
ani. **11** Asi ini, hama, kana ndichiri kuparidza dzingiso,
ndichiri kushushirwei? Naizvozvo chigumbuso chemuchinjikwa
chabviswa. **12** Ndingati avo vanokutambudzai vazvichekewo.
13 Nokuti imwi makadanirwa kurusununguko, hama; chete
kwete kuti rusununguko rwuve mukana panyama, asi nerudo
shandiranai. **14** Nokuti murairo wese unozadziswa pashoko
rimwe, pane ichi: Ude wekwako sezvaunozvida iwe. **15** Asi
kana muchirumana nekudyana, chenjerai kuti muregе kupedzwa
umwe neumwe wenyu. **16** Zvino ndinoti: Fambai muMweya,
zvino hamungatongozadzisi kuchiva kwenyama. **17** Nokuti
nyama inochiva zvinopesana neMweya, neMweya zvinopesana
nenyama; uye izvi zvinopesana; kuti musaita zvinhu zvamunoda.

18 Asi kana muchitungamirirwa neMweya, hamusi pasi pemurairo.
19 Zvino mabasa enyama ari pachena, ndiwo awa: Upombwe,
ufeve, tsvina, unzenza, 20 kunamata zvifananidzo, uroyi,
ruvengo, makakava, godo, kutsamwa, kupokana, kupatsanurana,
kutsauka, 21 shanje, umhondi, uraradzi, makaro, nezvakadai;
zvandinogara ndakuudzai sezvandakagarawo ndareva, kuti
vanoita zvakadai havazodyi nhaka yeushe hwaMwari. 22 Asi
chibereko cheMweya rudo, mufaro, rugare, moyo murefu, moyo
munyoro, kunaka, rutendo, 23 unyoro, kuzvidzora; hakuna
murairo unopikisa zvakadai. 24 Asi avo vari vaKristu vakaroverera
pamuchinjikwa nyama pamwe nehavi neruchiva. 25 Kana
tichirarama muMweya, ngatifambewo muMweya, 26 tirege
kuzvikudza kusina maturo, tichidenhana, tichiitirana shanje.
6 Hama, kanawo munhu akawirwa nekumwe kudarika,
imwi veMweya mugadzirisei wakadai nemweya weunyoro,
uchizvichenjerera iwe, zvimwe newe ungaidzwa. 2 Takuriranai
mitoro yenyu, saizvozvowo zadzisai murairo waKristu. 3
Nokuti kana munhu achizviti ndiri chinhu, asati ari chinhu,
anozvinyengera. 4 Asi umwe neumwe ngaanzvere basa rake
amene, zvino ipapo achazvirumbidza pamusoro pake amene
ega, uye kwete pamusoro peumwe. 5 Nokuti umwe neumwe
achatakura mutoro wake pachake. 6 Uye anodzidziswa shoko
ngaagovane neanodzidzisa pazvinhu zvese zvakanaka. 7
Musanyengerwa, Mwari haasekwi; nokuti chimwe nechimwe
munhu chaanodzvara ndichowo chaanokohwa. 8 Nokuti
anodzvara kunyama yake, achakohwa kuora kunobva panyama;
asi anodzvara kuMweya achakohwa upenyu husingaperi
hunobva kuMweya. **(aiōnios g166)** 9 Asi ngatirege kuneta pakuita
zvakanaka; nokuti nenguva yakafanira tinozokohwa, kana

tisingaori moyo. **10** Naizvozvo zvino zvatine mukana, ngatiite
zvakanaka kune vese, zvikuruwo kune veimba yerutendo.
11 Onai kuti akakura sei mavara andinokunyorerai nawo
nerwangu ruoko. **12** Vese vanoda kuonekera panyama,
ndivo vanokurovererai kuti mudzingiswe; chete kuti varege
kushushwa nekuda kwemuchinjikwa waKristu. **13** Nokuti
kunyange ivo pachavo vakadzingiswa havachengeti murairo,
asi vanoda kuti mudzingiswe, kuti vazvirumbidze panyama
yenyu. **14** Asi kwandiri ngakurege kuva nekuzvirumbidza,
kunze kwepamuchinjikwa waIshe wedu Jesu Kristu, naye nyika
yakarovererwa pamuchinjikwa kwandiri, neni kunyika. **15** Nokuti
muna Kristu Jesu kudzingiswa kana kusadzingiswa hakuna
maturo, asi chisikwa chitsva. **16** Uye vese vanofamba nemurairo
uyu, rugare ngaruve pamusoro pavo, netsitsi, nepamusoro
paIsraeri waMwari. **17** Kubva ikozvino, ngakurege kuva nemunhu
anonditambudza; nokuti ini ndakatakura pamuviri wangu rupawo
rwaIshe Jesu. **18** Nyasha dzaIshe wedu Jesu Kristu, ngadzive
nomweya wenyu, hama. Ameni.

VaEfeso

1 Pauro, muapositori waJesu Kristu nechido chaMwari,
kuvatsvene vari muEfeso, nekune vakatendeka muna Kristu Jesu:
2 Nyasha kwamuri nerugare rwunobva kuna Mwari Baba vedu
uye Ishe Jesu Kristu. **3** Ngaarumbidzwe Mwari uye Baba vaIshe
wedu Jesu Kristu, wakatiropafadza neropafadzo yese yemweya
pazvinhu zvekudenga muna Kristu; **4** sezvaakatisarudza maari
pasati pava nekuvambwa kwenyika, kuti tive vatsvene, uye
vasingamhuriki pamberi pake murudo, **5** agara atitemera
mukuitwa vana kwaari kubudikidza naJesu Kristu, sekuda
kwakanaka kwechido chake, **6** kuve rumbidzo yekubwinya
yenyasha dzake, madziri wakatiropafadza muMudikanwi;
7 watine dzikunuro maari neropa rake, iyo kanganwiro
yekudarika, zvichienderana nefuma yenyasha dzake, **8**
dzaakawanza kwatiri mukuchenjera kwese neungwaru, **9** azivisa
kwatiri chakavanzika chechido chake, sekushuva kwakanaka
kwake kwaakaronga pachake; **10** kuti pakubata kwekuzara
kwenguva, aunganidze pamwe zvinhu zvese muna Kristu,
zvese zviri kumatenga nezviri panyika; **11** imo maari, muna iye
matakawanawo nhaka, yatakagara tatemerwa zvichienderana
nechiga chaiye anoita zvinhu zvese zvichienderana nezano
rechido chake, **12** kuti tive rumbidzo yekubwinya kwake,
isu takatanga kuvimba kuna Kristu; **13** nemwi muna iye,
manzwa shoko rechokwadi, evhangeri yeruponeso rwenyu; kuna
iyewo matenda kwaari makapiwa mucherechedzo neMweya
Mutsvene wechivimbiso, **14** ari rubatso rwenhaka yedu, rwuve
rudzikunuro rwezvakawanikwa, kurumbidzo yekubwinya kwake.
15 Naizvozvo iniwo ndakati ndanzwa zverutendo rwenyu muna
Ishe Jesu nerudo kuvatsvene vese, **16** handiregi kukuvongerai,

ndichikurangarirai paminyengetero yangu; 17 kuti Mwari waIshe
wedu Jesu Kristu, Baba vekubwinya, akupei mweya wekuchenjera
newechakazarurwa paruzivo pamusoro pake; 18 meso efungwa
dzenyu avhenekerwa kuti muzive kuti tariro yekudana kwake chii,
uye fuma yekubwinya kwenhaka yake pavatsvene chii, 19 uye
kuti ukuru hwakapfuvurisa hwesimba rake kwatiri isu tinotenda
chii, maererano nekubata kweusamasimba hwesimba rake,
20 raakashandisa muna Kristu, achimumutsa kubva kuvakafa,
nokumugarisa kuruoko rwake rwerudyi panzvimbo dzekudenga,
21 kumusoro-soro kweutongi hwese, nesimba, neukuru, neushe,
nezita rega-rega rinodanwa, kwete kwenguva ino chete, asi kune
inouyawo; **(aiōn g165)** 22 akaisawo zvese pasi petsoka dzake,
akamupa kuva musoro pamusoro pezvese kukereke, 23 ndiwo
muviri wake, kuzara kwaiye anozadzisa zvese mune zvese.

2 Wakakuraramisai, imwiwo makange makafa mukudarika
nemuzvivi, 2 izvo zvamaifamba mazviri kare maererano nenzira
yenyika ino, maererano nenzira dzemutungamiriri wesimba
redenga, dzemweya unobata zvino muvana vekusateerera;
(aiōn g165) 3 vataifamba tesewo pakati pavo kare mukuchiva
kwenyama yedu, tichiita kuda kwenyama nekwefungwa, uye
pachisikirwo taiva vana vekutsamwirwa, sevamwewo. 4 Asi
Mwari, wakafuma panyasha, nekuda kwerudo rwake rukuru
rwaakatida narwo, 5 kunyange takange takafa mukudarika,
wakatiraramisa pamwe naKristu (makaponeswa nenyasha); 6
akatimutsa pamwe naye, akatigarisa pamwe naye kunzvimbo
dzekudenga muna Kristu Jesu; 7 kuti nenguva dzinouya
aratidze fuma hurusa yenyasha dzake muunyoro kwatiri muna
Kristu Jesu. **(aiōn g165)** 8 Nokuti nenyasha makaponeswa
nerutendo, uye izvi hazvibvi kwamuri; chipo chaMwari; 9 hazvibvi

pamabasa, kuti kusava neanozvikudza. **10** Nokuti tiri basa rake,
takasikirwa mabasa akanaka muna Kristu Jesu, Mwari aakagara
agadzira, kuti tifambe maari. **11** Naizvozvo rangarirai kuti
imwi maimbova vahedheni munyama, vanonzi kusadzingiswa
nechinonzi kudzingiswa munyama kunoitwa nemaoko, **12** kuti
panguva iyo makange musina Kristu, muri vatorwa paubwo
hwaIsraeri, uye vatorwa pasungano dzechivimbiso, musina
tariro, uye musina Mwari panyika. **13** Asi ikozvinowo muna Kristu
Jesu, imwi maimbova kure, mava pedo neropa raKristu. **14**
Nokuti ndiye rugare rwedu, iye wakaita zviviri zvive chimwe, uye
wakaputsa mudhuri wapakati wekuparadzanisa, **15** aparadza
munyama yake ruvengo, iwo mutemo wemirairo pazviga, kuti
asike maari vaviri vave munhu umwe mutsva, aite rugare, **16**
uye ayananise vaviri kuna Mwari mumuviri umwe kubudikidza
nemuchinjikwa, auraya ruvengo nawo, **17** uye wakasvika
akaparidza rugare kwamuri imwi maiva kure, nekune avo vaiva
pedo; **18** nokuti kubudikidza naye tese tine mapindiro neMweya
umwe kuna Baba. **19** Naizvozvo zvino hamusisiri vaeni uye
vatorwa, asi vebwo pamwe nevatsvene uye veimba yaMwari. **20**
Makavakwa pamusoro penheyo dzevaapositori nevaporofita,
Jesu Kristu amene ari ibwe repakona. **21** Maari imba yese
yakabatanidzwa ikure ive tembere tsvene muna Ishe. **22** Maari
nemwiwo makavakwa pamwe muve ugaro hwaMwari muMweya.

3 Nemhaka yeizvi, ini Pauro, musungwa waKristu Jesu
nekuda kwenyu vahedheni, **2** kana zvirokwazvo makanzwa
nezvekushandiswa kwenyasha dzaMwari dzakapiwa kwandiri
pamusoro penyu, **3** kuti sechakazarurwa wakandizivisa
chakavanzika, sezvandakambonyora nemashoko mashoma;
4 naizvozvo kana muchirava, munogona kunzwisisa ruzivo

rwangu muchakavanzika chaKristu; **5** icho pane mamwe mazera
chisina kuziviswa kuvanakomana vevanhu, sezvachozarurwa
ikozvino kuvaapositori vake vatsvene nevaporofita muMweya; **6**
kuti vahedheni vave vadyi venhaka pamwe nesu uye vemuviri
umwe nevagovani vechivimbiso chake muna Kristu kubudikidza
neevhangeri, **7** yandakaitwa nayo mushumiri zvichienderana
nechipo chenyasha dzaMwari chakapiwa kwandiri nekubata
kwesimba rake. **8** Kwandiri ndiri mudiki kumudikisa wevatsvene
vese, nyasha idzi dzakapiwa, kuti ndiparidze pakati pevahedheni
fuma isinganzvereki yaKristu, **9** nekuita kuti vese vaone kuti
kudyidzana kwakadini kwechakavanzika chakange chakavigwa
muna Mwari kubva pakuvamba kwenyika, wakasika zvinhu
zvese kubudikidza naJesu Kristu, **(aiōn g165)** **10** kuti ikozvino
kuchenjera kwakasiyana-siyana kwaMwari kuziviswe nekereke
paushe nepamasimba panzvimbo dzekudenga, **11** sechiga
chekusingaperi chaakatema muna Kristu Jesu Ishe wedu;
(aiōn g165) **12** maari tine kutsunga nekupinda nechivimbo,
nerutendo rwake. **13** Naizvozvo ndinokumbira kuti murege
kuora moyo pamatambudziko angu pamusoro penyu, ndiwo
kurumbidzwa kwenyu. **14** Nekuda kweizvozvi ndinofugama
mabvi angu kuna Baba vaIshe wedu Jesu Kristu, **15** rudzi rwese
rwuri kumatenga nepanyika rwunotumidzwa mavari, **16** kuti
vakupei, zvichienderana nefuma yekubwinya kwavo, musimbiswe
musimba neMweya wake mumunhu wemukati, **17** kuti Kristu
agare pamoyo yenyu nerutendo; mune midzi uye makateiwa
nheyo murudo, **18** kuti mugone kwazvo kunzwisisa pamwe
nevatsvene vese, kuti kufara, nekureba, nekukwirira, nekudzika
chii, **19** nekuziva rudo rwaKristu rwunopfuura ruzivo, kuti
muzadzwe mukuzara kwese kwaMwari. **20** Zvino kune ane simba

rekuita zvikuru kwazvo zvinopfuura zvese zvatinokumbira kana
kufunga, maererano nesimba rinobata matiri, **21** kwaari ngakuve
nekubwinya mukereke naKristu Jesu kusvikira kumarudzi ese
narinhi narinhi. Ameni. **(aiōn g165)**

4 Naizvozvo ndinokukumbirisai, ini musungwa muna Ishe, kuti
mufambe zvakafanira kudanwa kwamakadanwa nako, **2** pamwe
nekuzvininipisa kwese neunyoro, nemoyo murefu, muchiitirana
moyo murefu murudo, **3** muchishingaira kuchengeta umwe
hweMweya muchisungo cherugare. **4** Kune muviri umwe uye
Mweya umwe, sezvamakadanwawo mutariro imwe yekudanwa
kwenyu; **5** Ishe umwe, rutendo rumwe, rubhabhatidzo rwumwe,
6 Mwari umwe naBaba vevese, ari pamusoro pevese, uye
kubudikidza nevese, nekwamuri mese. **7** Asi kune umwe
neumwe wedu kwakapiwa nyasha zvichienderana nechiyero
chechipo chaKristu. **8** Naizvozvo anoti: Paakakwira kumusoro,
wakatapa utapwa, akapa zvipo kuvanhu. **9** Zvino izvi kuti:
Wakakwira, chii kunze kwekuti wakaburukawo pakutanga
kunzvimbo dzakaderera dzenyika? **10** Wakaburuka ndiyewo
wakakwira kumusoro-soro kwematenga ese, kuti azadzise
zvinhu zvese. **11** Zvino iye wakapa vamwe kuva vaapositori,
nevamwe vaporofita, nevamwe vaevhangeri, nevamwe vafudzi
nevadzidzisi, **12** kuitira kukwaniswa kwevatsvene, pabasa
reushumiri, pakuvakwa kwemuviri waKristu; **13** kusvikira tese
tasvika paumwe hwerutendo, nehweruzivo rweMwanakomana
waMwari, pamurume wakazara, pachiyero chechimiro chekuzara
kwaKristu; **14** kuti tisazova vacheche, vanodzungaidzwa
nemafungu kuenda nekudzoka nekupepereswa nemhepo ipi neipi
yedzidziso, nekunyengera kwevanhu, pakunyengera, kumano
ekutsauka; **15** asi titaure chokwadi murudo, tigokura maari

pazvinhu zvese, iye musoro, Kristu; **16** kunobva kwaari muviri
wese, wakabatanidzwa pamwe zvakaringana nekuumbanidzwa,
kubudikidza nemudemhe-mudemhe wefundo rimwe nerimwe,
zvichienderana nemashandiro muchiero chenhengo imwe
neimwe achikurisa muviri pakuvakwa kwawo murudo. **17**
Naizvozvo ndinoreva ichi, nekupupura muna Ishe, kuti imwi kubva
zvino musachifamba sevamwe vahedheni vanofamba mukushaya
maturo kwefungwa yavo, **18** vakasvibiridzwa mufungwa, vari
vatorwa paupenyu hwaMwari nekuda kwekusaziva kuri mukati
mavo, nekuda koukukutu hwemoyo yavo; **19** ivo vakazvipa
vatindivara kuunzenza, kuti vabate utsvina hwese neruchiva. **20**
Asi imwi hamuna kudzidza Kristu saizvozvo, **21** kana zvakadaro
makamunzwa nekudzidziswa maari, sezvo chokwadi chiri muna
Jesu; **22** kuti murase zvinoenderana nemufambiro wekutanga,
munhu wekare, anoodzwa nekuchiva kwekunyengera; **23** uye
muvandudzwe mumweya wefungwa yenyu, **24** uye kuti mufuke
munhu mutsva, wakasikwa maererano naMwari mukururama
neutsvene hwechokwadi. **25** Naizvozvo muchiisa nhema parutivi,
mutaure chokwadi umwe neumwe kune umwe wake; nokuti
tiri mitezo, umwe weumwe. **26** Tsamwai musingatadzi; zuva
ngarirege kuvira pamusoro pekutsamwa kwenyu; **27** uye musapa
dhiabhorosi nzvimbo. **28** Wakaba ngaarege kubazve; asi zviri
nani kuti abate nesimba chinhu chakanaka nemaoko, kuti
ave nechaangapa anoshaiwa. **29** Shoko ripi zvaro rakaora
ngarirege kubuda mumuromo menyu, asi chero kana rakanakira
kuvaka sezvakafanira, kuti ripe nyasha kune vanonzwa. **30** Uye
regai kushungurudza Mweya Mutsvene waMwari, wamakaiswa
mucherechedzo maari kusvikira pazuva redzukunuro. **31**
Shungu dzese, nehasha, nekutsamwa, nekupopota, nekutuka

ngazvibviswe kwamuri neuipi hwese; 32 asi ivai nemoyo munyoro
umwe kune mumwe, muchinzwira tsitsi, muchikanganwirana,
Mwari sezvaakakukanganwiraiwo muna Kristu.
5 Naizvozvo ivai vateveri vaMwari, sevana vanodikanwa; 2
uye fambai murudo, Kristu sezvaakatidawo, akazvipa nekuda
kwedu, ave chipo nechibairo kuna Mwari zvive hwema
hunonhuhwira. 3 Asi upombwe netsvina yese kana kuchiva
ngazvirege kutongorehwa pakati penyu, sezvinofanira vatsvene;
4 neunzenza, nekutaura kweupenzi, kana kunemera, zvinhu
zvisina kufanira; asi zviri nani kuvonga. 5 Nokuti munozviziva
izvi, kuti mhombwe yega-yega, kana munhu asina kuchena,
kana munhu anochiva, anova munamati wezvifananidzo, haana
nhaka muushe hwaKristu nehwaMwari. 6 Ngakurege kuva
nemunhu unokunyengerai nemashoko asina maturo; nokuti
nekuda kwezvinhu izvi kutsamwa kwaMwari kunouya pamusoro
pevana vekusateerera. 7 Naizvozvo regai kuva vagovani navo.
8 Nokuti maimbova rima, asi ikozvino mava chiedza muna Ishe;
fambai sevana vechiedza. 9 Nokuti chibereko cheMweya chiri
mukunaka kwese nekururama nechokwadi, 10 muchiongorora
zvinofadza kuna Ishe; 11 uye musadyidzana nemabasa erima
asina zvibereko, asi zviri nani mutsiurewo; 12 nokuti zvinhu
zvinoitwa navo pakavanda zvinonyadzisa kunyange kutaura. 13
Asi zvinhu zvese zvinotsiurwa zvinoratidzwa nechiedza; nokuti
zvese zvinoratidzwa chiedza. 14 Naizvozvo anoti: Simuka iwe
urere, uye muka kubva kuvakafa, zvino Kristu achakuvhenekera.
15 Naizvozvo chenjerai kuti munofamba sei nekuchenjerera,
kwete semapenzi asi sevakachenjera; 16 muchidzikunura nguva,
nokuti mazuva akaipa. 17 Naizvozvo musava matununu, asi
vanonzwisisa zviri kuda kwaIshe. 18 Uye regai kuraradza

newaini, makuri mune bongozozo guru, asi zadzwai neMweya,
19 muchitaurirana nemapisarema nenziyo, nenziyo dzeMweya,
muchiimba nekuita mutinhimira mumoyo yenyu kuna Ishe, 20
muchipa kuvonga nguva dzese pamusoro pezvinhu zvese kuna
Mwari naBaba, muzita raIshe wedu Jesu Kristu, 21 muchizviisa
pasi umwe kune umwe mukutya Mwari. 22 Vakadzi, zviisei pasi
pevarume venyu pachenyu, sekuna Ishe, 23 nokuti murume
musoro wemukadzi, saKristuwo ari musoro wekereke, uye ndiye
Muponesi wemuviri. 24 Asi kerekewo sezvairi pasi paKristu,
saizvozvowo vakadzi kuvarume vavo pachavo pachinhu chese.
25 Varume, idai vakadzi venyu pachenyu, Kristu sezvaakadawo
kereke, akazvipa nekuda kwayo; 26 kuti aiite tsvene ainatse
nekusuka kwemvura neShoko, 27 kuti aikumikidze kwaari,
kereke inobwinya isina gwapa kana kuwonyana, kana chimwe
chezvakadai, asi kuti ive tsvene isina chaingapomerwa. 28
Saizvozvo varume vanofanira kuda vakadzi vavo pachavo
semiviri yavo pachavo. Anoda mukadzi wake pachake, anozvida
iye. 29 Nokuti hakuna wakatongovenga nyama yake pachake,
asi anoifunda nekuchengetedza, sezvinoita Ishewo kukereke; 30
nokuti isu tiri mitezo yemuviri wake, yenyama yake neyemafupa
ake. 31 Nekuda kweizvozvi munhu achasiya baba namai vake,
ndokubatanidzwa kumukadzi wake; uye ava vaviri vachava
nyama imwe. 32 Chakavanzika ichi chikuru, asi ndinotaura
zvaKristu nezvekereke. 33 Asi imwiwo umwe neumwe pachake
ngaade mukadzi wake pachake sezvaanozvida iye; nemukadzi
aone kuti atye murume.

6 Vana, teererai vabereki venyu muna Ishe; nokuti izvi
zvakarurama. 2 Kudza baba vako namai, unova murairo
wekutanga une chivimbiso, 3 kuti zvikunakire, uye urarame

nguva refu panyika. 4 Nemwi vana baba, musatsamwisa vana
venyu, asi varerei pakuranga nekutsiura kwaIshe. 5 Varanda,
teererai vatenzi venyu panyama, nekutya nekudedera, nemoyo
wenyu wakarurama sekuna Kristu; 6 kwete nekushandira
maziso, sevafadzi vevanhu, asi sevaranda vaKristu, vanoita
kuda kwaMwari kubva pamoyo; 7 muchishanda nechido
chakanaka sekuna Ishe uye kwete kuvanhu; 8 muchiziva kuti
chinhu chipi nechipi chakanaka umwe neumwe chaanoita,
achagamuchira ichochi kuna Ishe, kana muranda, kana
wakasununguka. 9 Nemwi madzitenzi, itai zvinhu zvimwezvo
kwavari, muchirega kuvhundudzira; muchiziva kutiwo Tenzi
wenyu pachenyu uri kumatenga; uye kwaari hakuna rusarura
rwevanhu. 10 Pakupedzisira hama dzangu, simbai muna Ishe,
nemukugwinya kwesimba rake. 11 Shongai zvombo zvese
zvaMwari, kuti mugone kumirisana nemano adhiabhorosi; 12
nokuti hatirwisani neropa nenyama, asi neutongi, nemasimba,
nevatungamiriri verima renyika ino, nemweya yakaipa kunzvimbo
dzekumatenga. **(aiōn g165)** 13 Saka torai zvombo zvese
zvaMwari kuti mugone kuramba mumire pazuva rakaipa,
maita zvese, mumire. 14 Naizvozvo mirai, zvivuno zvenyu
zvakasungwa nechokwadi, makapfeka chidzitiro chechifuva
chekururama, 15 uye makasunga tsoka negadziriro yeevhangeri
yerugare; 16 pamusoro pezvese matora nhoo yerutendo,
yamungagona kudzima nayo miseve yese inopfuta yewakaipa.
17 Uye torai ngowani yeruponeso, nemunondo weMweya,
unova shoko raMwari; 18 muchinyengetera nguva dzese
nemunyengetero wese nemukumbiro muMweya, muchirinda
pazvinhu izvi nekutsungirira kwese nekukumbirira vatsvene vese,
19 nepamusoro pangu, kuti shoko ripiwe kwandiri pakushamisa

muromo wangu neushingi kuti ndidudzire zvakavanzika
zveevhangeri, **20** yandiri nhume yayo mumaketani, kuti mairi
nditaure ndisingatyi, sezvandinofanira kutaura. **21** Asi kuti
imwiwo muzive zvakanangana neni, kuti ndinoitei, Tikiko hama
inodikanwa, nemushumiri wakatendeka muna Ishe, achakuzivisai
zvinhu zvese; **22** wandakatuma kwamuri nechinangwa ichi,
kuti muzive zvakanangana nesu, uye anyaradze moyo yenyu.
23 Rugare kuhama, nerudo pamwe nerutendo rwunobva kuna
Mwari Baba naIshe Jesu Kristu. **24** Nyasha ngadzive nevese
vanoda Ishe wedu Jesu Kristu nekusingaperi. Ameni.

VaFiripi

1 Pauro naTimotio, varanda vaJesu Kristu, kuvatsvene vese
muna Kristu Jesu vari paFiripi, pamwe nevatungamiriri
nevadhikoni: **2** Nyasha kwamuri, nerugare rwunobva kuna
Mwari Baba vedu nekuna Ishe Jesu Kristu. **3** Ndinovonga
Mwari wangu pakukurangarirai nguva dzese, **4** nguva dzese
pamunyengetero wangu wega-wega pamusoro penyu mese
ndichiita munyengetero nemufaro, **5** nekuda kwekudyidzana
kwenyu muevhangeri kubva zuva rekutanga kusvikira ikozvino;
6 ndichivimba chinhu ichi, kuti wakatanga basa rakanaka
mamuri, acharipedzisa kusvikira zuva raJesu Kristu; **7**
sezvazvakandinakira kufunga izvi pamusoro penyu mese,
nokuti ndinemwi mumoyo zvekuti zvese muzvisungo zvangu
nemukutavirira nekusimbisa kweevhangeri, imwi mese muri
vagovani pamwe neni venyasha. **8** Nokuti Mwari ndiye
chapupu changu, kuti ndinokushuvai mese zvikuru sei muura
hwaJesu Kristu. **9** Uye izvi ndinonyengetera, kuti rudo rwenyu
rwurambe rwuchiwandisisa paruzivo nekunzwisisa kwese, **10**
kuti mutende zvinhu zvakanakisisa, kuti muve vakarurama
nevasine mhosva, kusvikira zuva raKristu, **11** makazadzwa
nezvibereko zvekururama zvinouya naJesu Kristu, pakubwinya
nekurumbidzwa kwaMwari. **12** Zvino ndinoda kuti muzive,
hama, kuti zvinhu zvakandiwira zvakaita zvikuru kufambira
mberi kweevhangeri; **13** zvekuti zvisungo zvangu muna
Kristu zvinoratidzwa pamuzinda wese nekuvamwe vese. **14**
Nevazhinji vehama muna Ishe, vavimbiswa nezvisungo zvangu,
vonyanya kutsunga kutaura shoko raMwari vasingatyi. **15** Vamwe
zvirokwazvo vanoparidza Kristu kunyange negodo negakava,
nevamwewo nemoyo wakanaka; **16** vamwe vanoparidza Kristu

nenharo, kwete pauchokwadi, vachifunga kuti vawedzere
marwadzo pazvisungo zvangu. **17** Asi vamwe vanoita nerudo,
vachiziva kuti ndakagadzirwa kutavirira evhangeri. **18** Zvino chii?
Kunyange zvakadaro kunzira dzese, kana mumano-mano kana
muchokwadi, Kristu anoparidzwa, uye ndinofara mazviri, hongu
ndichazofarazve. **19** Nokuti ndinoziva kuti izvi zvichashandukira
kwandiri kuva ruponeso kubudikidza nemunyengetero wenyu,
nerubatsiro rweMweya waJesu Kristu, **20** zvichienderana
nekutarisira kwangu kukuru netariro, kuti handinganyadziswi
pachinhu asi neushingi hwese samagariro uye ikozvino Kristu
achakudzwa mumuviri wangu, kana neupenyu, kana nerufu. **21**
Nokuti kwandiri kurarama ndiKristu, uye kufa mubairo. **22** Asi
kana kurarama panyama chiri chibereko chebasa rangu; zvino
zvandichasarudza handizivi. **23** Nokuti ndiri mukumanikidzwa
pakati pezviviri, ndine chishuwo chekubva nekuva naKristu,
zvinopfuurisa pakunaka; **24** asi kugara munyama kunonyanyisa
kudiwa nekuda kwenyu. **25** Zvino ndine chivimbo ichi, ndinoziva
kuti ndichagara, ndicharamba ndigere nemwi mese, pakupfuurira
kwenyu mberi, uye mufaro werutendo, **26** kuti kuzvirumbidza
kwenyu kuwande muna Kristu Jesu pamusoro pangu kubudikidza
nekuvapo kwangu kwamurizve. **27** Chete fambai zvakafanira
evhangeri yaKristu, kuti kunyange ndikauya ndikakuonai,
kunyange kusavapo, ndinzwe nyaya dzenyu kuti mumire nesimba
mumweya umwe, nemoyo umwe muchirwira pamwe rutendo
rweevhangeri; **28** uye musingatyityidzirwi nevanopikisa pachinhu
chimwe; ndicho chiratidzo chekuparadzwa kwavari, asi kwamuri
cheruponeso, uye icho chinobva kuna Mwari. **29** Nokuti kwamuri
kwakapiwa pachena pachinzvimbo chaKristu, kwete kutenda

kwaari kwega, asi kumutambudzikirawo; **30** mune kurwa
kumweko sekwamakaona mandiri, nekunzwa ikozvino mandiri.
2 Naizvozvo kana kune imwe kurudziro kuna Kristu, kana imwe
nyaradzo yerudo, kana kumwe kudyidzana kweMweya, kana
mune umwe moyo munyoro nemukunzwira tsitsi, **2** zadzisai
mufaro wangu, kuti muve nefungwa imwe, muve nerudo rumwe,
nemweya umwe, nendangariro imwe; **3** musingaiti chinhu
nenharo kana nekuzvikudza kusina maturo, asi mukuzvininipisa
kwemoyo umwe neumwe achikudza vamwe kukupfuurai
pakunaka; **4** umwe neumwe ngaarege kutarira zvake, asi umwe
neumwe zvinhu zvevamwewo. **5** Nokuti fungwa iyi ngaive
mamuri, yakange iri muna Kristu Jesuwo; **6** iye ari muchimiro
chaMwari, haana kurangarira kuti kuenzana naMwari kupamba;
7 asi wakazviita asina maturo, akatora chimiro chemuranda,
akava mumufananidzo wevanhu; **8** akati awanikwa muchimiro
chemunhu, akazvininipisa, akava wakateerera kusvikira parufu,
irwo rufu rwemuchinjikwa. **9** Naizvozvo Mwariwo wakamukudza
zvikuru, akamupa zita rinopfuura zita rimwe nerimwe; **10** kuti
muzita raJesu ibvi rese rifugame, revekudenga nevepanyika,
nevepasi penyika, **11** uye rurimi rwega-rwega rwupupure kuti
Jesu Kristu ndiye Ishe, kuve rumbidzo yaMwari Baba. **12**
Naizvozvo, vadikanwi vangu, sezvamakateerera nguva dzese,
kwete sepakuvapo kwangu chete, asi ikozvino kunyanyisa
pakusavapo kwangu, shandai ruponeso rwenyu pachenyu
nekutya nekudedera; **13** nokuti ndiMwari anoshanda mamuri,
zvese kuda nekuita nekuda kwechido chake chakanaka. **14**
Itai zvinhu zvese musinganyunyuti nekupikisana; **15** kuti muve
vakachena uye vasina chavangapomerwa, vana vaMwari
vasina gwapa pakati perudzi rwakakombama nekutsauka,

vamunopenya pakati pavo sezviedza munyika, 16 muchitaridza
shoko reupenyu, pakuzvikudza kwangu nezuva raKristu, kuti
handina kumhanya pasina, kana kushanda pasina. 17 Asi kana
neni ndikadururwa sechibairo chinodururwa pamusoro pechibairo
nebasa rerutendo rwenyu, ndinofara uye ndinofara nemwi mese.
18 Nekuda kweizvozvi imwiwo mufare uye mufare pamwe neni.
19 Asi ndinovimba muna Ishe Jesu kutumira Timotio kwamuri
nekukurumidza, kuti iniwo ndifare pandinoziva zviri maererano
nemwi. 20 Nokuti handina munhu ane fungwa yakadaro, achava
nehanya zvirokwazvo nezvenyu. 21 Nokuti vese vanozvitsvakira
zvavo, kwete zvinhu zviri zvaKristu Jesu. 22 Asi munoziva
kutendeka kwake, kuti semwana kuna baba wakashanda pamwe
neni paevhangeri. 23 Zvino ndiye wandinotarisira kutumira
kwamuri pakarepo, kana ndaona zvakanangana neni; 24 asi
ndinovimba muna Ishe kuti iniwo ndomene ndichakurumidza
kuuya. 25 Asi ndakaona zvakafanira kutuma kwamuri Epafrodito,
hama, nemushandi pamwe neni neuto pamwe neni, asi nhume
yenyu nemushumiri wekushaiwa kwangu; 26 sezvo akange
achikushuvai mese, uye akatambudzika, nokuti makange
manzwa kuti wakange achirwara. 27 Nokuti zvirokwazvo wakange
achirwara ari pedo nekufa; asi Mwari wakamunzwira tsitsi;
kwete iye ega, asi neni, kuti ndirege kuva neshungu pamusoro
peshungu. 28 Naizvozvo ndakashingaira zvikuru kumutuma,
kuti kana momuonazve mufare, neni shungu dzangu dziderere
zvikuru. 29 Naizvozvo mugamuchirei muna Ishe nemufaro wese,
uye mubate vakadai neruremekedzo; 30 nokuti nekuda kwebasa
raKristu wakaswedera pakufa, asingarangariri upenyu hwake,
kuti akwanise kushaiwa kundishumira kwenyu.

3 Pakupedzisira, hama dzangu, farai muna Ishe. Kukunyorerai
zvinhu zvimwechetezvo, kwandiri zvirokwazvo hazvinetesi, asi
kwamuri zvinokusimbisai. 2 Chenjererai imbwa, chenjererai vabati
vakaipa, chenjererai vekucheka; 3 nokuti isu tiri kudzingiswa,
vanonamata Mwari muMweya, tichizvirumbidza muna Kristu
Jesu, uye tisingavimbi nenyama; 4 kunyange ini ndingavawo
nechivimbo munyama; kana umwewo achifunga kuvimba
nenyama, zvikuru ini; 5 ndakadzingiswa nezuva rerusere,
ndiri werudzi rwaIsraeri, wedzinza raBhenjamini, muHebheru
weVaHebheru; zviri zvemurairo ndiri muFarisi; 6 maererano
nekushingaira ndichishusha kereke; maererano nekururama kuri
mumurairo ndisina chandingapomerwa. 7 Asi zvinhu zvaiva
mubairo kwandiri, ndizvo zvandakaverenga kuva kurasikirwa
nekuda kwaKristu. 8 Hongu zvirokwazvo, uye ndinoverenga
zvinhu zvese kuva kurasikirwa nekuda kwekunakisisa kweruzivo
rwaKristu Jesu Ishe wangu, wandakarasikirwa nezvinhu zvese
nekuda kwake, ndikazviidza kuva marara, kuti ndiwane Kristu;
9 uye ndiwanikwe maari, ndisina kururama kwangu kunobva
kumurairo, asi kunobudikidzwa nerutendo rwaKristu, kururama
kunobva kuna Mwari nerutendo; 10 kuti ndimuzive iye,
nesimba rekumuka kwake, nekudyidzana kwematambudziko
ake, nditodze kufa kwake, 11 kana zvingagoneka ndisvike
pakumuka kwevakafa. 12 Handirevi kuti ndakatochiwana,
kana ndakatokwaniswa, asi ndinoteverera, kuti ndichibatewo,
chandakabatirwawo naKristu Jesu. 13 Hama, ini handizviverengi
kuti ndachibata, asi ndinoita chinhu chimwe, ndichikanganwa
zvinhu zviri shure, ndichinanavira zvinhu zviri mberi, 14
ndinoteverera kuchinangwa, kumubairo wekudana kwekumusoro
kwaMwari muna Kristu Jesu. 15 Naizvozvo isu tese takakwana,

ngative nemufungo uyu; uye kana zvimwe mune umwe mufungo,
Mwari achakuratidzai kunyange izvi. **16** Asi pane patasvika,
ngatifambe nemurairo iwoyu tifunge chinhu ichochi. **17** Hama,
ivai vatevedzeri vangu pamwe, natsai kutarira avo vanofamba
saizvozvo sezvamakava nesu semuenzaniso. **18** Nokuti
vazhinji vanofamba, vandakakuudzai nezvavo kazhinji, nazvino
ndinokuudzai kunyange nekuchema, vavengi vemuchinjikwa
waKristu; **19** kuguma kwavo kuparadzwa, mwari wavo idumbu
ravo, uye kurumbidzwa kuri mukunyadzwa kwavo, vanofunga
zvenyika. **20** Nokuti ubwo hwedu huri kumatenga, uko
kwatakatariririrawo kuti Muponesi achabva, Ishe Jesu Kristu; **21**
uyo achavandudza muviri wekuninipiswa kwedu, kuti ufananidzwe
nemuviri wekubwinya kwake, nesimba iro raanogonawo naro
kuisa zvinhu zvese pasi pake.

4 Naizvozvo, hama dzangu vadikanwi vanoshuviwa, mufaro
wangu nekorona, saizvozvo mirai nesimba muna Ishe, vadikanwi.
2 Ndinokumbirisa Yuodhia, uye ndinokumbirisa Sindike, kuti vave
nemurangariro umwe muna Ishe. **3** Uye ndinonyengerera iwewo,
umwe wangu wechokwadi pabasa, batsira vanhukadzi vaya,
vakabatirana neni paevhangeri, pamwe naKiremendi, nevamwe
vakabata neni, mazita avo ari mubhuku reupenyu. **4** Farai
muna Ishe nguva dzese; ndinotizve: Farai. **5** Unyoro hwenyu
ngahuzikanwe kuvanhu vese. Ishe ari pedo. **6** Musafunganya
pamusoro pechinhu, asi pazvinhu zvese, nemunyengetero
nemukumbiro nekuvonga, zvichemo zvenyu ngazvizikanwe
kuna Mwari, **7** zvino rugare rwaMwari rwunopfuura kunzwisisa
kwese, rwuchachengeta moyo yenyu nemifungo yenyu muna
Kristu Jesu. **8** Pakupedzisira, hama, chese chechokwadi,
chese chinokudzwa, chese chakarurama, chese chakachena,

chese chinodikanwa, chese chinorumbidzwa, kana kunaka
kupi nekupi, uye kana chingarumbidzwa chipi nechipi, fungai
zvinhu izvi; **9** nezvamakadzidza nekugamuchira nekunzwa
nekuona mandiri, itai izvozvo; naMwari werugare achava
nemwi. **10** Asi ndakafara zvikuru muna Ishe, kuti ikozvino
makatomutsiridzazve kundirangarira; kwamaindirangarirawo
nako, asi makashaiwa mukana. **11** Kwete kuti ndinotaura izvi
nekuda kwekushaiwa, nokuti ini ndadzidza kugutsikana nezvinhu
zvandiri. **12** Ndinoziva zvese kuzvidzwa, uye ndinoziva kuva
nezvakawandisa; papi nepapi nepazvinhu zvese ndakadzidziswa
zvese kuguta nekunzwa nzara, zvese kuva nezvizhinjisa
nekushaiwa. **13** Ndinogona kuita zvinhu zvese kubudikidza
naKristu anondisimbisa. **14** Kunyange zvakadaro makaita
zvakanaka zvamakabatana neni pakutambudzika kwangu. **15**
Zvino munozivawo imwi VaFiripi, kuti pakutanga kweevhangeri,
pandakabva kuMakedhonia, hapana kereke yakadyidzana
neni pashoko rekupa nekugamuchira, asi imwi mega; **16**
nokuti kunyange paTesaronika makatumira kamwe nekupamha
pakushaiwa kwangu. **17** Kwete kuti ndinotsvaka chipo, asi
ndinotsvaka chibereko chinowedzera kuchikwama chenyu.
18 Zvino ndagamuchira zvese uye ndawanzirwa; ndaguta,
ndagamuchira kuna Epafrodito zvinhu zvinobva kwamuri, hwema
hwezvinonhuhwira, chibairo chinogamuchirwa, chinofadza Mwari.
19 Asi Mwari wangu achazadzisa kushaiwa kwenyu kwese
zvichienderana nefuma yake mukubwinya, muna Kristu Jesu. **20**
Zvino kuna Mwari naBaba vedu, ngakuve nekubwinya kusvikira
rinhi narinhi. Ameni. **(aiōn g165)** **21** Kwazisai mutsvene umwe
neumwe muna Kristu Jesu. Hama dzineni dzinokukwazisai. **22**
Vatsvene vese vanokukwazisai, zvikuruwo avo veimba yaKesari.

23 Nyasha dzaIshe wedu Jesu Kristu ngadzive nemwi mese.

Amen.

VaKorose

1 Pauro muapositori waJesu Kristu nechido chaMwari, naTimotio
hama, 2 kuvatsvene nehama dzakatendeka muna Kristu dziri
paKorose: Nyasha kwamuri nerugare rwunobva kuna Mwari Baba
vedu naIshe Jesu Kristu. 3 Tinovonga Mwari naBaba vaIshe
wedu Jesu Kristu, tichikunyengetererai nguva dzese, 4 sezvo
takanzwa zverutendo rwenyu muna Kristu Jesu, uye zverudo
kuvatsvene vese, 5 nekuda kwetariro yakaisirwa imwi kumatenga,
yamakagara manzwa pashoko rechokwadi cheevhangeri, 6
yasvika kwamuri sepanyika yesewo; ichibereka chibereko,
sezvainoitawo kwamuri, kubvira pazuva ramakanzwa nekuziva
nyasha dzaMwari muchokwadi; 7 sezvamakadzidzawo kuna
Epafrasi, muranda anodikanwa pamwe nesu, anova mushumiri
wakatendeka waKristu nekuda kwenyu, 8 wakatiudzawo
zverudo rwenyu muMweya. 9 Nekuda kweizvi isuwo, kubvira
pazuva ratakanzwa, hatimiri kukunyengetererai, nekukumbira
kuti muzadzwe neruzivo rwechido chake pauchenjeri hwese
nekunzwisisa kwemweya, 10 kuti mufambe zvinofanira Ishe pane
zvese zvinofadza, muchibereka zvibereko pabasa rese rakanaka,
muchikura paruzivo rwaMwari; 11 muchisimbiswa nesimba rese,
zvichienderana nesimba rekubwinya kwake, pamoyo murefu
wese nekutsungirira pamwe nemufaro; 12 muchivonga kuna
Baba, vakatiita kuti tifanire kugoverana kwenhaka yevatsvene
muchiedza, 13 vakatinunura pasimba rerima, vakatishandurira
muushe hweMwanakomana werudo rwavo, 14 watine dzikunuro
maari neropa rake, ndiko kukanganwirwa kwezvivi. 15 Anova
mufananidzo waMwari asingaonekwi, dangwe rechisikwa chega-
chega. 16 Nokuti maari zvinhu zvese zvakasikwa, zviri kumatenga
nezviri panyika, zvinoonekwa nezvisingaonekwi, kana zviri

zvigaro zveushe, kana umambo, kana ukuru, kana masimba;
zvinhu zvese zvakasikwa naye, zvikasikirwa iye. **17** Ndiyewo
anotangira zvinhu zvese, uye zvinhu zvese zvakabatanidzwa
maari. **18** Uye iye musoro wemuviri, wekereke; anova kutanga,
dangwe kubva kune vakafa; kuti pazvese iye ave wekutanga;
19 nokuti zvakafadza Baba, kuti kuzara kwese kugare maari,
20 uye ayananisa naye zvinhu zvese kwaari, aita rugare
neropa remuchinjikwa wake kubudikidza naiye, kunyange zviri
panyika kunyange zviri kumatenga. **21** Nemwi maimbova
vaeni nevavengi mufungwa nemabasa akaipa, asi ikozvinowo
wayanana nemwi **22** mumuviri wenyama yake kubudikidza
nerufu, akukumikidzei muri vatsvene uye musina mhosva uye
musingamhuriki pamberi pake; **23** zvino kana muchirambira
parutendo makateyiwa uye makasimbiswa, uye hamubviswi
patariro yeevhangeri yamakanzwa, yakaparidzirwa chisikwa
chega-chega chiri pasi pedenga; iyo yandakaitwa mushumiri
wayo ini Pauro. **24** Zvino ikozvino ndinofara pamatambudziko
angu nekuda kwenyu, nekuzadzisa zvakasara pamatambudziko
aKristu munyama yangu nekuda kwemuviri wake, unova kereke;
25 ini yandakaitwa mushumiri wayo zvichienderana nekubatiswa
kwaMwari chandakapiwa pamusoro penyu, kuzadzisa shoko
raMwari, **26** chakavanzika chakange chakavanzwa kubvira kare
uye kubva kumazera, asi ikozvino chinoratidzwa kuvatsvene
vake, **(aiōn g165)** **27** kune ivo Mwari vaakada kuzivisa kuti fuma
yekubwinya kwechakavanzika ichi pakati pevahedheni chii,
chinova Kristu mamuri, tariro yekubwinya; **28** watinoparidza isu,
tichiyambira munhu umwe neumwe, nekudzidzisa munhu umwe
neumwe munjere dzese, kuti tikumikidze munhu umwe neumwe
akakwana muna Kristu Jesu; **29** ndizvo zvandinoshingairirawo,

ndichirwa zvinoenderana nekubata kwake kunobata mandiri
nesimba.

2 Nokuti ndinoda kuti muzive kuti kurwa kukuru zvakadini
kwandinako pamusoro penyu, nevari paRaodhikia, nevese vasina
kuona chiso changu panyama, 2 kuti moyo yavo inyaradzwe,
vasonanidzwe murudo, nemufuma yese yekuvimbiswa
kwakakwana kwekunzwisisa, paruzivo rwechakavanzika
chaMwari naBaba, nechaKristu, 3 maari fuma yese yeuchenjeri
neyeruzivo yakavigwa. 4 Ndinoreva izvi, kuti kusava nemunhu
anokunyengerai nemashoko anonyengera. 5 Nokuti kunyange
ndisipo panyama, zvakadaro ndinemwi pamweya, ndichifara
nekuvona kurongeka kwenyu, nekusimba kwerutendo rwenyu
muna Kristu. 6 Naizvozvo sezvamakagamuchira Kristu Jesu
Ishe, fambai maari, 7 makadzika midzi nekuvakwa maari,
nekusimbiswa murutendo, sezvamakadzidziswa, muchiwedzera
makuri nekuvonga. 8 Chenjerai, zvimwe umwe munhu
angakupambai neuchenjeri, nekunyengera kusina maturo,
setsika dzevanhu, sedzidziso dzekuvamba dzenyika, uye
kwete sekuna Kristu. 9 Nokuti kuzara kwese kweuMwari
kunogara maari pamuviri. 10 Uye makazadziswa maari, iye
musoro weutungamiriri hwese nesimba; 11 wamakadzingiswawo
maari nedzingiso isina kuitwa nemaoko, pakubvisa muviri
wezvivi zvenyama, pakudzingisa kwaKristu; 12 makavigwa
pamwe naye pabhabhatidzo, pamakamutswawo pamwe naye
nerutendo rwekuita kwaMwari, wakamumutsa kubva kuvakafa. 13
Nemwi makafa mukudarika nekusadzingiswa kwenyama yenyu,
wakakuitai vapenyu pamwe naye, akukanganwirai kudarika
kwese, 14 akadzima rugwaro rwezviga rwaipikisana nesu,
rwaipesana nesu, akarubvisa pakati, aruroverera pamuchinjikwa;

15 akurura vatungamiriri nemasimba, akavabudisa pachena,
akatungamira kuvakunda mauri. 16 Naizvozvo kusava nemunhu
anokutongai pakudya kana pachinwiwa, kana panhau yemutambo
kana yekugara kwemwedzi kana yemasabata; 17 zvinova
mumvuri wezvinhu zvichauya, asi muviri ndewa Kristu. 18 Kusava
nemunhu anokutorerai mubairo wenyu nemano, achifarira
kuzvininipisa nekunamata vatumwa, achipindira pazvinhu
zvaasina kuona, achizvikudza pasina nefungwa dzake dzenyama,
19 uye asingabatisisi Musoro, uyo maari muviri wese nezvisungo
nemarunda unoriritirwa, nekurukirwa pamwe, uchikura nekukura
kwaMwari. 20 Naizvozvo kana makafa pamwe naKristu kune
dzidziso dzekuvamba dzenyika, munosungikanirei nemirairo
semugere munyika, 21 (usabata, usaravira, usagunzva, 22
izvo zvese zvichaparara nekushandiswa) semirairo nedzidziso
dzevanhu? 23 Zvine chimiro cheuchenjeri pakuzvidira kunamata,
nekuzvininipisa, nekutambudza muviri; hazvitongobatsiri kukunda
kugutsa nyama.

3 Naizvozvo kana makamutswa pamwe naKristu, tsvakai
zvekumusoro, uko kuna Kristu agere kuruoko rwerudyi rwaMwari.
2 Rangarirai zviri kumusoro, kwete zviri panyika. 3 Nokuti
makafa, uye upenyu hwenyu hwakavigwa pamwe naKristu muna
Mwari. 4 Kana Kristu upenyu hwedu achionekwa, ipapo imwiwo
muchaonekwa pamwe naye mukubwinya. 5 Naizvozvo urayai
mitezo yenyu iri panyika, upombwe, tsvina, kushumba kwakaipa,
kuda zvakaipa, uye kuchiva, kunova kunamata zvifananidzo.
6 Nekuda kwezvinhu izvi, hasha dzaMwari dzinouya pavana
vekusateerera; 7 imwiwo maimbofamba mazviri, pamairarama
mazviri. 8 Asi ikozvino imwiwo bvisai zvese izvi, kutsamwa, hasha,
uipi, kunyomba, nekutaura zvinonyadzisa kubva mumuromo

wenyu; 9 regai kureverana nhema, zvamakabvisa munhu
wekare nemabasa ake, 10 mukapfeka mutsva, anovandudzwa
paruzivo semufananidzo wewakamusika; 11 apo pasina muGiriki
uye muJudha, kudzingiswa uye kusadzingiswa, mutorwa,
muSikitia, musungwa, wakasununguka; asi Kristu ndiye zvese,
uye ari mune zvese. 12 Naizvozvo pfekai sevasanangurwa
vaMwari, vatsvene nevanodikanwa, moyo yetsitsi, moyo
munyoro, kuzvininipisa, unyoro, nemoyo murefu; 13 muchiitirana
moyo murefu, nekukanganwirana kana umwe ane mhosva
neumwe; Kristu sezvaakakukanganwiraiwo, saizvozvowo imwi;
14 zvino pamusoro pezvinhu zvese izvi pfekai rudo, ndicho
chisungo chekupedzeredza. 15 Nerugare rwaMwari ngarwutonge
mumoyo yenyu, ndirwo rwamakadanirwawo mumuviri mumwe;
uye ivai vanovonga. 16 Shoko raKristu ngarigare mamuri
neufumi muuchenjeri hwese; muchidzidzisana nekurairana
mumapisarema, nenziyo, nenziyo dzemweya, muimbire Ishe
nenyasha mumoyo wenyu; 17 uye zvese chero chipi chamunoita
pashoko kana pachiito, itai zvese muzita raIshe Jesu, muchivonga
Mwari naBaba kubudikidza naye. 18 Vakadzi zviisei pasi
pevarume venyu pachenyu, sezvo zvakafanira muna Ishe. 19
Varume, idai vakadzi venyu, uye regai kuvavavira. 20 Vana,
teererai vabereki pazvinhu zvese, nokuti izvi zvinofadza Ishe.
21 Madzibaba, musatsamwisa vana venyu, kuti varege kuora
moyo. 22 Varanda, teererai pazvinhu zvese vari vatenzi venyu
panyama; kwete nekushandira maziso sevafadzi vevanhu, asi
nemoyo wakarurama, muchitya Mwari; 23 uye zvese kunyange
chipi chamunoita, itai nemoyo, sekuna Ishe, uye kwete kuvanhu;
24 muchiziva kuti kuna Ishe muchagamuchira mubairo wenhaka;
nokuti munoshandira Ishe Kristu. 25 Asi anoita zvisakarurama

achagamuchira zvisakarurama zvaakaita; uye hakuna kusarurwa
kwavanhu.

4 Madzishe, ipai varanda zvakarurama nezvakaringana,
muchiziva kuti imwiwo muna Ishe kumatenga. 2
Tsungirirai pamunyengetero, murinde pakuri nekuvonga;
3 mutinyengetererewo panguva imweyo, kuti Mwari
atizarurire mukova weshoko, kutaura chakavanzika chaKristu,
chandakasungirwawo; 4 kuti ndichiratidze, sezvandinofanira
kutaura. 5 Fambai muuchenjeri kune vari kunze, muchidzikunura
nguva. 6 Shoko renyu ngarigare munyasha, rakarungwa
nemunyu, kuti muzive kuti munofanira kupindura sei umwe
neumwe. 7 Zvese zvakanangana neni Tikiko achakuzivisai,
hama inodikanwa nemushumiri wakatendeka, nemushandi
pamwe neni muna Ishe; 8 wandatumira kwamuri ichochi, kuti
azive zviri maererano nemwi, nekunyaradza moyo yenyu; 9
pamwe naOnesimo, hama yakatendeka inodikanwa, anova
wekwenyu. Vachakuzivisai zvese zviri pano. 10 Arisitako
musungwa pamwe neni anokukwazisai, naMariko muzukuru
waBhanabhasi, wamakagamuchira mirairo maererano naye;
kana achisvika kwamuri, mumugamuchire, 11 naJesu anonzi
Justo, vevekudzingiswa; ivava chete vabati pamwe neni
paushe hwaMwari, vaiva nyaradzo kwandiri. 12 Epafrasi
wekwenyu, muranda waKristu, anokukwazisai, achirwa nguva
dzese muminyengetero nekuda kwenyu, kuti mumire makazara
uye makakwana muchido chese chaMwari. 13 Nokuti
ndinomupupurira kuti ane shungu kwazvo nemwi, neveRaodhikia,
neveHierapori. 14 Anokukwazisai Ruka chiremba anodikanwa,
naDhemasi. 15 Kwazisai hama dziri Raodhikia, naNimifa,
nekereke iri mumba make. 16 Zvino kana tsamba iyi yaverengwa

pakati penyu, itai kuti nemukereke yeVaRaodhikia iverengwe;
kuti nemwi muverengewo inobva Raodhikia. **17** Vudzai Akipo,
muti: Chenjerera ushumiri hwawakagamuchira muna Ishe, kuti
uhupedzise. **18** Kwaziso neruoko rwangu rwaPauro. Rangarirai
zvisungo zvangu. Nyasha ngadzive nemwi. Ameni.

1 VaTesaronika

1 Pauro naSivhano naTimotio, kukereke yeVaTesaronika muna
Mwari Baba, naIshe Jesu Kristu: Nyasha kwamuri nerugare
zvinobva kuna Mwari Baba vedu, naIshe Jesu Kristu. **2** Tinovonga
Mwari nguva dzese pamusoro penyu mese, tichikutaurai
muminyengetero yedu, **3** tichiramba tichirangarira basa renyu
rerutendo nebasa rinorema rerudo nekutsungirira kwetariro
muna Ishe wedu Jesu Kristu pamberi paMwari naBaba
vedu; **4** tichiziva hama dzinodikanwa, kusanangurwa kwenyu
naMwari; **5** nokuti evhangeri yedu haina kuuya kwamuri
mushoko chete, asiwo musimba, nemuMweya Mutsvene,
nemukuvimbisa kukuru, sezvamunoziva kuti takange tiri vanhu
vakadini pakati penyu nekuda kwenyu. **6** Nemwi makava vateveri
vedu nevaIshe, magamuchira shoko mukutambudzika kukuru,
nemufaro weMweya Mutsvene, **7** zvekuti makava mienzaniso
kune vese vanotenda muMakedhonia neAkaya. **8** Nokuti kwamuri
kwakanzwikwa shoko raIshe, kwete muMakedhonia neAkaya
chete, asiwo kunzvimbo imwe neimwe rutendo rwenyu kuna
Mwari rwakabudira kunze, zvekuti hatifaniri kutaura chinhu. **9**
Nokuti ivo vamene vanoparidza pamusoro pedu kuti takapinda
nemutoo upi kwamuri; uye kuti makatendeukira sei kuna Mwari
muchibva pazvifananidzo, kuti mushumire Mwari mupenyu uye
wechokwadi, **10** uye makamirira Mwanakomana wake achibva
kumatenga, waakamutsa kuvakafa, ndiye Jesu anotinunura
pahasha dzinouya.

2 Nokuti munoziva imwi, hama, kupinda kwedu kwamuri, kuti
hakuna kuva pasina; **2** asi kunyange takambotambudzika
nekuitirwa zvakaipa, sezvamunoziva, paFiripi, takatsunga
muna Mwari wedu kutaura kwamuri evhangeri yaMwari pakati

pekupikiswa kukuru. 3 Nokuti kurudziro yedu haina kubva
pakunyengera, uye haina kubva patsvina, hainawo kubva
pamano-mano; 4 asi sezvatakatendiwa naMwari, kuti tibatiswe
evhangeri, saizvozvo tinotaura; kwete sekufadza vanhu, asi Mwari
anoidza moyo yedu. 5 Nokuti hatina kutongouya nemashoko
ekubata kumeso, sezvamunoziva, kana nemano-mano eruchiva;
Mwari chapupu; 6 tisingatsvaki rukudzo kuvanhu, kana rwunobva
kwamuri kana kuvamwe, kunyange taigona kukuremedzai
sevaapositori vaKristu. 7 Asi takange tiri vanyoro pakati penyu,
semureri achivaraidza vana vake; 8 sezvatinokushuvai kwazvo,
takada zvikuru kukupai kwete evhangeri yaMwari chete, asi
mweya yedu pacheduwo, nokuti makange muri vadikanwi
kwatiri. 9 Nokuti munorangarira, hama, kushingaira nekurwisa
kwedu; nokuti taibata siku nesikati, kuti tisava mutoro kune
umwe wenyu, takakuparidzirai evhangeri yaMwari. 10 Imwi muri
zvapupu, naMwari, kuti taiva vatsvene sei uye takarurama tisina
chatingapomerwa kwamuri vanotenda. 11 Sezvamunoziva kuti
umwe neumwe wenyu, sababa kuvana vavo takakukurudzirai sei
nekunyaradza nekupupura, 12 kuti mufambe zvakafanira Mwari,
anokudanirai kuushe hwake nekubwinya. 13 Nekuda kwaizvozvi
nesu hatimiri kuvonga Mwari, kuti pamakagamuchira shoko
raMwari ramakanzwa kwatiri, makarigamuchira kwete seshoko
revanhu, asi seriri chokwadi, shoko raMwari rinoshandawo
mamuri imwi munotenda. 14 Nokuti imwi, hama, makava vateveri
vemakereke aMwari ari muJudhiya muna Kristu Jesu; nokuti
imwiwo makatambudzika zvakadaro kune vekwenyu momene,
sezvavakatambudzwa ivowo neVaJudha, 15 ndivowo vakauraya
Ishe Jesu nevaporofita vavo vomene, vakatishushawo isu,
vasingafadziwo Mwari, uye vachipesana nevanhu vese, 16

vachitidzivisa kutaurira vahedheni kuti vaponeswe, kuti vagare
vachizadzisa zvivi zvavo; asi hasha dzakasvika pamusoro pavo
kusvikira pakuguma. **17** Zvino isu, hama, sezvo takaparadzaniswa
nemwi kwechinguvana pazviso, kwete pamoyo, takashingairira
zvikuru nechishuwo chikuru kuti tione chiso chenyu. **18** Naizvozvo
taida kuuya kwamuri, zvikuru ini Pauro, kamwe nekudzokorora,
asi Satani wakatidzivisa. **19** Nokuti tariro yedu chii, kana mufaro,
kana korona yekuzvirumbidza? Hamusi imwizve here pamberi
paIshe wedu Jesu Kristu pakuuya kwake? **20** Nokuti imwi muri
kubwinya nemufaro wedu.

3 Saka zvatakange tisisagoni kutsunga, takati zvakanaka kuti
tisiiwe tiri tega paAtene, **2** ndokutuma Timotio hama yedu
nemushumiri waMwari nemushandi pamwe nesu muevhangeri
yaKristu, kuti akusimbisei, nekukunyaradzai maererano nerutendo
rwenyu, **3** kuti kurege kuva neumwe anozununguswa
nematambudziko awa, nokuti munoziva momene kuti takamisirwa
izvozvi. **4** Nokuti kunyange tichinemwi, takagara takuudzai
kuti tava kuzotambudzwa, kunyange sezvazvakaitika, nemwi
munoziva. **5** Nekuda kweizvozviwo zvandakange ndisisagoni
kutsunga, ndakamutuma kuti ndizive rutendo rwenyu, zvimwe
pamwe muidzi wakakuidzai, basa redu rikava pasina. **6**
Asi zvino Timotio wakati asvika kwatiri achibva kwamuri,
wakatipira mashoko akanaka erutendo rwenyu nerudo, uye kuti
mune murangariro wakanaka pamusoro pedu nguva dzese,
muchishuva zvikuru kutiona, sesuwo imwi; **7** nekuda kwezvizvi
takanyaradzwa, hama, pamusoro penyu padambudziko redu
rese nenhamo nerutendo rwenyu; **8** nokuti ikozvino tinorarama,
kana imwi mumire makasimba muna Ishe. **9** Nokuti kuvonga
kwakadini kwatingagona kuripira kuna Mwari pamusoro penyu,

nemufaro wese watinofara nawo nekuda kwenyu pamberi
paMwari wedu? 10 Siku nesikati tichinyengetera zvikurusa kuti
tione chiso chenyu, tizadzise zvakataira parutendo rwenyu. 11
Zvino dai Mwari pachake naBaba vedu, naIshe wedu Jesu Kristu
aruramisira nzira yedu kwamuri; 12 uye dai Ishe akukurisai
nekukuwanzirai rudo umwe kune umwe nekune vese, sesuwo
kwamuri, 13 kuti asimbise moyo yenyu isingamhuriki pautsvene
pamberi paMwari, uye Baba vedu, pakuuya kwaIshe wedu Jesu
Kristu pamwe nevatsvene vake vese.

4 Zvino zvimwe, hama, tinokukumbirisai, nekukurudzira naIshe
Jesu, sezvamakagamuchira kwatiri kuti munofanira kufamba
nekufadza Mwari sei, kuti muwanze nekuwanzisisa pazviri.
2 Nokuti munoziva mirairo yakadini yatakakupai kubudikidza
naIshe Jesu. 3 Nokuti ichi ndicho chido chaMwari, kuitwa
vatsvene kwenyu, kuti murege upombwe; 4 kuti umwe neumwe
wenyu azive kuzviwanira mudziyo wake mukuitwa mutsvene
nemurukudzo, 5 kwete pakuchiva kwechishuwo, kunyange
sevahedheni vasingazivi Mwari; 6 kusava neanopfuurikidza
akanyengera hama yake pachiitiko; nokuti Ishe ndiye mutsivi
wezvese izvi, sezvatakagara takuudzaiwo nekupupura. 7 Nokuti
Mwari haana kutidanira kutsvina, asi kuutsvene. 8 Naizvozvo
anozvidza, haazvidzi munhu, asi Mwari wakatipawo Mweya wake
Mutsvene. 9 Zvino maererano nerudo rweukama hamutsvaki
kuti ndikunyorerei, nokuti imwi mumene makadzidziswa naMwari
kuti mudanane; 10 nokuti nemwi munozviita kuhama dzese
dziri paMakedhonia yese; asi tinokukurudzirai, hama, kuti
muwanzise zvikuru, 11 uye mushingairire kuva nerunyararo,
nekuita basa renyu pachenyu, nekushanda nemaoko enyu
pachenyu, sezvatakakurairai; 12 kuti mufambe zvinoremekedzwa

kune vari kunze, uye musashaya chinhu. 13 Asi handidi kuti
mushaiwe ruzivo, hama, maererano nevarere, kuti murege
kushungurudzika sevamwewo vasina tariro. 14 Nokuti kana
tichitenda kuti Jesu wakafa uye wakamuka, saizvozvowo vakarara
kubudikidza naJesu, Mwari achavauisa pamwe naye. 15 Nokuti
izvi tinokuudzai neshoko raIshe, kuti isu vapenyu, tinosiiwa
kusvikira pakuuya kwaIshe, hatingatongotangiri vakarara. 16
Nokuti Ishe amene achaburuka kubva kudenga nekudana kune
simba, nenzwi remutumwa mukuru, nehwamanda yaMwari;
zvino vakafa muna Kristu vachatanga kumuka; 17 kozouya isu
vanorarama vanosiiwa, tichabvutwa pamwe navo mumakore,
kuti tichingamidze Ishe mumhepo; saizvozvowo tichava naIshe
nekusingaperi. 18 Naizvozvo nyaradzanai nemashoko awa.

5 Asi maererano nenguva nemwaka, hama, hamufaniri kuti
munyorerwe, 2 nokuti imwi mumene munoziva kwazvo
kuti sembavha usiku, saizvozvo zuva raIshe rinosvika; 3
nokuti pavanoti: Rugare nekugarika, pakarepo kuparadzwa
kunovawira, sekurwadzwa nemimba kwemukadzi ane mimba;
uye havangatongopukunyuki. 4 Asi imwi, hama, hamusi murima,
kuti zuva iro rikubatei sembavha. 5 Imwi mese muri vana
vechiedza nevana vemasikati; hatisi veusiku kana verima; 6
naizvozvo zvino ngatirege kurara sevamwewo, asi ngatirinde,
tipengenuke. 7 Nokuti vanorara vanorara usiku; nevanoraradza
vanoraradza usiku. 8 Asi isu tiri vemasikati, ngatipengenuke,
tichipfeka chidzitiro chechifuva cherutendo nerudo; netariro
yeruponeso ive ngowani. 9 Nokuti Mwari haana kutitemera
hasha, asi kuwana ruponeso naIshe wedu Jesu Kristu, 10
wakatifira, kuti kana tikarinda kana kurara, tirarame pamwe
naye. 11 Saka kurudziranai, muvakane, sezvamunoitawo. 12

Asi tinokukumbirai, hama, kuziva vanoshanda zvine simba
pakati penyu, nevanokutungamirirai muna Ishe, nekukurairai, **13**
uye muvakudze zvikurusa murudo, nekuda kwebasa ravo. Ivai
nerugare pakati penyu. **14** Asi tinokukurudzirai, hama, yambirai
vasina murairo, munyaradze vanopera moyo, tsigirai vasina
simba, muve nemoyo murefu kune vese. **15** Chenjerai kuti
umwe arege kutsiva umwe zvakaipa nezvakaipa; asi nguva
dzese teverai zvakanaka, zvese pakati penyu nekune vese. **16**
Farai nekusingaperi; **17** nyengeterai musingamiri; **18** vongai
pazvinhu zvese; nokuti ichi ndicho chido chaMwari muna Kristu
Jesu maererano nemwi. **19** Musadzima Mweya; **20** musazvidza
zviporofita; **21** idzai zvinhu zvese; mubatisise zvakanaka; **22** ibvai
pakuonekwa kwese kwekuipa. **23** NaMwari werugare amene
ngaakuitei vatsvene zvakazara; nemweya wenyu wese, nemoyo,
nemuviri, zvichengetwe zvisina zvazvingapomerwa pakuuya
kwaIshe wedu Jesu Kristu. **24** Wakatendeka iye anokudanai,
achazviitawo. **25** Hama, tinyengetererei. **26** Kwazisai hama
dzese nekutsvoda kutsvene. **27** Ndinokupikirai naIshe, kuti
tsamba iyi iverengerwe hama tsvene dzese. **28** Nyasha dzaIshe
wedu Jesu Kristu ngadzive nemwi. Ameni.

2 VaTesaronika

1 Pauro naSirivhano naTimotio kukereke yeVaTesaronika
muna Mwari Baba vedu naIshe Jesu Kristu: **2** Nyasha
kwamuri nerugare rwunobva kuna Mwari Baba vedu naIshe
Jesu Kristu. **3** Tinofanira kuvonga Mwari nguva dzese
pamusoro penyu, hama, sezvazvakafanira, nokuti rutendo
rwenyu rwunokura zvikurusa, nerudo rweumwe neumwe
wenyu mese kune umwe neumwe rwunowanda; **4** nekudaro
isu tomene tinozvirumbidza mamuri mumakereke aMwari
pamusoro pemoyo murefu wenyu nerutendo mukushushwa
kwenyu kwese nematambudziko amunotsunga maari. **5** Ndicho
chiratidzo chekutonga kwakarurama kwaMwari, kuti muverengwe
semakafanira ushe hwaMwari, hwamunotambudzikirawo; **6** sezvo
chiri chinhu chakarurama kuna Mwari kutsiva dambudziko kune
vanokutambudzai, **7** uye kwamuri munotambudzwa, kuzorora
pamwe nesu, pakuzarurwa kwaIshe Jesu achibva kudenga
nevatumwa vesimba rake, **8** mumoto unopfuta achitsiva kune
vasingazivi Mwari, nekune vasingateereri evhangeri yaIshe wedu
Jesu Kristu; **9** vacharangwa nekuparadza kusingaperi, vabviswe
pamberi paIshe, nepakubwinya kwesimba rake, **(aiōnios g166)** **10**
paachauya kuzorumbidzwa muvatsvene vake, nekuyemurwa
mune vese vanotenda (nekuti kupupura kwedu kwamuri
kwakatendwa) nezuva iro. **11** Naizvozvo tinokunyengetereraiwo
nguva dzese, kuti Mwari wedu akuverengei makafanirwa
kudanwa uye azadzise kuda kwese kwakanaka kwekunaka
hwake nebasa rerutendo nesimba; **12** kuti zita raIshe wedu
Jesu Kristu rirumbidzwe mamuri, nemwi maari, zvichienderana
nenyasha dzaMwari wedu nedzaIshe Jesu Kristu.

2 Zvino tinokukumbirisai, hama, maererano nekuuya kwaIshe
wedu Jesu Kristu, nekuunganira kwedu kwaari, **2** kuti murege
kukurumidza kuzunungusswa mufungwa, kana kuvhunduswa,
kana nemweya, kana neshoko, kana netsamba seinonyorwa
nesu, sezvinonzi zuva raKristu ratosvika. **3** Ngakurege
kuva nemunhu anokunyengerai nemutoo upi neupi; nokuti
harisviki kunze kwekuti kuwa kwatanga kusvika, uye munhu
wechivi aratidzwe, mwanakomana wekuparadzwa, **4** anopikisa
nekuzvikudza pamusoro pezvese zvinonzi Mwari, kana
zvinonamatwa, kusvikira agara mutembere yaMwari saMwari,
achizviratidza kuti ndiMwari. **5** Hamurangariri here kuti ndichiri
nemwi ndakakuudzai zvinhu izvi? **6** Asi ikozvino munoziva
chinodzivirira kuti aratidzwe munguva yake pachake. **7** Nokuti
chakavanzika chekusava nemurairo chotoshanda; chete aripo
anodzivirira ikozvino, kusvikira achibviswa pakati. **8** Ipapowo
asina murairo acharatidzwa, Ishe waachapedza nemweya
wemuromo wake, uye waachaparadza nekuonekwa kwekuuya
kwake; **9** iye kuuya kwake kwakaita sekuita kwaSatani nesimba
rese nezviratidzo nezvinoshamisa zvenhema, **10** nepakunyengera
kwese kwekusarurama mune vanoparara, nokuti havana
kugamuchira rudo rwechokwadi kuti vaponeswe. **11** Uye nekuda
kwaizvozvi Mwari achavatumira simba rekutsauka, kuti vatende
nhema; **12** kuti vese varaswe vasina kutenda chokwadi, asi
vakafara mukusarurama. **13** Asi isu tinofanira kuvonga Mwari
nguva dzese pamusoro penyu, hama vadikanwi vaIshe, kuti
Mwari kubva pakutanga wakakusarudzirai ruponeso pakuitwa
vatsvene kweMweya nerutendo rwechokwadi; **14** zvaakakudanirai
neevhangeri yedu, pakuwana kubwinya kwaIshe wedu Jesu
Kristu. **15** Naizvozvo zvino, hama, mirai makasimba, mubatirire

tsika dzamakadzidziswa, kana neshoko kana netsamba yedu.
16 Zvino Ishe wedu Jesu Kristu amene, naMwari, kunyange
Baba vedu vakatida, vakapa nyaradzo isingaperi netariro
yakanaka munyasha, **(aiōnios g166)** 17 anyaradze moyo yenyu,
nekukusimbisai pashoko rega-rega rakanaka nebasa.

3 Pakupedzisira, hama, tinyengetererei, kuti shoko raIshe
rimhanye nekukudzwa kunyange sezvakaitika nekwamuri,
2 uye kuti tisunungurwe kuvanhu vasingafungi nevakaipa;
nokuti rutendo harwusi rwevese. 3 Asi Ishe wakatendeka,
achakusimbisai nekukuchengetai kubva kune wakaipa. 4 Uye tine
chivimbo muna Ishe maererano nemwi, kuti munoitawo zvinhu
zvatinokurairai uye muchazviita. 5 Asi Ishe ngaatungamirire
moyo yenyu murudo rwaMwari, nemumoyo murefu waKristu.
6 Zvino tinokurairai, hama, muzita raIshe wedu Jesu Kristu,
kuti muzviraure pahama imwe neimwe inofamba zvisakafanira,
uye kwete zvinoenderana netsika yamakagamuchira kwatiri.
7 Nokuti imwi momene munoziva kuti munofanira kutitevera
sei, nokuti hatina kufamba zvisakafanira pakati penyu, 8 uye
hatina kudya chingwa chemunhu pachena, asi pakushingaira
nekutambudzika nekushanda siku nesikati, kuti tisava mutoro
kune umwe wenyu; 9 kwete nokuti hatina kodzero, asi kuti tizvipe
kwamuri semuenzaniso wekutitevera. 10 Nokuti kunyange pataiva
nemwi, takakurairai izvi, kuti: Kana umwe asingadi kushanda,
ngaaregewo kudya. 11 Nokuti tinonzwa kuti vamwe pakati penyu
vanofamba-famba zvisakafanira, vasingatongobati, asi vachiita
zvisina maturo. 12 Zvino vakadaro tinoraira nekukurudzira naIshe
wedu Jesu Kristu, kuti vashande nekunyarara vadye kudya
kwavo pachavo. 13 Asi imwi, hama, musaneta kuita zvakanaka.
14 Asi kana umwe asingateereri shoko redu netsamba, mutarisise

uyo, uye musafambidzana naye, kuti anyare; **15** uye musamutora
semuvengi, asi mumuraire sehama. **16** Zvino Ishe werugare
amene ngaakupei rugare nguva dzese nemitoo yese. Ishe
ngaave nemwi mese. **17** Kwaziso neruoko rwangu rwaPauro,
ndiwo mucherechedzo patsamba imwe neimwe; ndinonyora
saizvozvo. **18** Nyasha dzaIshe wedu Jesu Kristu ngadzive nemwi
mese. Ameni.

1 Timoti

1 Pauro, muapositori waJesu Kristu nekuraira kwaMwari
Muponesi wedu, nekwaIshe Jesu Kristu tariro yedu, 2 kuna
Timotio mwana wangu chaiye parutendo: Nyasha, tsitsi, nerugare
zvinobva kuna Mwari Baba vedu naJesu Kristu Ishe wedu. 3
Sezvandakakukurudzira kuti ramba ugere paEfeso, ndichienda
kuMakedhonia, kuti uraire vamwe kuti varege kudzidzisa imwe
dzidziso, 4 kana kuchenjerera ngano nenhoroondo dzemadzinza
dzisingaperi, dzinomutsa gakava pane kuvaka kwaMwari kuri
murutendo. 5 Asi chinangwa chemurairo rudo rwunobva pamoyo
wakachena nehana yakanaka nerutendo rusinganyepedzeri; 6
pane izvozvi vamwe vakatsvedza vakatsaukira kukutaura kusina
maturo, 7 vachida kuva vadzidzisi vemurairo, vasinganzwisisi
kana zvavanoreva, kana maererano nezvavanosimbisa. 8 Asi
tinoziva kuti murairo wakanaka, kana munhu achiushandisa
zviri pamurairo, 9 achiziva izvi, kuti murairo hauna kuitirwa
wakarurama, asi vasina murairo nevasingateereri, vasingadi
Mwari nevatadzi, vasiri vatsvene nevasina hanya naMwari,
mhondi dzemadzibaba nemhondi dzana amai, vanouraya
vanhu, 10 mhombwe, ngochani, vanopamba vanhu, vanyepi,
vaputsi vemhiko, uye kana chimwe chiriko chinopesana
nedzidziso yakagwinya, 11 maererano neevhangeri yekubwinya
kwaMwari wakaropafadzwa yandakabatiswa. 12 Uye ndinovonga
wakandigonesa, Kristu Jesu Ishe wedu, kuti wakandiona
ndakatendeka, akandiisa paushumiri, 13 ini ndaimbova munyombi
nemushushi nemutuki; asi ndakawana tsitsi, nokuti ndakaita
nekusaziva pakusatenda; 14 asi nyasha dzaIshe wedu
dzakawedzeresa pamwe nerutendo nerudo rwuri muna Kristu
Jesu. 15 Ishoko rakatendeka uye rinofanira kugamuchirwa

chese, kuti Kristu Jesu wakauya munyika kuzoponesa vatadzi,
vandiri ini mukuru wavo; **16** asi nekuda kweizvi ndakawana tsitsi,
kuti mandiri ndinova mukuru, Jesu Kristu aratidze moyo murefu
wese, uve muenzaniso kune vanozotenda kwaari, paupenyu
husingaperi. **(aiōnios g166)** **17** Zvino kuna Mambo wekusingaperi,
asingafi, asingaonekwi, Mwari wega wakachenjera, ngakuve
nekukudzwa nekubwinya kusvikira rinhi narinhi. Ameni. **(aiōn
g165)** **18** Murairo uyu ndinokumikidza kwauri, mwana wangu
Timotio, sezviporofita zvakatanga pamusoro pako, kuti nazvo
urwe kurwa kwakanaka; **19** wakabata rutendo nehana yakanaka,
vamwe vakati vairasa zvichienderana nerutendo vakaputsikirwa
nechikepe, **20** vamwe vavo ndiHimenayosi naArekizandro,
vandakakumikidza kuna Satani, kuti vadzidze kusanyomba.

2 Naizvozvo kutanga pazvese ndinokurudzira kuti mikumbiro,
minyengetero, kureverera nekupa kuvonga zviitirwe vanhu vese;
2 pamadzimambo nevese vari panzvimbo dzakakwirira kuti
tirarame upenyu hwerugare nerunyararo pakunamata Mwari
kwese nerukudzo; **3** nokuti izvi zvakanaka uye zvinogamuchirwa
pamberi paMwari Muponesi wedu, **4** uyo anoda kuti vanhu vese
vaponeswe uye vasvike pakuziva chokwadi. **5** Nokuti kuna Mwari
umwe, nemurevereri umwe pakati paMwari nevanhu, ndiye
munhu Kristu Jesu, **6** wakazvipa iye kuva rudzikunuro rwevese,
chive chapupu panguva dzakafanira, **7** icho chandagadzirwa
ini kuva muparidzi nemuapositori (ndinoreva chokwadi muna
Kristu, handitauri nhema), mudzidzisi wevahedheni parutendo
nechokwadi. **8** Naizvozvo ndinoshuva kuti varume vanyengetere
panzvimbo dzese, vachisimudza maoko matsvene, pasina
kutsamwa nekupikisana. **9** Saizvozvowo vakadzi vazvishongedze
nezvipfeko zvakafanira, vane kunyara nekuzvidzora, kwete

nevhudzi rakarukwa, kana goridhe, kana maparera, kana nguvo
dzinodhura, 10 asi, zvakafanira vakadzi vanoti vanoshumira
Mwari, nemabasa akanaka. 11 Mukadzi ngaadzidze mukunyarara
nekuzvininipisa kwese. 12 Asi handitenderi mukadzi kuti
adzidzise, kana kuti ave nesimba pamusoro pemurume, asi
ave mukunyarara. 13 Nokuti Adhamu wakatanga kuumbwa,
tevere Evha; 14 naAdhamu haana kunyengerwa, asi mukadzi
anyengerwa wakava mukudarika, 15 asi achaponeswa
kubudikidza nekubereka vana, kana vachirambira murutendo
nerudo neutsvene pamwe nekuzvidzora.

3 Ishoko rakatendeka rekuti: Kana munhu achishuva basa
reutariri, anoshuva basa rakanaka. 2 Naizvozvo mutariri anofanira
kuva asina chaangapomerwa, murume wemukadzi umwe,
wakazvibata, anozvidzora, ane chiremerera, anogamuchira
vaeni, nyanzvi pakudzidzisa, 3 asiri muraradzi, asingafariri
kurwa, asingakariri mibairo yakaipa, asi wakadzikama, asina
gakava, asingakariri mari; 4 anobata imba yake pachake
zvakanaka, anodzora vana vake nerukudzo rwese, 5 nokuti kana
munhu asingazivi kubata imba yake pachake, achachengeta sei
kereke yaMwari? 6 Asava mutendi mutsva, kuti nekukudzwa
arege kuwira mukupiwa mhosva kwadhiabhorosi. 7 Uyezve
anofanira kuva neuchapupu hwakanaka kubva kune vari kunze,
kuti arege kuwira mukumhurwa nemumusungo wadhiabhorosi.
8 Saizvozvo vadhikoni ngavave vanokudzwa, vasina manzwi
maviri, vasingadi waini zhinji, vasingakariri fuma yakaipa, 9
vanochengeta chakavanzika cherutendo muhana yakachena. 10
Naivava ngavatange kuedzwawo, ipapo vangashumire, kana
vasina chavangapomerwa. 11 Saizvozvo vakadzi vavo ngavave
vanokudzwa, kwete vacheri, vanozvidzora, vakatendeka pazvese.

12 Vadhikoni ngavave varume vemukadzi umwe, vanobata vana
vavo nedzimba dzavo pachavo zvakanaka. 13 Nokuti avo
vakashumira zvakanaka, vanozviwanira chimiro chakanaka,
nekutsunga kukuru parutendo rwuri muna Kristu Jesu. 14 Zvinhu
izvi ndinokunyorera, ndichitarisira kuuya kwauri nekukurumidza;
15 asi kana ndikanonoka, kuti uzive kuti vanofanira kufamba
sei mumba maMwari, inova kereke yaMwari mupenyu, mbiru
nehwaro hwechokwadi. 16 Zvinotendekawo kuti chakavanzika
chekunamata Mwari chikuru; Mwari wakaratidzwa panyama,
wakanzi wakarurama paMweya, wakaonekwa nevatumwa,
akaparidzwa kuvahedheni, akatendwa panyika, akakwidzwa
mukubwinya.
4 Zvino Mweya anoreva zvakajeka, kuti panguva dzekupedzisira
vamwe vachatsauka parutendo, vachiteerera mweya inonyengera
nedzidziso dzemadhimoni, 2 paunyepedzeri hwevanoreva
nhema, vakapiswa pahana dzavo pachavo nedare rinopisa,
3 vachidzivisa kuwanana nekuraira kurega kudya Mwari
kwaakasika kuti kugamuchirwe nekuvonga nevanotenda
uye vanoziva chokwadi. 4 Nokuti chese chisikwa
chaMwari chakanaka, uye hakuna chingafanira kuraswa kana
chichigamuchirwa nekuvonga; 5 nokuti chinoitwa chitsvene
neshoko raMwari nemunyengetero. 6 Kana uchiraira hama zvinhu
izvi, uchava mushumiri wakanaka waJesu Kristu, wakafundwa
nemashoko erutendo needzidziso yakanaka, yaunonyatsotevera.
7 Asi urambe ngano dzakaipa nedzechembere. Uzvirovedze
pakunamata Mwari; 8 nokuti kurovedza muviri kunobatsira
zvishoma; asi kunamata Mwari kunobatsira pazvinhu zvese,
zvahune chivimbiso cheupenyu hwazvino nehwunouya. 9 Shoko
iri rakatendeka uye rinofanirwa nekugamuchirwa kwese. 10

Nokuti naizvozvo nesu tinoshanda nesimba, nekushorwa, nokuti
tinovimba naMwari mupenyu, anova Muponesi wevanhu vese,
zvikuru weavo vanotenda. **11** Raira zvinhu izvi udzidzise. **12**
Kusava nemunhu anozvidza udiki hwako, asi uve muenzaniso
wevanotenda pashoko, pamufambiro, parudo, pamweya,
parutendo, nepautsvene. **13** Kusvikira ndasvika, ngwarira
pakuverenga, pakuraira, nepadzidziso. **14** Usashaya hanya
nechipo chiri mauri, chawakapiwa kubudikidza nechiporofita
pamwe nekuiswa maoko eutariri. **15** Funganya pamusoro
pezvinhu izvi, uve pazvinhu izvi, kuti kupfuurira mberi kwako
kuonekwe kune vese. **16** Uzvichenjerere iwe nedzidziso.
Urambire pazviri, nokuti mukuita izvi, uchazviponesa iwe pamwe
nevanokunzwa.

5 Usatuka mukuru, asi umutsiure sababa, vadiki sevanin'ina, **2**
vakadzi vakuru sanamai; vakadzi vadiki sehanzvadzi, pakuchena
kwese. **3** Kudza chirikadzi dziri chirikadzi zvirokwazvo. **4** Asi kana
imwe chirikadzi ine vana kana vazukuru, ngavatange kudzidza
kuratidza rukudzo kumba kwavo pachavo, vadzosere zvakafanira
kuvabereki; nokuti ndizvo zvakanaka zvinogamuchirwa pamberi
paMwari. **5** Zvino uyo ari chirikadzi zvirokwazvo yakasiiwawo yega
anovimba naMwari, anogarawo pamikumbiro neminyengetero
siku nesikati. **6** Asi uyo anozvipira kuzvifadza, wakafa
ari mupenyu. **7** Uye raira zvinhu izvi, kuti varege kuva
nechavangapomerwa. **8** Asi kana munhu asingachengeti
vekwake, zvikuruwo veimba yake, waramba rutendo, uye
wakaipa kukunda asingatendi. **9** Chirikadzi ngainyorwe pasi
ine makore asiri pasi pemakumi matanhatu, yaiva mukadzi
wemurume umwe, **10** inopupurirwa mabasa akanaka, kana
yakarera vana, kana yakagamuchira vaeni, kana yakashambidza

tsoka dzevatsvene, kana yakabatsira vari mumatambudziko,
kana yakateverera basa rese rakanaka. 11 Asi chirikadzi
diki urambe, nokuti kana dzochiva zvinopesana naKristu,
dzinoda kuwanikwa; 12 dzava nemhosva, nokuti dzarasa
rutendo rwekutanga. 13 Neipapowo dzinodzidza usimbe
dzichipotedza dzimba; uye hadzisi simbe chete, asi vezvisina
maturo, vanopindira zvisi zvavo, vachitaura zvavasingafaniri. 14
Naizvozvo ndinoda kuti chirikadzi diki dziwanikwe, dzibereke
vana, dzibate dzimba dzadzo, dzirege kutongopa muvengi
mukana wekutuka. 15 Nokuti vamwe vatotsauka vachitevera
Satani. 16 Kana murume upi neupi kana mukadzi anotenda
ane chirikadzi, ngaadzibatsire, nekereke irege kuremedzwa,
kuti ibatsire chirikadzi chaidzo. 17 Vakuru vanobata zvakanaka
ngavaverengerwe sevanofanirwa nekukudzwa kwakapetwa,
zvikuru avo vanobata nesimba pashoko nepadzidziso. 18 Nokuti
rugwaro rwunoti: Usasunga muromo wenzombe inopura; uye:
Mushandi wakafanirwa nemubairo wake. 19 Usangogamuchira
mhaka inopomerwa mutariri, kunze kana kuri mberi kwezvapupu
zviviri kana zvitatu. 20 Vanotadza utsiure pamberi pevese, kuti
vamwewo vave nekutya. 21 Ndinokurairisa kwazvo pamberi
paMwari naIshe Jesu Kristu, nevatumwa vakasanangurwa, kuti
uchengete zvinhu izvi usingagari watotonga, kana kuita chinhu
uchitsaura vanhu. 22 Usakurumidza kuisa maoko pamusoro
pemunhu, kana kugovana pazvivi zvevamwe; uzvichengete
iwe uri mutsvene. 23 Usachiramba uchinwa mvura chete, asi
ushandise waini shoma, nekuda kwemudumbu mako neundonda
hwako hwekazhinji. 24 Zvivi zvevamwe vanhu zviri pachena,
zvinotungamirira kukutongwa; zvevamwewo zvichiteverawo. 25

Saizvozvowo mabasa akanaka ari pachena, neasina kudaro
haagoni kuvanzwa.

6 Vese vari varanda pasi pejoko, ngavaverenge vatenzi vavo
sevanofanirwa nerukudzo rwese, kuti zita raMwari nedzidziso
zvirege kunyombwa. 2 Nevane vatenzi vanotenda ngavarege
kuvazvidza, zvadziri hama, asi zvikuru ngavavashandire, nokuti
vakatendeka uye vanodikanwa vagovani vemubairo. Dzidzisa
zvinhu izvi ukurudzire. 3 Kana munhu achidzidzisa zvakasiyana
nezvizvi, uye asingabvumiri mashoko awa mapenyu, aIshe
wedu Jesu Kristu, nekudzidziso inoenderana nekunamata
Mwari, 4 anongozvikudza, asingazivi chinhu, asi anongokarira
mibvunzo nenharo dzemashoko, panobva godo, gakava, kutuka,
kufungidzira kwakaipa, 5 kukakavadzana kwevanhu vane
murangariro wakaodzwa, vakarasikirwa nechokwadi, vachiti
kunamata Mwari ndizvo zvinofumisa. Zviparadzanise nevakadaro.
6 Asi kunamata Mwari nekugutsikana ndizvo zvinofumisa kwazvo;
7 nokuti hatina kuuya nechinhu panyika, zviri pachena kuti
hatigoni kubuda nechinhu; 8 asi kana tine kudya nezvekupfeka
tichagutsikana neizvozvi. 9 Asi vanoshuva kufuma vanowira
mumuedzo nemumusungo, nemukuchiva kweupenzi kuzhinji
kunokuvadza, zvinonyudza vanhu mukuparadzwa nekuputswa;
10 nokuti kuda mari ndiwo mudzi wezvakaipa zvese; uyo
vamwe vakati vachishuva vakatsauswa parutendo, vakazvibaya
neshungu zhinji. 11 Asi iwe, haiwa munhu waMwari, tiza
zvinhu izvi; utevere kururama, kunamata Mwari, rutendo,
rudo, moyo murefu, neunyoro. 12 Irwa kurwa kwakanaka
kwerutendo, batisisa upenyu husingaperi, hwawakadanirwawo
kwahuri, ukabvumawo kubvuma kwakanaka pamberi pezvapupu
zvizhinji. **(aiōnios g166)** 13 Ndinokuraira pamberi paMwari,

anoraramisa zvinhu zvese, naKristu Jesu, wakapupura kupupura
kwakanaka pamberi paPondiyo Pirato, **14** kuti uchengete
murairo usina gwapa, usina chaungapomerwa, kusvikira
pakuonekwa kwaIshe wedu Jesu Kristu, **15** kwaacharatidza
panguva dzake, iye Wakaropafadzwa neWemasimbaose ega,
Mambo wemadzimambo naIshe wemadzishe, **16** iye ega ane
kusafa, agere pachiedza chisingasvikiki, hakuna umwe wevanhu
wakambomuona, kana kugona kuona; kukudzwa nesimba
risingaperi zviri kwaari. Ameni. **(aiōnios g166)** **17** Raira vakafuma
panyika ino, kuti varege kuzvikudza, kana kuvimba nefuma
isingavimbiki, asi muna Mwari mupenyu, anotipa zvinhu zvese
achiwanza kuti tifare; **(aiōn g165)** **18** vaite zvakanaka, kuti vave
vafumi pamabasa akanaka, vagadzirire kupa, nekugovana; **19**
vazvirongedzere nheyo yakanaka yenguva inouya, kuti vabatisise
upenyu husingaperi. **20** Haiwa, Timotio, chengetedza icho
chawakabatiswa, ufuratire kutaura kusina maturo nekupikisa
kwezvinonzi ruzivo zviri zvenhema; **21** irwo vamwe vakati
vachibvuma vakarasika maererano nerutendo. Nyasha ngadzive
newe. Ameni.

2 Timoti

1 Pauro, muapositori waJesu Kristu kubudikidza nechido
chaMwari, zvichienderana nechivimbiso cheupenyu huri muna
Kristu Jesu, **2** kuna Timotio mwana wangu unodikanwa:
Nyasha, tsitsi, nerugare zvinobva kuna Mwari Baba naKristu
Jesu Ishe wedu. **3** Ndinovonga Mwari, wandinoshumira
kubva kumadziteteguru muhana yakachena, kuti ndisingamiri
ndinokurangarira paminyengetero yangu siku nesikati, **4**
ndichishuva kukuona, ndichirangarira misodzi yako, kuti
ndizadzwe nemufaro, **5** ndichiisa mumurangariro rutendo
rusinganyepedzeri rwuri mauri, rwaimbogara muna mbuya vako
Roisi namai vako Yunisi, uye ndinovimba kuti rwuri mauriwo. **6**
Nemhaka yeizvi ndinokuyeudzira kuti ukutidzire chipo chaMwari,
chiri mauri nekuiswa kwemaoko angu. **7** Nokuti Mwari haana
kutipa mweya wekutya asi wesimba, newerudo, newekuzvidzora.
8 Naizvozvo usanyadziswa neuchapupu hwaIshe wedu, kana
hwangu musungwa wake; asi utambudzikire evhangeri pamwe
neni zvichienderana nesimba raMwari, **9** wakatiponesa,
akatidana nekudana kutsvene, kwete zvichienderana nemabasa
edu, asi zvichienderana nezano rake pachake, nenyasha
dzakapiwa kwatiri muna Kristu Jesu nhambo dzenguva dzisati
dzavapo, **(aiōnios g166)** **10** asi ikozvino kunoratidzwa nekuonekwa
kweMuponesi wedu Jesu Kristu, wakaparadza rufu, akabudisa
pachena upenyu nekusafa kubudikidza neevhangeri, **11**
yandakagadzirwa ini kuva muparidzi, nemuapositori, nemudzidzisi
wevahedheni. **12** Nemhaka yeizvi neni ndinotambudzika zvinhu
izvi, zvakadaro handinyadziswi, nokuti ndinoziva wandakatenda,
uye ndine chokwadi kuti anogona kuchengeta chandakaisa
muruoko kusvikira zuva iroro. **13** Batisisa muenzaniso wemashoko

mapenyu awakanzwa kwandiri murutendo nerudo rwuri muna
Kristu Jesu. 14 Icho chinhu chakanaka chakaiswa mumaoko mako
chengeta neMweya Mutsvene anogara matiri. 15 Unozviziva izvi,
kuti vese vari paAsia vakandifuratira; pakati pavo pana Figero
naHemogene. 16 Ishe ngaape tsitsi kuimba yaOnesiforo; nokuti
kazhinji wakandivandudza, uye haana kunyadziswa neketani
yangu, 17 asi asvika Roma, wakanditsvakisisa, akandiwana. 18
Ishe ngaamuitire kuti awane tsitsi kuna Ishe nezuva iro; uye
muzvinhu zvingani zvaakandibatira paEfeso, iwe unozivisisa.

2 Naizvozvo iwe, mwana wangu, simba munyasha dziri
muna Kristu Jesu. 2 Nezvinhu zvawakanzwa kwandiri pakati
pezvapupu zvizhinji, uzvikumikidze izvozvo kuvanhu vakatendeka
vachagonawo kudzidzisa vamwe. 3 Naizvozvo iwe utambudzike
zvakaoma, semurwi wakanaka waJesu Kristu. 4 Hakuna
munhu anobata semurwi anozvipinganidza nezviitiko zveupenyu,
kuti afadze uyo wakamupinza basa. 5 Uye kana munhuwo
achikwikwidza, haashongedzwi korona kana asina kukwikwidza
zviri pamurairo. 6 Murimi anobata zvakasimba anofanira kutanga
kugamuchira zvibereko. 7 Fungisisa zvandinoreva; uye Ishe
ngaakupe kunzwisisa pazvinhu zvese. 8 Rangarira Jesu
Kristu wakamutswa kubva kuvakafa, wembeu yaDhavhidhi,
zvichienderana neevhangeri yangu; 9 yandinotambudzika mairi
zvakaipa, kusvikira pazvisungo, semuiti wezvakaipa; asi shoko
raMwari harina kusungwa. 10 Saka ndinotsungirira zvinhu zvese
nekuda kwevakasanangurwa, kuti naivo vawane ruponeso rwuri
muna Kristu Jesu, pamwe nekubwinya kusingaperi. **(aiōnios
g166)** 11 Shoko iri rakatendeka; nokuti kana takafa pamwe naye,
tichararamawo pamwe naye. 12 Kana tikatsungirira, tichatongawo
pamwe naye; kana tikamuramba, naiye achatiramba. 13

Kana tisingatendeki, iye anoramba akatendeka; iye haagoni
kuzviramba. **14** Uvarangaridze zvinhu izvi, uchirairisa pamberi
paIshe kusapikisa pamashoko kusingabatsiri chinhu asi
kutsausa vanonzwa. **15** Shingaira kuti uzviratidze kuna
Mwari uri wakatendeka, mushandi asingafaniri kunyadziswa,
anonyatsoruramisa shoko rechokwadi. **16** Asi nzvenga kutaura
kwetsvina kusina maturo; nokuti vacharamba vachingonyanya
pakusatya Mwari, **17** neshoko ravo richanyenga segomarara;
pakati pavo pana Himenayosi naFiretosi; **18** ivo vakatsauka
pachokwadi, vachiti kumuka kwatovapo, vachipidigura rutendo
rwevamwe. **19** Kunyange zvakadaro nheyo yaMwari inomira
yakasimba, ine mucherechedzo uyu: Ishe anoziva vari vake,
uye kuti: Umwe neumwe anoreva zita raKristu ngaabve
pakusarurama. **20** Asi muimba huru hamuna midziyo yegoridhe
neyesirivheri chete, asiwo yematanda neyevhu, uye imwe
ndeyekukudzwa asi imwe ndeyekusakudzwa. **21** Naizvozvo kana
munhu achizvinatsa pazvinhu izvi, achava mudziyo wekukudzwa,
wakaitwa mutsvene, wakakwanira basa raTenzi, wakagadzirirwa
basa rese rakanaka. **22** Tizawo kuchiva kweudiki, asi uteverere
kururama, rutendo, rudo, rugare, pamwe nevanodana kuna
Ishe zvichibva pamoyo wakachena. **23** Asi mibvunzo yeupenzi
neyekusadzidza urambe, uchiziva kuti zvinomutsa kurwa. **24**
Zvino muranda waIshe haafaniri kurwa, asi ave munyoro kune
vese, anoziva kudzidzisa, ane moyo murefu, **25** anoraira neunyoro
avo vanozvipikisa, kuti zvimwe Mwari avape kutendeukira
kuruzivo rwechokwadi, **26** uye vapengenuke kubva pamusungo
wadhiabhorosi, wavakange vakabatwa naye pakuda kwake.
3 Asi uzive ichi, kuti mumazuva ekupedzisira nguva
dzekutambudzika dzichasvika. **2** Nokuti vanhu vachava

vanozvida, vanoda mari, vanozvirumbidza, vanozvikudza,
vatuki, vasingateereri vabereki, vasingavongi, vasiri vatsvene,
3 vasina rudo rwechisikirwo, vasingaregereri, vacheri,
vasingazvidzori, vane hasha, vasingadi zvakanaka, **4** vatengesi,
vanomhanyirira, vane manyawi, vanoda mafaro kupfuura
kuda Mwari, **5** vane mufananidzo wekunamata Mwari,
asi vachiramba simba rawo; ubve pane vakadaiwo. **6**
Nokuti kwavari kunobva vanoverevedza mudzimba, vachitapa
vakadzi nzenza, vakaremedzwa nezvivi, vachitungamirirwa
nekuchiva kwakasiyana-siyana, **7** vanongogara vachidzidza, asi
havatongogoni kusvika paruzivo rwechokwadi. **8** Sezvowo Jane
naJambere vakapikisa Mozisi, saizvozvowo ava vanoramba
chokwadi, vanhu vendangariro dzakaodzwa, vakaraswa
maererano nerutendo. **9** Asi havachapfuuriri mberi; nokuti
upenzi hwavo huchaonekwa kune vese, sezvakazoita hwavowo.
10 Asi iwe wakanyatsoteverera dzidziso yangu, mufambiro,
chinangwa, rutendo, moyo murefu, rudo, kutsungirira, **11**
kushushwa, nenhamo, zvakandiwira paAndiyokiya, paIkonio,
nepaRistra, kushushwa kwakadini kwandakatsungirira makuri;
uye Mwari wakandinunura kubva maari ese. **12** Nevesewo vanoda
kurarama mukunamata Mwari muna Kristu Jesu vachashushwa;
13 asi vanhu vakaipa nevanyengeri vachaenderera mberi
pakuipa vachitsausa nekutsauswa. **14** Asi iwe rambira
pazvinhu zvawakadzidza uye zvawakatendeswa, uchiziva kuti
wakazvidzidza kuna ani, **15** uye kuti kubvira paucheche
wakaziva magwaro matsvene, anogona kukuchenjedza kusvikira
pakuponeswa kubudikidza nerutendo rwuri muna Kristu
Jesu. **16** Rugwaro rwese rwakafemerwa naMwari uye
rwunobatsira padzidziso, pakutsiura, pakururamisa, nepakuraira

kuri mukururama; 17 kuti munhu waMwari ave wakakwana
zvizere, agadzirirwa basa rese rakanaka.

4 Naizvozvo ndinorairisa pamberi paMwari, naIshe Jesu Kristu,
iye achatonga vapenyu nevakafa, pakuonekwa kwake neushe
hwake: 2 Paridza shoko; iva wakagadzirira nenguva yakafanira,
panguva isakafanira, dzora, tsiura, kurudzira nemoyo murefu
wese nedzidziso. 3 Nokuti nguva ichavapo yavacharamba
kutendera dzidziso mhenyu, asi zvichienderana nekuchiva kwavo
pachavo vachazvivunganidzira vadzidzisi, vachirumwa nzeve; 4
uye vachafuratidza nzeve dzavo pachokwadi, vachitendeukira
kungano. 5 Asi iwe svinura pazvinhu zvese, utsungirire
pamatambudziko, uite basa remuevhangeri, uzadzise basa
rako. 6 Nokuti ini ndatodururwa sechipo chinodururwa, nenguva
yekubva kwangu yasvika. 7 Ndarwa kurwa kwakanaka, ndapedza
nhangemutange, ndachengeta rutendo; 8 kubva ikozvino,
ndakaisirwa korona yekururama Ishe yavachandipa, mutongi
wakarurama nezuva iroro; kwetewo kwandiri ndega, asi nekune
vese vanoda kuonekwa kwake. 9 Shingairira kukurumidza kuuya
kwandiri. 10 Nokuti Dhemasi wakandisiya, ada nyika yaikozvino,
akaenda kuTesaronika; Kresike kuGaratia, Tito kuDharimatia.
(aiōn g165) 11 Ruka ega aneni. Tora Mariko uuye naye nokuti
anondibatsira pakushumira. 12 Asi Tikiko ndakamutuma kuEfeso.
13 Nguvo yandakasiya paTroasi kuna Kapo, kana wouya
uuye nayo, nemabhuku, zvikuru magwaro ematehwe. 14
Arekisandiro mupfuri wendarira wakandiitira zvakaipa zvizhinji;
Ishe achamutsiva zvinoenderana nemabasa ake; 15 iwewo
umuchenjerere, nokuti wakapikisa zvikurusa mashoko edu. 16
Pakuzvidavirira kwangu kwekutanga hapana wakamira neni,
asi vese vakandisiya. Dai zvarega kuverengerwa kwavari. 17

Asi Ishe wakamira neni, akandisimbisa, kuti neni kuparidza
kukwaniswe, nevahedheni vese vanzwe; uye ndakarwirwa
kubva pamuromo weshumba. **18** Uye Ishe achandirwira
pabasa rese rakaipa, uye achandichengetera muushe hwake
hwekudenga; kubwinya ngakuve kwaari rinhi narinhi. Ameni.
(aiōn g165) **19** Kwazisa Priska naAkwira, neimba yaOnesiforo. **20**
Erasto wakasara paKorinde; asi Trofimo ndakamusiya paMireto
achirwara. **21** Shingairira kuuya chando chisati chasvika. Yubhuro
anokukwazisa, naPudheni, naRinosi, naKraudhia, nehama
dzese. **22** Ishe Jesu Kristu ngaave nemweya wako. Nyasha
ngadzive nemwi. Ameni.

Tito

1 Pauro, muranda waMwari, nemuapositori waJesu Kristu,
zvichienderana nerutendo rwevasanangurwa vaMwari nekuziva
chokwadi chiri pakunamata Mwari, **2** patariro yeupenyu
husingaperi, uhwo Mwari asingagoni kureva nhema
hwaakavimbisa nhambo dzenguva dzisati dzavapo, **(aiōnios
g166)** **3** asi panguva dzakafanira wakaratidza shoko rake
nekuparidza kwakaiswa mumaoko angu zvichienderana
nemurairo waMwari Muponesi wedu, **4** kuna Tito, mwana wangu
chaiye zvichienderana nerutendo rwatinodyidzana: Nyasha,
tsitsi, rugare zvinobva kuna Mwari Baba, naIshe Jesu Kristu
Muponesi wedu. **5** Nekuda kwaizvozvi ndakakusiya paKrete, kuti
ugadzirise zvakasara, uye ugadze vatariri muguta rega-rega,
sezvandakakuraira ini; **6** kana aripo asina chaangapomerwa,
murume wemukadzi umwe, ane vana vakatendeka, vasingapiwi
mhosva yekusazvidzora, kana kusateerera. **7** Nokuti mutariri
anofanira kuva asina chaangapomerwa, semuchengeti weimba
waMwari; asina mukundo, asingakurumidzi kutsamwa, asiri
muraradzi, asiri murwi, asingakariri fuma yakaipa, **8** asi
anofarira kugamuchira vaenzi, anoda zvakanaka, anozvidzora,
wakarurama, mutsvene, anozvibata, **9** anobatisisa shoko
rakatendeka sezvaakadzidziswa, kuti agone kukurudzira
nedzidziso mhenyu, uye kupwisa vakakavari. **10** Nokuti vazhinjiwo
varipo vasingateereri, vanotaura zvisina maturo nevanyengeri,
zvikuru avo vekudzingiswa, **11** vanofanira kudzivira miromo yavo;
vanopidigura misha yese, vachidzidzisa zvinhu zvavasingafaniri,
nekuda kwefuma yakaipa. **12** Umwe pakati pavo, anova
muporofita wavo pachavo, wakati: VaKrete vagara vari varevi
venhema, zvikara zvakaipa, simbe dzinokara. **13** Uchapupu

uhu ndehwechokwadi. Nekuda kwechikonzero ichi uvatsiure
zvakasimba, kuti vagwinye parutendo, 14 vasingateereri ngano
dzeVaJudha nemirairo yevanhu vanofuratira chokwadi. 15 Kune
vakachena zvinhu zvese zvakachena; asi kune vakasvibiswa
nevasingatendi hakuna chakachena, asi kufunga kwavowo
nehana zvakasvibiswa. 16 Vanobvuma kuti vanoziva Mwari, asi
pamabasa vanomuramba, vari vanyangadzi nevasingateereri
uye vasingabatsiri pabasa rese rakanaka.

2 Zvino iwe taura zvinhu zvakafanira dzidziso yakagwinya.
2 Varume vakuru kuti vazvibate, vanokudzwa, vakangwara,
vakagwinya parutendo, parudo, pakutsungirira; 3 saizvozvo
vakadzi vakuru kuti pamafambiro vave sezvakafanira vatsvene,
kwete vacheri, kwete varanda vewaini zhinji, vadzidzisi vezvinhu
zvakanaka, 4 kuti vadzidzise vakadzi vadiki kuchenjera, kuda
varume vavo, nekuda vana vavo, 5 vakazvibata, vakachena,
vachengeti vemisha, vakanaka, vanozviisa pasi pevarume vavo
pachavo, kuti shoko raMwari rirege kumhurwa. 6 Varume
vadiki saizvozvo ukurudzire kuti vave vanozvidzora; 7 pazvinhu
zvese iwe uzviratidze uri mufananidzo wamabasa akanaka,
padzidziso yechokwadi, mugariro unokudzwa nekuvimbika, 8
shoko rakagwinya, risingashoreki, kuti uyo wedivi rinopikisa
anyare, asina chinhu chakaipa chaangareva pamusoro penyu. 9
Kurudzira varanda kuzviisa pasi pavatenzi vavo pachavo, kuti
vafadze pazvese, vasingakakavari, 10 vasinganyimi, asi varatidze
kutendeka kwakanaka kwese, kuti vashongedze dzidziso
yaMwari Muponesi wedu pazvese. 11 Nokuti nyasha dzaMwari
dzinoponesa dzakaratidzwa kuvanhu vese, 12 dzichidzidzisa
isu kuti, tirambe kusanamata Mwari uye kuchiva kwenyika,
tirarame nekuchenjera uye kururama nekunamata Mwari panyika

yaikozvino, **(aiōn g165)** **13** tichimirira tariro yakaropafadzwa
nekuratidzwa kwekubwinya kwaMwari mukuru neMuponesi wedu
Jesu Kristu, **14** wakazvipira isu, kuti adzikunure isu pakuipa kwese,
uye azvichenurire vanhu vakasanangurwa, vanoshingairira
mabasa akanaka. **15** Taura zvinhu izvi, uye kurudzira, uye tsiura
nesimba rese. Kusava nemunhu anokuzvidza.

3 Uvayeudzire ivo kuzviisa pasi pevatungamiriri nevabati,
vavateerere, vakazvigadzirira basa rese rakanaka, **2** varege
kuchera munhu, varege kuva vakakavari, vanyoro, vaitire vanhu
vese unyoro hwese. **3** Nokuti nesu pachedu taimbova matununu,
vasingateereri, tichitsauswa, tichishumira kuchiva nemafaro
zvakasiyana-siyana, tichirarama mukushata negodo, tichivenga,
tichivengana. **4** Asi apo unyoro nerudo kuvanhu zvaMwari
Muponesi wedu zvoonekwa, **5** kwete zvichibva pamabasa
ekururama atakaita isu, asi zvichienderana netsitsi dzake
wakatiponesa, kubudikidza nekushambidzwa kwekuberekwa
kutsva nekuvandudzwa kweMweya Mutsvene, **6** waakadururira
achiwanza pamusoro pedu, kubudikidza naJesu Kristu Muponesi
wedu, **7** kuti tichinzi takarurama nenyasha dzake, tive vadyi
venhaka zvichienderana netariro yeupenyu husingaperi. **(aiōnios
g166)** **8** Ishoko rakatendeka, uye izvi ndinoda kuti musimbise
zvirokwazvo, kuti vakatenda kuna Mwari vachenjerere kuzvipira
pamabasa akanaka. Ndizvo zvinhu zvakanaka uye zvinobatsira
kuvanhu; **9** asi nzvenga mibvunzo yeupenzi nenhoroondo
dzemazita emadzinza nemakakatanwa nemakakava pamusoro
pemurairo, nokuti hazvibatsiri uye hazvina maturo. **10**
Munhu anotsauka shure kwekurairwa kwekutanga nekwechipiri
umurambe, **11** uchiziva kuti uyo wakadaro wakatsauka, uye
anotadza, achizvipa mhosva amene. **12** Pandichatuma Aritema

kwauri, kana Tikiko, ushingaire kuuya kwandiri kuNikopori; nokuti
ndakazvipira kugarapo pachando. **13** Shingaira kubatsira Zenasi
mududziri wemurairo naAporo parwendo rwavo, kuti kusava
nechinhu chinoshaikwa kwavari. **14** Nevekweduwo ngavadzidze
kuzvipira pamabasa akanaka anodikanwa pakushaiwa, kuti
varege kuva vasina zvibereko. **15** Vese vaneni vanokukwazisa.
Kwazisa vanotida parutendo. Nyasha ngadzive nemwi mese.
Ameni.

Firimoni

1 Pauro musungwa waKristu Jesu, naTimotio hama, kuna
Firimoni mudikanwi nemushumiri pamwe nesu, 2 nekumudikanwi
Apifia, nekuna Akipo muuto pamwe nesu, nekukereke iri
mumba mako: 3 Nyasha kwamuri nerugare rwunobva kuna
Mwari Baba vedu naIshe Jesu Kristu. 4 Ndinovonga Mwari
wangu, ndichikureva nguva dzese paminyengetero yangu, 5
ndichinzwa zverudo rwako, nerutendo rwaunarwo kuna Ishe
Jesu nekuvatsvene vese, 6 kuti kudyidzana kwerutendo rwako
kuve nesimba pakuziva chese chakanaka chiri mamuri muna
Kristu Jesu. 7 Nokuti tine mufaro mukuru nekunyaradzwa parudo
rwako, nokuti ura hwevatsvene hwakavandudzwa newe, hama.
8 Naizvozvo kunyange ndine kushinga kukuru muna Kristu
kukuraira izvo zvakafanira, 9 asi nekuda kwerudo zviri nani
kukumbirisa, sezvandakadai ini Pauro mutana, uye ikozvinowo
musungwa waJesu Kristu. 10 Ndinokukumbirisa pamusoro
pemwana wangu, wandakabereka muzvisungo zvangu, Onesimo,
11 wakange asingambokubatsiri, asi ikozvino anobatsira kwauri
nekwandiri, 12 wandatumirazve kwauri; asi iwe, mugamuchire,
ndiko kuti ura hwangu; 13 wandaida kuramba naye aneni, kuti
panzvimbo yako andishumire pazvisungo zveevhangeri; 14
asi handina kuda kuita chinhu kunze kwetendero yako, kuti
chakanaka chako chirege kuitwa nekurovererwa, asi sepachido.
15 Nokuti zvimwe wakaparadzaniswa newe chinguva nemhaka
iyi, kuti umugamuchirezve nekusingaperi; **(aiōnios g166)** 16
arege kuchiva semuranda, asi anopfuura muranda, hama
inodikanwa, zvikuru kwandiri, asi zvikuru sei kwauri zvese
panyama nemuna Ishe. 17 Naizvozvo kana uchindiverenga
semubatidzani, mugamuchire seunogamuchira ini. 18 Asi

kana akakutadzira chimwe kana kuva nengava newe, izvozvo
zviverengere kwandiri; **19** ini Pauro ndanyora neruoko rwangu,
ini ndicharipa; kuti ndirege kuti kwauri, uri ngava kwandiri iwewo
pachako. **20** Hongu, hama, ngandive nemufaro newe muna
Ishe; vandudza ura hwangu muna Ishe. **21** Ndakunyorera
ndichivimba kuteerera kwako, ndichiziva kutiwo uchaita kupfuura
zvandinoreva. **22** Uyewo panguva iyoyo ndigadzirire pekugara;
nokuti ndinotarisira kuti kubudikidza neminyengetero yenyu
ndichapiwa kwamuri. **23** Anokukwazisa Epafrasi musungwa
pamwe neni muna Kristu Jesu, **24** Mariko, Arisitako, Dhemasi,
Ruka, vabati pamwe neni. **25** Nyasha dzaIshe wedu Jesu Kristu
ngadzive nemweya wenyu. Ameni.

VaHebheru

1 Mwari iye ataura kare nenzira dzakawanda kumadzibaba
nevaporofita muzvikamu nezvikamu, **2** pamazuva awa
ekupedzisira akataura kwatiri muMwanakomana, waakagadza
mudyi wenhaka wezvinhu zvese, waakaitawo naye nyika,
(aiōn g165) **3** iye ari kupenya kwekubwinya, nemufananidzo
chaiwo wekuvapo kwake, uye achitakura zvinhu zvese neshoko
resimba rake, wakati aita kubudikidza naiye pachake kunatswa
kwezvivi zvedu, akagara pasi kuruoko rwerudyi rweuMambo
huri kunzvimbo dzekumusoro, **4** apfuudzwa vatumwa zvikuru
pakunaka, sezvo akange awana nhaka yezita gurusa kupfuura
ivo. **5** Nokuti ndekune upi wevatumwa kwaakamboti: Ndiwe
Mwanakomana wangu, nhasi ini ndakubereka? Uyezve: Ini
ndichava kwaari Baba, uye iye achava Mwanakomana kwandiri?
6 Uye kana achiuisazve dangwe panyika anoti: Nevatumwa vese
vaMwari ngavamunamate. **7** Nekuvatumwa zvirokwazvo anoti:
Iye anoita vatumwa vake mweya, nevaranda vake murazvo
wemoto; **8** asi kuMwanakomana anoti: Chigaro chenyu cheushe,
Mwari, chiripo nekusingaperi-peri, tsvimbo yekururama itsvimbo
yeushe hwenyu. **(aiōn g165)** **9** Makada kururama, ndokuvenga
kuipa; naizvozvo Mwari, iye Mwari wenyu, wakakuzodzai
nemafuta emufaro kupfuura vamwe venyu. **10** Uye kuti: Imwi
Ishe, pakutanga makateya nheyo dzenyika, nematenga mabasa
emaoko enyu; **11** izvo zvichaparara, asi imwi mucharamba
muripo; uye zvese zvichasakara senguvo; **12** uye sechifukidzo
muchazvipeta, uye zvichashandurwa; asi imwi makangodaro,
nemakore enyu haangagumi. **13** Asi ndekune upi wevatumwa
kwaakambotaura achiti: Gara kuruoko rwangu rwerudyi, kusvikira
ndaita vavengi vako chitsiko chetsoka dzako? **14** Ko havasi

vese mweya inoshumira yakatumwa kuzoshumira nekuda
kwevachazodya nhaka yeruponeso here?

2 Nekuda kweizvozvi tinofanira kuchenjerera zvikuru kuzvinhu
zvatakanzwa, zvimwe tingakukurwa. **2** Nokuti kana shoko
rakataurwa nevatumwa rakange rakasimba, uye kudarika kwese
nekusateerera kwakagamuchira kutsiva kwakarurama, **3** isu
tichapukunyuka sei kana tisina hanya neruponeso rukuru
rwakadai? Irwo pakutanga rwakataurwa naIshe, rukasimbiswa
kwatiri naivo vakanzwa, **4** Mwari achivapupurirawo zvese
nezviratidzo nezvishamiso, nemasimba akasiyana-siyana,
nezvipo zveMweya Mutsvene, zvichienderana nechido chake. **5**
Nokuti haana kuisa nyika inouya pasi pevatumwa, yatinotaura
nezvayo. **6** Asi umwe pane imwe nzvimbo wakapupura
achiti: Munhu chii, kuti mumurangarire? kana mwanakomana
wemunhu, kuti muve nehanya naye? **7** Makamuderedza
zvishoma kuvatumwa; makamushongedza korona nekubwinya
nerukudzo, ndokumumisa pamusoro pemabasa emaoko enyu.
8 Zvinhu zvese makaisa pasi petsoka dzake. Nokuti pane
izvozvi wakaisa zvese pasi pake, haana kusiya chinhu chisina
kuiswa pasi pake. Asi ikozvino tigere kuona zvinhu zvese
zvakaiswa pasi pake. **9** Asi tinoona Jesu, akaderedzwa zvishoma
kuvatumwa, nekuda kwedambudziko rerufu, akashongedzwa
korona nekubwinya nerukudzo, kuti iye nenyasha dzaMwari
aravire rufu achiitira wese. **10** Nokuti zvakange zvakamufanira, iye
zvinhu zvese zviripo nekuda kwake, uye kubudikidza naye zvese
zviripo, pakuisa vanakomana vazhinji mukubwinya, apedzeredze
mutungamiriri weruponeso rwavo kubudikidza nematambudziko.
11 Nokuti neanovaitisa vatsvene naivo vanoitwa vatsvene vese
vakabva kune umwe; nemhaka iyi haanyadziswi kuvaidza hama,

12 achiti: Ndichaparidzira zita renyu kuhama dzangu, pakati
pekereke ndichakuimbirai rumbidzo. 13 Uyezve: Ini ndichavimba
naye. Uyezve: Tarirai ini nevana Mwari vaakandipa. 14 Naizvozvo
sezvo vana vari vagovani venyama neropa, naiye pachake
wakagovana navo izvozvi; kuti kubudikidza nerufu iye aparadze
uyo ane simba rerufu, iye dhiabhorosi, 15 agosunungura avo vese
kubudikidza nekutya rufu vaiva pasi peuranda upenyu hwese.
16 Nokuti zvirokwazvo haazvitoreri vatumwa, asi wakazvitorera
mbeu yaAbhurahama. 17 Naizvozvo wakafanira pazvinhu zvese
kufananidzwa nehama dzake, kuti ave mupristi mukuru ane
tsitsi nekutendeka pazvinhu zvaMwari, kuti aite muripo wezvivi
zvevanhu. 18 Nokuti pane izvozvo iye amene wakatambudzika
achiedzwa, anogona kubatsira vanoedzwa.

3 Naizvozvo, hama tsvene, vagovani vekudanwa kwekudenga,
rangarirai muapositori nemupristi mukuru wekupupura kwedu,
iye Kristu Jesu, 2 wakatendeka kuna iye wakamugadza,
saMozisiwo muimba yake yese. 3 Nokuti uyu wakanzi wakafanira
rukudzo kupfuura Mozisi, sezvo anovaka imba ane rukudzo
kuipfuura. 4 Nokuti imba imwe neimwe inovakwa neumwe; asi
anovaka zvese ndiMwari. 5 Zvino Mozisi zvirokwazvo wakanga
akatendeka muimba yake yese semuranda, kuti huve uchapupu
hwezvinhu zvaizotaurwa; 6 asi Kristu seMwanakomana pamusoro
peimba yake; imba yake yatiri isu, kana chete tikabatisisa
kushinga nekuzvirumbidza kwetariro kusvika pakuguma. 7
Naizvozvo sezvinotaura Mweya Mutsvene achiti: Nhasi kana
muchinzwa inzwi rake, 8 musaomesa moyo yenyu, sepakumukira,
nezuva rekuedzwa murenje, 9 madzibaba enyu paakandiedza,
vachindinzvera, ndokuona mabasa angu makore makumi
mana. 10 Naizvozvo ndakatsamwiswa nezera iro, ndokuti:

Vanogara vachitsauka pamoyo; uye ava havana kuziva nzira
dzangu; 11 naizvozvo ndakapika pakutsamwa kwangu, ndikati:
Havangatongopindi pazororo rangu. 12 Chenjererai, hama,
kuti kusava nemoyo wakashata wekusatenda pakati peumwe
neumwe wenyu, pakutsauka kubva kuna Mwari mupenyu; 13
asi kurudziranai pazuva nezuva, kuchanzi nhasi; kuti kurege
kuva neumwe wenyu anoomeswa nekunyengera kwechivi; 14
nokuti tava vagovani vaKristu, kana chete tichibatisisa kuvamba
kwechivimbo kusvikira pakuguma; 15 kuchanzi: Nhasi kana
muchinzwa inzwi rake, musaomesa moyo yenyu, sepakumukira.
16 Nokuti vamwe vakati vanzwa vakamukira, asi havasi vese
vakabva Egipita kubudikidza naMozisi. 17 Asi wakatsamwiswa
nani makore makumi mana? Havasi ivo vakatadza here, vane
mitumbi yakawira murenje? 18 Uye ndivana ani vaakapikira kuti
havangapindi pazororo rake, kunze kweavo vasina kutenda?
19 Zvino tinoona kuti vakange vasingagoni kupinda nekuda
kwekusatenda.

4 Naizvozvo ngatitye zvimwe chivimbiso chekupinda muzororo
rake chichiripo umwe wenyu aonekwe achitaira kuchisvikira. 2
Nokuti nesuwo takaparidzirwa evhangeri, sekwavariwo; asi shoko
ravakanzwa harina kuvabatsira, sezvo risina kuvhenganiswa
nerutendo kune avo vakanzwa. 3 Nokuti isu vakatenda tinopinda
pazororo, sezvaakareva achiti: Sezvo ndakapika pakutsamwa
kwangu ndikati: Havangatongopindi muzororo rangu; kunyange
mabasa akange apedzwa kubva pakuvambwa kwenyika. 4
Nokuti wakataura pane imwe nzvimbo pamusoro pezuva
rechinomwe sezvizvi: Mwariwo wakazorora nezuva rechinomwe
pamabasa ake ese; 5 nepanozve: Havangatongopindi muzororo
rangu. 6 Naizvozvo zvazvichipo kuti vamwe vachapinda

mariri, uye vakatanga kuparidzirwa evhangeri havana kupinda
nekusateerera, **7** anogurazve rimwe zuva, achiti: Nhasi,
achitaura kubudikidza naDhavhidhi, nguva huru yakadai yapfuura,
sezvakwakataurwa, kuchinzi: Nhasi kana muchinzwa inzwi rake,
musaomesa moyo yenyu. **8** Nokuti dai Joshua akange avapa
zororo, haazaizoreva pashure peizvi pamusoro perimwe zuva.
9 Naizvozvo rasarirwa vanhu vaMwari zororo resabata. **10**
Nokuti wakapinda muzororo rake iyewo wakazorora pamabasa
ake, saMwari pane ake. **11** Naizvozvo ngatishingairire kupinda
muzororo iroro, kuti kusava neanowira mumuenzaniso iwoyo
wekusateerera. **12** Nokuti shoko raMwari ibenyu, uye rine
simba, uye rinopinza kukunda munondo unocheka kumativi
maviri, uye rinobaya kusvikira panoparadzana moyo nemweya,
nepemafundo nemongo; uye mutongi wendangariro nezvinangwa
zvemoyo. **13** Hakunawo chisikwa chisingaratidziki pamberi
pake; asi zvinhu zvese zvakashama uye zvakazarurirwa meso
aiye watinozvidavirira kwaari. **14** Naizvozvo zvatine mupristi
mukuru kwazvo, wakapfuurira kumatenga, Jesu Mwanakomana
waMwari, ngatibatisise kupupura kwedu. **15** Nokuti hatina
mupristi mukuru asingagoni kunzwiswa tsitsi neutera hwedu, asi
wakaedzwa pazvinhu zvese sesu, asina chivi. **16** Naizvozvo
ngatiswederei nekushinga kuchigaro cheushe chenyasha, kuti
tigamuchire tsitsi, tiwane nyasha, tibatsirwe panguva yakafanira.

5 Nokuti mupristi mukuru umwe neumwe, wakatorwa kubva
kuvanhu, anogadzirwa vanhu pazvinhu zvaMwari, kuti abaire
zvese zvipo nezvibairo nekuda kwezvivi; **2** iye anogona
kuva nemoyo munyoro pane vasingazivi nevakatsauka, sezvo
naiye akakomberedzwa neutera. **3** Uye nekuda kwaizvozvi
anofanira kubaira zvivi, sezvaanobaira zvevanhu, zvakadaro

nekwaari. 4 Zvino hakuna munhu angazvitorera rukudzo uru, asi
uyo wakadanwa naMwari, saAroniwo. 5 Saizvozvo Kristuwo
haana kuzvikudza iye kuva mupristi mukuru, asi uyo wakati
kwaari: Ndiwe Mwanakomana wangu, nhasi ndakubereka. 6
Sepamwewo anoti: Ndiwe mupristi nekusingaperi kubva kurudzi
rwaMerikizedheki. **(aiōn g165)** 7 Iye pamazuva enyama yake,
abaira minyengetero nemikumbiro nekuchema kukuru nemisodzi
kuna iye waigona kumuponesa kubva parufu, uye akanzwikwa
nekuda kwekutya Mwari, 8 kunyange aiva Mwanakomana,
wakadzidza kuteerera kubva pazvinhu zvaakatambudzika, 9
akatiwo aitwa wakaperedzerwa, akava muvambi weruponeso
rwusingaperi kune vese vanomuteerera; **(aiōnios g166)** 10 anzi
naMwari mupristi mukuru kubva kurudzi rwaMerikizedheki. 11
Watine zvizhinji zvatingataura pamusoro pake zvinoremawo
kududzira, zvamakagomara pakunzwa. 12 Nokuti apo pamaifanira
kuva vadzidzisi nekuda kwenguva, makashaiwazve kuti
kuve neanokudzidzisai kuti zvimiso zvekutanga zvemashoko
aMwari zvii, uye mava vanoda mukaka, uye kwete kudya
kukukutu. 13 Nokuti ani nani anodya mukaka haana unyanzvi
mushoko rekururama; nokuti mucheche. 14 Asi kudya kukukutu
ndekwevakura zvakazara, ivo nekurovedzwa vakadzidzisa
pfungwa kuparadzanisa zvese zvakanaka nezvakaipa.

6 Naizvozvo, tichisiya zvekutanga zvedzidziso yaKristu,
ngatipfuurire mukupedzeredza, tisingaisizve nheyo yekutendeuka
kubva pamabasa akafa, neyekutenda kuna Mwari, 2 yedzidziso
yebhabhatidzo, neyekuisa maoko, neyekumuka kwevakafa,
neyekutonga kwekusingaperi. **(aiōnios g166)** 3 Uye izvi tichaita,
kwega kana Mwari achitendera. 4 Nokuti hazvigoneki kuti
vakambovhenekerwa, vakaravira chipo chekudenga, ndokuva

vagovani veMweya Mutsvene, **5** vakaravira shoko rakanaka
raMwari, nemasimba enyika inouya, **(aiōn g165)** **6** ndokutsauka
kutivavavandudzirezve mukutendeuka, zvavanozvirovererazve
pamuchinjikwa Mwanakomana waMwari, vachimunyadzisa
pachena. **7** Nokuti nyika inonwa mvura inogarouya pamusoro
payo, ndokubereka miriwo yakafanira avo vanoirimawo, inowana
ropafadzo kubva kuna Mwari; **8** asi iyo inobereka minzwa
nerukato, inorambwa uye yava pedo nekutukwa; kuguma kwayo
kuri mukupiswa. **9** Asi tine chokwadi pamusoro penyu chezvinhu
zviri nani, vadiwa, uye zvinhu zvine ruponeso, kunyange
tichitaura sezvizvi; **10** nokuti Mwari haasi asakarurama kuti
akanganwe basa renyu nebasa rakarema rerudo rwamakaratidza
kuzita rake, pamakashumira vatsvene uye muchiri kushumira.
11 Zvino tinoshuva kuti umwe neumwe wenyu aratidze
kushingaira kwakadaro kuve kuvimbiswa kwakakwana kwetariro
pakuguma. **12** Kuti murege kuva simbe, asi vateveri veavo
vanodya nhaka yezvivimbiso kubudikidza nerutendo nemoyo
murefu. **13** Nokuti Mwari paakavimbisa Abhurahama, nokuti
wakange asina wakamudarika waangapika naye, wakapika naiye
pachake, **14** achiti: Zvirokwazvo kuropafadza ndichakuropafadza,
nekuwanza ndichakuwanza. **15** Saizvozvowo, wakati atsungirira
nemoyo murefu akawana chivimbiso. **16** Nokuti vanhu
zvirokwazvo vanopika nemukuru kwavari, nemhiko yekusimbisa
kuguma kwegakava rese kwavari. **17** Pakazoti Mwari achida
zvikurusa kuratidza kuvadyi venhaka yechivimbiso kusashanduka
kwezano rake, wakamiririra nemhiko, **18** kuti nezvinhu zviviri
zvisingashanduki, pazviri pasingagoni kuti Mwari areve nhema,
tive nekunyaradzwa kwakasimba, iyesu takatizira kunovanda
kuti tibatirire kutariro yakaiswa pamberi pedu; **19** yatinayo

sechitsigiso chemweya chakatsiga uye chakasimba, inopinda
kune zviri mukati mevheiri; **20** apo nhungamiri payakatipindira,
iye Jesu, wakaitwa mupristi mukuru nekusingaperi, kubva kurudzi
rwaMerikizedheki. **(aiōn g165)**

7 Nokuti Merikizedheki uyu, mambo weSaremi, mupristi
waMwari Wekumusoro-soro, wakasangana naAbhurahama
achidzoka kubva kunouraya madzimambo, ndokumuropafadza,
2 Abhurahama wakamugovera chegumi chezvese; iye
pakutanga ari nekuturikirwa mambo wekururama, uye
shure kweizvozvo mambo weSaremiwo, ndokuti mambo
werugare; **3** asina baba, asina mai, asina dzinza,
asina mavambo amazuva, kana kuguma kweupenyu, asi
wakafananidzwa neMwanakomana waMwari, anogara ari
mupristi nekusingaperi. **4** Zvino rangarirai kuti mukuru sei uyu,
teteguru Abhurahama vaakapawo chegumi chezvakapambiwa.
5 Zvino zvirokwazvo avo vanobva kuvanakomana VaRevhi
vakagamuchira basa reupristi vane murairo wekutora chegumi
kuvanhu zvichienderana nemurairo, ndiko kuti kuhama dzavo,
kunyange vakabva muchiuno chaAbhurahama; **6** asi iye dzinza
rake risina kuverengerwa kwavari wakagamuchira chegumi kuna
Abhurahama, akamuropafadza iye wakange ane zvivimbiso. **7**
Zvino pasina kupikisa kwese, mudiki unoropafadzwa nemukuru.
8 Uye pano vanhu vanofa vanogamuchira zvegumi; asi apo,
anopupurirwa kuti mupenyu ndiye anogamuchira. **9** Zvino,
kunganzi, kubudikidza naAbhurahama Revhiwo anogamuchira
zvegumi wakapa zvegumi; **10** nokuti wakange achiri muchiuno
chababa, apo Merikizedheki akamuchingamidza. **11** Naizvozvo,
kana kupedzeredzwa kwaivapo neupristi hwaRevhi (nokuti pasi
pahwo vanhu rwakapiwa murairo), ko umwe mupristi waifanira

kuzomukirei kubva kurudzi rwaMerikizedheki, uye asingaidzwi
werudzi rwaAroni? **12** Nokuti kana upristi huchishandurwa,
zvinofanirawo kuti kuve neshanduko yemurairo. **13** Nokuti
iye anorehwa zvinhu izvi pamusoro pake ndewerumwe rudzi,
rwakange rusina munhu wakashumira paaritari. **14** Nokuti zviri
pachena kuti Ishe wedu wakamuka kuna Judha, rudzi Mozisi
rwaasina kumbotaura pamusoro parwo maererano neupristi. **15**
Uye zvichiri pachena kwazvo kwazvo, kana kuchimuka umwe
mupristi sewakatodzana naMerikizedheki, **16** asina kuitwa
nenzira yemurairo wekuraira kwenyama, asi nenzira yesimba
reupenyu husingaparadziki. **17** Nokuti anopupura achiti: Iwe uri
mupristi nekusingaperi kubva kurudzi rwaMerikizedheki. **(aiōn
g165)** **18** Nokuti kuparadzwa kwemurairo wekutanga kwakavapo
nekuda kweutera nekusabatsira kwawo; **19** nokuti murairo
hauna kupedzeredza chinhu, asi kutangiswa kwetariro iri nani
kwakazviita, yatinoswedera nayo kuna Mwari. **20** Uye zvaasina
kuitwa pasina mhiko, **21** (nokuti ivo vakava vapristi pasina mhiko,
asi iye nemhiko, kubudikidza naiye wakati kwaari: Ishe wakapika
uye haangazvidembi achiti: Iwe uri mupristi nekusingaperi
kubva kurudzi rwaMerikizedheki); **(aiōn g165)** **22** saizvozvo Jesu
wakaitwa rubatso rwesungano inopfuura pakunaka. **23** Naivo
zvirokwazvo vaiva vapristi vazhinji, nokuti vakadziviswa kugara
nekuda kwerufu. **24** Asi uyu, nokuti anogara nekusingaperi ane
upristi husingapfuuri. **(aiōn g165)** **25** Naizvozvo ane simbawo
rekuponesa zvakakwana avo vanouya kuna Mwari nemaari,
zvaanoraramira kuvareverera nekusingaperi. **26** Nokuti mupristi
mukuru wakadaro ndiye wakatifanira, mutsvene, asina chakaipa,
asina kusvibiswa, wakaparadzaniswa nevatadzi, wakakwidzwa
kupfuura matenga; **27** asingafaniri zuva nezuva, sevaya vapristi

vakuru, kubaira chibairo pakutanga pamusoro pezvivi zvake
pachake, pashure zvevanhu; nokuti wakaita izvozvi kamwe
chete, paakazvibaira iye. 28 Nokuti murairo unogadza vanhu
kuva vapristi vakuru, vane utera; asi shoko remhiko, rakatevera
murairo, rinogadza Mwanakomana, wakakwana nekusingaperi.
(aiōn g165)

8 Zvino shoko guru pazvinhu zvatataura ndirori: Tine mupristi
mukuru wakadai wakagara kuruoko rwerudyi rwechigaro
cheushe cheMukuru kumatenga, 2 mushumiri wenzvimbo
tsvene, newetabhenakeri yechokwadi Ishe yaakadzika, kwete
munhu. 3 Nokuti mupristi mukuru umwe neumwe wakagadzirwa
kubaira zvipo nezvibairo; naizvozvo zvakafanira kuti naye
ave nechimwe chaangabaira. 4 Nokuti kana aiva panyika,
angadai asina kutombova mupristi, vapristi zvavaripo, vanobaira
zvipo zvinoenderana nemurairo; 5 vanoshumira zviratidzo
nemumvuri wezvinhu zvekudenga, Mozisi sezvaakarairwa
naMwari oda kugadzira tabhenakeri; nokuti wakati: Chenjera
kuti uite zvese zvichienderana nemufananidzo wawakaratidzwa
mugomo. 6 Asi ikozvino wakawana ushumiri hwakanyanyisa
kunaka, sezvaariwo murevereri wesungano inopfuura pakunaka,
yakasimbiswa pazvivimbiso zvinopfuura pakunaka. 7 Nokuti
dai iya yekutanga yakange isina chaingapomerwa, dai pasina
nzvimbo yakatsvakirwa yechipiri. 8 Nokuti achivapa mhosva,
anoti: Tarira, mazuva anouya, anotaura Ishe, zvino ndichaita
sungano itsva neimba yaIsraeri uye neimba yaJudha. 9
Kwete zvichienderana nesungano yandakaita nemadzibaba
avo, pazuva randakabata ruoko rwavo kuti ndivabudise
munyika yeEgipita; nokuti havana kurambira musungano yangu,
neni ndikasava nehanya navo, anoreva Ishe. 10 Nokuti

iyi isungano yandichasungana nayo neimba yaIsraeri shure
kwemazuva iwayo, anotaura Ishe; ndichaisa mirairo yangu
mumurangariro wavo, nemuhana dzavo ndichainyora; uye
ndichava kwavari Mwari, ivo vachavawo kwandiri vanhu; **11** uye
havangatongozodzidzisi umwe neumwe umwe wake, neumwe
neumwe hama yake, achiti: Ziva Ishe; nokuti vese vachandiziva,
kubva kumudiki wavo kusvikira kumukuru wavo. **12** Nokuti
ndichava netsitsi pakusarurama kwavo, nezvivi zvavo nezvakaipa
zvavo handichatongozorangariri. **13** Pakuti: Sungano itsva,
yakasakadza yekutanga. Zvino chosakarawo chova chakare,
chava pedo kurova.

9 Naizvozvowo zvirokwazvo sungano yekutanga yakange ine
zviga zvekushumira Mwari, nenzvimbo tsvene yenyika. **2** Nokuti
tabhenakeri yakagadzirwa, yekutanga maiva nechigadziko
chemwenje netafura nezvingwa zvekuratidza, ndiyo inonzi
nzvimbo tsvene. **3** Zvino seri kwevheiri rechipiri kwakange
kune tabhenakeri yainzi nzvimbo tsvene yedzitsvene, **4**
yakange ine mudziyo wegoridhe wezvipfungaidzo zvinonhuhwira,
neareka yesungano yakange yakanamwa nhivi dzese negoridhe,
maiva nehari yegoridhe yakange ine mana, netsvimbo
yaAroni yakatunga, nemaheandefa esungano; **5** nepamusoro
payo makerubhi ekubwinya, akadzikatira nzvimbo yetsitsi;
zvatisingarondedzeri tichiita chimwe chimwe ikozvino. **6** Zvinhu
izvi zvakati zvagadzirwa saizvozvo, vapristi vaipinda nguva
dzese mutabhenakeri yekutanga, vachipedzeredza mabasa
ekushumira Mwari; **7** asi kune yechipiri mupristi mukuru waipinda
ari ega kamwe pagore, kwete asina ropa, raaizvibairira iye
pachake nezvitadzo zvevanhu; **8** Mweya Mutsvene achiratidza
ichi, kuti nzira yenzvimbo tsvene yakange isati yataridzwa,

tabhenakeri yekutanga ichimire; **9** yakange iri mufananidzo
wenguva iyoyo, paibairwa zvese zvipo nezvibairo, zvisingagoni
kupedzeredza maererano nehana iye anoshumira; **10** zvinongova
zvekudya nezvinwiwa nekushamba kwakasiyana-siyana nezviga
zvenyama, zvakaiswa pamusoro pavo kusvikira panguva
yekururamisa. **11** Asi Kristu wakati asvika ari mupristi mukuru
wezvinhu zvakanaka zvinozouya, kubudikidza netabhenakeri
yakapfuura pakukura nepakuperedzerwa, isina kuitwa nemaoko,
ndiko kuti isati iri yekusikwa kuno, **12** uye kwete neropa
rembudzi nemhuru, asi neropa rake pachake wakapinda
kamwe panzvimbo tsvene, awana rudzikunuro rwusingaperi.
(aiōnios g166) **13** Nokuti kana ropa renzombe nerembudzi,
nemadota etsiru zvichisasa pavakasvibiswa, zvichivaita vatsvene
kusvika pakuchenurwa panyama, **14** zvikuru sei ropa raKristu,
iye kubudikidza neMweya wekusingaperi wakazvibaira kuna
Mwari asina gwapa, richanatsa hana dzenyu pamabasa
akafa, pakushumira Mwari mupenyu? **(aiōnios g166)** **15** Uye
nemhaka iyi ndiye murevereri wesungano itsva, kuti sezvo rufu
rwakasvika pakudzikunurwa kwekudarika pasungano yekutanga,
avo vakadanwa vagogamuchira chivimbiso chenhaka isingaperi.
(aiōnios g166) **16** Nokuti pane rugwaro rwenhaka, panofanira
kukumikidzwa rufu rwaiye wakaita rugwaro rwenhaka. **17**
Nokuti rugwaro rwenhaka rwune simba kune vakafa, sezvo
rwusingatongovi nesimba kana wakaita rugwaro rwenhaka achiri
mupenyu. **18** Naizvozvo kunyange yekutanga haina kugadzwa
pasina ropa. **19** Nokuti zviga zvese zvakati zvataurwa kuvanhu
vese naMozisi zvichienderana nemurairo, wakatora ropa remhuru
nembudzi, pamwe nemvura nemakushe matsvuku, nehisopi,
akasasa zvese bhuku pacharo nevanhu vese, **20** achiti: Iri iropa

resungano Mwari yaakakurairai. 21 Saizvozvowo wakasasa
neropa zvese tabhenakeri nemidziyo yese yekushumira. 22
Zvino zvinhu zvinenge zvese maererano nemurairo zvinonatswa
neropa, uye pasina kuteurwa kweropa hapana kanganwiro. 23
Naizvozvo zvakafanira kuti mifananidzo yezvinhu zviri kumatenga
inatswe nezvizvi, asi zvinhu zvekudenga pachazvo zvinatswe
nezvibairo zvakanaka kupfuura izvi. 24 Nokuti Kristu haana
kupinda panzvimbo tsvene yakaitwa nemaoko, iri mifananidzo
yezvechokwadi, asi wakapinda kudenga pachake, kuti ikozvino
aonekerwe isu pachiso chaMwari; 25 uye kwete kuti azvibaire
kazhinji, semupristi mukuru anopinda panzvimbo tsvene gore
rimwe nerimwe neropa rezvimwe; 26 dai zvakange zvakadaro,
waifanira kutambura kazhinji kubva pakuvambwa kwenyika;
asi ikozvino wakaonekwa kamwe pakupedzisira kwenguva kuti
abvise chivi kubudikidza nechibairo chake amene. **(aiōn g165)** 27
Uye sezvazvakatemerwa vanhu kuti vafe kamwe, uye shure
kwezvizvi kutongwa; 28 saizvozvowo Kristu, abairwa kamwe kuti
atakure zvivi zvevazvinji, achazoonekwa rwechipiri asina chivi
neavo vanomutarira, rwuve ruponeso.

10 Nokuti murairo zvaune mumvuri wezvinhu zvakanaka
zvinouya, usiri mufananidzo wemene wezvinhu izvozvo,
haungatongogoni kubudikidza nezvibairo izvozvo zvavanoramba
vachibaira gore rimwe nerimwe kupedzeredza avo vanoswedera.
2 Dai zvakange zvakadaro zvingadai zvisina kuguma kubairwa
here? Nokuti vanamati vangadai vasingachazivizve zvivi,
vanatswa kamwe chete. 3 Asi kuzvibairo izvozvo kune
kurangarirwa kwezvivi gore rimwe nerimwe; 4 nokuti hazvigoni
kuti ropa renzombe nerembudzi ribvise zvivi. 5 Naizvozvo
paanosvika panyika anoti: Chibairo nechipo hamuna kuzvida,

asi makandigadzirira muviri; 6 zvibairo zvinopiswa nezvechivi
hamuna kuzvifarira; 7 ipapo ndikati: Tarirai ndinouya (murugwaro
rwakapetwa makanyorwa pamusoro pangu) kuita chido chenyu,
Mwari. 8 Pakutanga achiti: Zvibairo nezvipiriso nezvibairo
zvinopiswa nezvibairo zvechivi hamuna kuzvida kana kufadzwa
nazvo, (izvo zvinobairwa sezvinoenderana nemurairo), 9
ndokuzoti: Tarira, ndinouya kuzoita chido chenyu, Mwari.
Anobvisa chekutanga, kuti amise chechipiri. 10 Pachido ichi
takaitwa vatsvene kubudikidza nechibairo chemuviri waJesu
Kristu kamwe. 11 Uye mupristi umwe neumwe wakamira zuva
rimwe nerimwe achishumira, nekubaira kazhinji zvibairo izvozvo
zvisingatongogoni kubvisa zvivi; 12 asi iye wakati abaira chibairo
chimwe nekuda kwezvivi nekusingaperi, akagara pasi kuruoko
rwerudyi rwaMwari, 13 kubva ikozvino anotarisira kusvikira
vavengi vake vaitwa chitsiko chetsoka dzake. 14 Nokuti nechibairo
chimwe chete wakapedzeredza nekusingaperi avo vanoitwa
vatsvene. 15 NeMweya Mutsvenewo anotipupurira; nokuti shure
kwekuti ataura pakutanga anoti: 16 Iyi isungano yandichaita
navo shure kwemazuva iwayo, ndizvo zvinotaura Ishe, ndichaisa
mirairo yangu mumoyo yavo, uye ndichainyora mufungwa dzavo.
17 Nezvivi zvavo nekuipa kwavo handichatongorangaririzve.
18 Zvino pane kanganwiro yeizvi, hapachina chibairo chechivi.
19 Naizvozvo, hama, tine ushingi hwekupinda panzvimbo
tsvene neropa raJesu, 20 nenzira itsva mhenyu, yaakatizarurira
kubudikidza nemuvheiri, ndiyo nyama yake; 21 uye tine
mupristi mukuru pamusoro peimba yaMwari, 22 ngatiswedere
nemoyo wechokwadi muchivimbo chakazara cherutendo, moyo
yasaswa kubva pahana yakaipa, nemuviri wakashambidzwa
nemvura yakachena. 23 Ngatibatisise kupupura kwetariro yedu,

tisingazungunuki, nokuti iye wakavimbisa wakatendeka; **24** uye
ngatirangariranei pakumutsa rudo uye mabasa akanaka, **25**
tisingasii kuungana kwedu, setsika yevamwe, asi tichikurudzirana;
zvikuru kwazvowo sezvamunoona zuva richiswedera. **26** Nokuti
kana tichitadza maune mushure mekunge tagamuchira ruzivo
rwechokwadi, hakuchina kusara chibairo pamusoro pezvivi, **27**
asi kumwe kumirira kunotyisa kwekutongwa, nehasha dzemoto
dzichapedza vapikisi. **28** Munhu anoramba murairo waMozisi
anofa pasina tsitsi nezvapupu zviviri kana zvitatu; **29** munofunga
kuti achanzi wakafanira kurangwa zvinorwadza sei wakatsikira
pasi Mwanakomana waMwari, uye akatora ropa resungano
raakaitwa mutsvene naro serisiri dzvene, uye akazvidza Mweya
wenyasha? **30** Nokuti tinomuziva iye wakati: Kutsiva ndekwangu,
ini ndicharipira, anotaura Ishe. Uyezve anoti: Ishe achatonga
vanhu vake. **31** Zvinotyisa kuwira mumaoko aMwari mupenyu.
32 Asi rangarirai mazuva akare, amakati mavhenekerwa maari
mukatsunga pakurwa kukuru kwematambudziko; **33** pamwe,
pamakaitwa chiokero zvese nekunyombwa nematambudziko;
pamwewo pamakagovana naivo vakaitirwa zvakadaro. **34** Nokuti
nemwi makanzwira tsitsi zvisungo zvangu, makagamuchira
nemufaro kupambiwa kwenhumbi dzenyu, muchiziva mukati
menyu kuti imwi mune fuma yakapfuura nekunaka, uye inogara
iripo kumatenga. **35** Naizvozvo regai kurasa kushinga kwenyu,
kune mubairo mukuru. **36** Nokuti munofanira kuva nekutsungirira,
zvekuti kana maita chido chaMwari, mugamuchire chivimbiso.
37 Nokuti pachine kanguva kadiki-diki, anouya achauya, uye
haanganonoki. **38** Asi wakarurama achararama nerutendo; zvino
kana akadzokera shure, mweya wangu haungafari naye. **39**

Zvino isu hatisi veavo vanodzokera shure kukuparadzwa; asi
veavo vanotenda kukuponeswa kwemweya.

11 Zvino rutendo ndirwo rusimbiso rwezvinotarisirwa, umbowo
hwezvinhu zvisingaonekwi. **2** Nokuti nairwo vanhu vekare
vakapupurirwa. **3** Nerutendo tinonzwisisa kuti nyika dzakarongwa
neshoko raMwari, zvekuti zvinhu zvinoonekwa hazvibvi kuzvinhu
zvinoonekwa. **(aiōn g165)** **4** Nerutendo Abheri wakabaira kuna
Mwari chibairo chakanakisisa kupfuura Kaini; chaakawana nacho
uchapupu kuti wakange akarurama, Mwari achipupurira zvipo
zvake; naicho kunyange akafa achiri kutaura. **5** Nerutendo Enoki
wakabviswa kuti arege kuona rufu, uye haana kuwanikwa, nokuti
Mwari wakange amubvisa; nokuti asati abviswa wakapupurirwa
kuti wakange afadza Mwari; **6** asi kunze kwerutendo hazvigoni
kumufadza; nokuti anouya kuna Mwari anofanira kutenda
kuti iye aripo, uye mupi wemubairo wevanomutsvaka. **7**
Nerutendo Nowa wakati ayambirwa naMwari pamusoro pezvinhu
zvichigere kuonekwa, nekutya akagadzira areka yeruponeso
rweimba yake; akapa nyika mhosva nayo, akava mudyi
wenhaka wekururama zvichienderana nerutendo. **8** Nerutendo
Abhurahama wakateerera adanwa kuti abude aende kunzvimbo
yaakanzi achazoigamuchira ive nhaka, ndokubuda, asingazivi
kwaanoenda. **9** Nerutendo wakagara semutorwa munyika
yechivimbiso, senyika yeutorwa, achigara mumatende pamwe
naIsaka naJakobho, vadyi venhaka yechivimbiso chimwecho
pamwe naye; **10** nokuti wakange achitarisira guta rine nheyo,
Mwari ari mhizha nemuvaki waro. **11** Nerutendo naSara
pachake wakagamuchira simba rekugamuchira mbeu, akabereka
apfuura nguva, nokuti wakati iye wavimbisa wakatendeka. **12**
Naizvozvowo vakaberekwa neumwe, izviwo ndezvewakafa,

vakaita senyeredzi dzekudenga pakuwanda, uye sejecha
riri pamahombekombe egungwa risingaverengeki. 13 Iva
vese vakafira murutendo, vasina kugamuchira zvivimbiso,
asi vakazvionera kure, vakatendeswa, vakazvigamuchira,
vakabvuma kuti vaeni nevapfuuri panyika. 14 Nokuti vanotaura
zvinhu zvakadaro, vanoratidza kuti vanotsvaka nyika yekwavo.
15 Nokuti kana zvirokwazvo vaifunga zvenyika iyo yavakabva
kwairi, vangadai vakawana mukana wekudzokera. 16 Asi
ikozvino vanoshuva iri nani, ndiyo yekudenga; naizvozvo Mwari
haana nyadzi pamusoro pavo, kuti aidzwe Mwari wavo; nokuti
wakavagadzirira guta. 17 Nerutendo Abhurahama paakaedzwa
wakabaira Isaka, iyewo wakange agamuchira zvivimbiso akabaira
mwana wake wakaberekwa umwe wega, 18 kwakanzi kwaari:
Muna Isaka mbeu yako ichatumidzwa; 19 wakaona kuti
Mwari anogona kumutsa kunyange kubva kuvakafa; ndipapowo
paakamugamuchira mumufananidzo. 20 Nerutendo Isaka
wakaropafadza Jakobho naEsau pamusoro pezvinhu zvinouya.
21 Nerutendo Jakobho ava kufa wakaropafadza umwe neumwe
wevanakomana vaJosefa, akanamata akasendama pamusoro
pemudonzvo wake. 22 Nerutendo Josefa ava kufa wakataura
zvekubuda kwevana vaIsraeri, akaraira pamusoro pemafupa
ake. 23 Nerutendo Mozisi aberekwa wakavanzwa mwedzi
mitatu nevabereki vake, nokuti vakaona mwana akanaka; uye
havana kutya murairo wamambo. 24 Nerutendo Mozisi akura
wakaramba kunzi mwanakomana wemukunda waFarao, 25
akasarudza kupfuura izvozvo kuitirwa zvakaipa pamwe nevanhu
vaMwari pane kuva mumufaro wechivi kwechinguva; 26 akati
kutukwa kwaKristu ifuma huru pane zvakakosha zveEgipita;
nokuti wakange akatarira kumubairo. 27 Nerutendo wakasiya

Egipita, asingatyi kutsamwa kwamambo; nokuti wakatsungirira
seanomuona uyo asingaonekwi. 28 Nerutendo wakachengetedza
pasika nekusaswa kweropa, kuti anouraya matangwe arege
kuvabata. 29 Nerutendo vakagura nemuGungwa Dzvuku
sepakaoma; VaEgipita vachizviidza vakanyura. 30 Nerutendo
masvingo eJeriko akawa, apoteredzwa kusvikira mazuva
manomwe. 31 Nerutendo Rakabhi chifeve haana kuparara
pamwe nevasina kutenda, agamuchira vashori nerugare.
32 Zvino ndichataurireizve? Nokuti ndichapererwa nenguva
ndichirondedzera zvaGidhioni naBharaki naSamusoni naJefita
naDhavhidhi naSamueri, nezvevaporofita; 33 avo nerutendo
vakakunda ushe, vakaita kururama, vakawana zvivimbiso,
vakadzivira miromo yeshumba, 34 vakadzima simba remoto,
vakapukunyuka muromo wemunondo, vakava nesimba kubva
pautera, vakasimba pakurwa, vakadzinga hondo dzemamwe
marudzi. 35 Vakadzi vakagamuchira vakafa vavo vachibva
pakumuka; vamwewo vakashungurudzwa, vasingagamuchiri
kusunungurwa, kuti vawane kumuka kuri nani; 36 vamwewo
vakaedzwa nekuitwa chiseko nekuzvamburwa, uye nezvisungo
nejere; 37 vakatakwa nemabwe, vakatsemurwa nepakati,
vakaedzwa, vakafa pakuuraya kwemunondo; vakadzungaira
vakapfeka matehwe emakwai nematehwe embudzi; vari
nhoronhondo, vachitambudzika, vachishungurudzwa, 38 (nyika
haina kuvafanira) vachidzungaira mumagwenga nemakomo
nemapako nemakomba enyika. 39 Neava vese, vapupurirwa
zvakanaka kubudikidza nerutendo havana kugamuchira
chivimbiso, 40 sezvo Mwari wakange atigadzirira chinhu chiri
nani, kuti varege kupedzeredzwa pasina isu.

12 Naizvozvo nesu tine gore rezvapupu rakatikomberedza,
ngatibvise mutoro wese nechivi chinonamatira nyore,
ngatimhanye nemoyo murefu nhangemutange yatakaisirwa, 2
takatarira kuna Jesu, muvambi nemupedzeredzi werutendo, iye
nekuda kwemufaro waakaisirwa, wakatsunga pamuchinjikwa,
achizvidza kunyadziswa, akagara kuruoko rwerudyi rwechigaro
cheushe chaMwari. 3 Nokuti cherekedzai iye wakatsunga
pagakava rakadai revatadzi vachimirisana naye, kuti murege
kuneta, muchipera simba pamweya yenyu. 4 Muchigere kupikisa
kusvikira muropa muchirwa nechivi; 5 uye makakanganwa
kurudziro inokurukura kwamuri sekuvana ichiti: Mwanakomana
wangu, usazvidza kuranga kwaIshe, kana kupera simba kana
uchitsiurwa naye. 6 Nokuti Ishe anoranga waanoda, nekushapura
mwanakomana umwe neumwe waanogamuchira. 7 Kana
muchitsunga pakurangwa, Mwari anokubatai sevanakomana;
nokuti mwanakomana ndeupi baba wavasingarangi? 8
Asi kana musina kurangwa, pavanoitwa vagovani vese,
naizvozvo muri vana veupombwe, uye kwete vanakomana.
9 Uyezve takambova nemadzibaba enyama yedu aidzora,
uye tikavakudza; ko, hatingazviisi zvikurusa pasi paBaba
vemweya tigorarama here? 10 Nokuti ivo zvimwe vakatiranga
kwemazuva mashoma, semaonero avo; asi iye anotirangira
kubatsirwa, kuti tigoverane utsvene hwake. 11 Zvino kuranga
kwese kunoenda pakuvapo hakuratidzi sekwekufadza, asi
kwekushungurudza; zvakadaro pashure kunobereka zvibereko
zverugare zvakarurama kune vakarovedzwa mazviri. 12
Naizvozvo simbisai maoko akaremberera pasi nemabvi asina
simba; 13 uye gadzirirai tsoka dzenyu nzira dzakarurama, kuti
icho chinokamhina chirege kushodoka, asi panzvimbo yeizvozvo

chiporeswe. **14** Tevererai rugare nevese, neutsvene, kunze
kwezvizvi hakuna munhu achaona Ishe. **15** Muchichenjerera kuti
kurege kuva nemunhu anokundikana panyasha dzaMwari; kuti
zvimwe mudzi wekuvava urege kukura kuzopa dambudziko, uye
nawo vazhinji vasvibiswe; **16** ngakurege kuva neumwe anova
mhombwe kana asina hanya naMwari, saEsau, wakatengesa
udangwe hwake nekudya kumwe. **17** Nokuti munoziva kuti
pashurewo, oda kugara nhaka yekuropafadzwa, wakarambwa;
nokuti haana kuwana nzvimbo yekutendeuka, kunyange
akaitsvaka zvikuru nemisodzi. **18** Nokuti hamuna kuuya
kugomo ringabatwa, nerinopfuta moto, uye kurima, nekusviba,
nekudutu remhepo, **19** uye kurira kwehwamanda, nenzwi
remashoko; iro ivo vakarinzwa vakakumbira kuti shoko rirege
kuchitaurwa kwavari; **20** nokuti vakakonewa kutakura icho
chakange charairwa, chekuti: Kana kunyange mhuka ikabata
gomo, ichatakwa nemabwe, kana kufurwa nemuseve; **21** uye,
chakaonekwa chaityisa kudai, Mozisi wakati: Ndinovhunduka,
ndinodedera. **22** Asi mauya kugomo reZiyoni, nekuguta
raMwari mupenyu, kuJerusarema rekudenga, nekumazana
evatumwa vasingaverengeki, **23** kuungano huru nekereke
yematangwe akanyorwa kumatenga, nekuna Mwari mutongi
wevese, nekumweya yevakarurama vakaperere dzwa, **24** nekuna
Jesu murevereri wesungano itsva, nekuropa rekusasa, rinotaura
zvinhu zviri nani pane raAbhero. **25** Chenjerai kuti murege
kuramba uyo anotaura. Nokuti kana vasina kupukunyuka ivo
vakaramba iye wakataura panyika zvinobva kuna Mwari, zvikuru
sei isu kana tichifuratira iye anobva kumatenga; **26** iye inzwi
rake rakazungunusa nyika nguva iyo, asi ikozvino wakavimbisa,
achiti: Kamwe chetezve ini ndichazungunusa kwete nyika chete,

asi nedenga. 27 Uye izvi zvekuti: Kamwe chetezve, zvinoratidza
kutamiswa kwezvinhu zvinozununguka, sezvinhu zvakaitwa, kuti
zvisingazungunuki zvigare. 28 Naizvozvo zvatinogamuchira ushe
husingazununguswi, ngative nenyasha dzatingashumira nadzo
Mwari zvinogamuchirika pamwe nekukudza nekutya Mwari. 29
Nokutiwo Mwari wedu moto unoparadza.
13 Rudo rweukama ngarugare. 2 Musakanganwa kugamuchira
vaeni; nokuti mukudaro vamwe vakagamuchira vatumwa
vasingazvizivi. 3 Rangarirai vasungwa, semakasungwa
pamwe navo; vanoitirwa zvakaipa, sezvinonzi ndimwiwo
muri pamuviri. 4 Wanano ngaikudzwe kune vese, nenhovo
irege kusvibiswa; asi Mwari achatonga mhombwe nezvifeve.
5 Mararamiro enyu ngaave ekusakarira mari; gutsikanai
nezvinhu zviripo; nokuti iye wakati: Handingatongokurasi,
uye handingatongokusii. 6 Naizvozvo tingashinga tichiti: Ishe
mubatsiri wangu, uye handingatyi munhu zvaangandiitira.
7 Rangarirai vanokutungamirirai, vakataura kwamuri shoko
raMwari; muchicherekedza kuguma kwemafambiro avo,
teverai rutendo rwavo. 8 Jesu Kristu wakadaro zuro
nanhasi, nekusingaperi. **(aiōn g165)** 9 Musakukurwa nedzidziso
dzakasiyana-siyana uye dzisingazikanwi; nokuti chinhu
chakanaka kuti moyo usimbiswe nenyasha, kwete nekudya,
kwavasina kubatsirwa nako ivo vakafamba makuri. 10 Tine aritari,
pavasina kodzero yekudya pairi ivo vanoshumira tabhenakeri.
11 Nokuti mhuka idzo, dzakaisirwa ropa radzo panzvimbo tsvene
nemupristi mukuru nekuda kwechivi, mitumbi yadzo inopiswa
kunze kwemusasa. 12 Naizvozvo naJesuwo, kuti aite vanhu
vave vatsvene neropa rake pachake wakatambudzika kunze
kwesuwo. 13 Naizvozvo ngatibudire kwaari kunze kwemusasa,

takatakura kunyadziswa kwake. **14** Nokuti pano hatina guta
rinogara, asi tinotsvaka rinouya. **15** Naizvozvo kubudikidza
naye ngatirambe tichibaira chibairo chekurumbidza kuna Mwari,
ndicho chibereko chemiromo ichibvuma zita rake. **16** Asi
musakanganwa kuita zvakanaka nekudyidzana; nokuti Mwari
anofadzwa nezvibairo zvakadaro. **17** Teererai vanokutungamirirai,
uye muzviise pasi pavo; nokuti ava vanorindira mweya yenyu,
sevachazopa rondedzero, kuti vaite izvozvo nemufaro, kwete
nekugomera; nokuti izvozvo hazvikubatsiriyi. **18** Tinyengetererei;
nokuti tinovimba kuti tine hana yakanaka, tichida kufamba
zvakanaka pazvinhu zvese; **19** uye ndinokukumbirisisai kuti
muite izvozvi, kuti ndikurumidze kudzoserwa kwamuri. **20** Zvino
Mwari werugare, wakadzosa kubva kuvakafa Mufudzi mukuru
wemakwai, neropa resungano yekusingaperi, iye Ishe wedu
Jesu, **(aiōnios g166)** **21** ngaakupereredzei pabasa rese rakanaka
kuti muite chido chake, achiita mukati menyu izvo zvinofadza
pamberi pake kubudikidza naJesu Kristu, ngaave nekubwinya
kusvikira rinhi narinhi. Ameni. **(aiōn g165)** **22** Asi ndinokukumbirisai,
hama, gamuchirai makatsunga shoko rekurudziro, nokutiwo
ndakunyorerai nemashoko mashoma. **23** Zivai kuti Timotio
hama yedu wakasunungurwa, kana akakurumidza kusvika,
ndinozokuonai ndinaye. **24** Kwazisai vese vanokutungamirirai,
nevatsvene vese. Vanobva Itaria vanokukwazisai. **25** Nyasha
ngadzive nemwi mese. Ameni.

Jakobho

1 Jakobho, muranda waMwari newaIshe Jesu Kristu, kumarudzi
gumi nemaviri ari mukupararira: Kwaziwai. **2** Zvitorei semufaro
wese, hama dzangu, kana muchiwira mumiedzo yakasiyana-
siyana, **3** muchiziva kuti kuedzwa kwerutendo rwenyu
kunobudisa kutsungirira; **4** asi kutsungirira ngakuve nebasa
rakapedzeredzwa, kuti muve vakapedzeredzwa nekukwana,
musingatairi pachinhu. **5** Uye kana umwe wenyu achishaiwa
uchenjeri, ngaakumbire kuna Mwari, anopavhurira vese, uye
asingatuki, zvino achadzipiwa. **6** Asi ngaakumbire murutendo,
asiri asina chokwadi nechinhu; nokuti asina chokwadi wakaita
sefungu regungwa rinosundwa nemhepo richidzungaidzwa. **7**
Nokuti munhu uyu ngaarege kufunga kuti achagamuchira chinhu
kuna Ishe. **8** Murume ane moyo miviri anoshanduka-shanduka
panzira dzake dzese. **9** Asi hama yakaderera ngaizvikudze
pakukudzwa kwake; **10** nemufumi pakuderedzwa kwake; nokuti
seruva reuswa achapfuura. **11** Nokuti zuva rinobuda pamwe
nekupisa, ndokuomesa uswa, neruva rahwo rinowira pasi,
nekunaka kwechimiro chahwo kwakaparara; saizvozvowo mufumi
achabvuruvara panzira dzake. **12** Wakaropafadzwa munhu
anotsungirira pamuedzo; nokuti kana atendwa, achagamuchira
korona yeupenyu, Ishe yaakavimbisa kune vanomuda. **13**
Kusava nemunhu anoti achiidzwa ati: Ndinoidzwa naMwari;
nokuti Mwari haagoni kuedzwa nechakaipa, naiye amene
haaidzi munhu. **14** Asi umwe neumwe anoidzwa, kana
achikwehwa nekuchiva kwake pachake, nekukwezwa. **15**
Ipapo kuchiva kana kwarema kunozvara chivi; nechivi kana
chaperedzerwa, chinobereka rufu. **16** Musanyengerwa, hama
dzangu dzinodikanwa. **17** Chipo chese chakanaka nechipiwa

chese chakaperedzerwa chinobva kumusoro, chichiburuka kubva
kuna Baba vezviedza, navo pasina kupinduka, kana mumvuri
wekushanduka. **18** Nekuda kwake wakabereka isu neshoko
rechokwadi, kuti isu tive sechibereko chekutanga chezvisikwa
zvake. **19** Naizvozvo, hama dzangu dzinodiwa, munhu umwe
neumwe ngaave anokurumidza pakunzwa, anononoka pakutaura,
anononoka pakutsamwa; **20** nokuti kutsamwa kwemunhu
hakuiti kururama kwaMwari. **21** Naizvozvo bvisai zvinyangadzo
zvese nekuwandisa kwekuipa, mugamuchire nemoyo munyoro
shoko rakabatanidzwa pamuri, rinogona kuponesa mweya
yenyu. **22** Asi ivai vaiti veshoko, uye kwete vanzwi chete,
muchizvinyengera pachenyu. **23** Nokuti kana umwe ari munzwi
weshoko uye asiri muiti, iye wakafanana nemunhu anoona chiso
chake chechisikirwo muchionioni; **24** nokuti anozviona pachake,
ndokuenda, ndokukanganwa pakarepo kuti wanga akadini. **25**
Asi uyo anotarisisa mumurairo wakaperedzerwa werusununguko
ndokurambirirapo, uyo asati ari munzwi anokanganwa asi
muiti webasa, uyu acharopafadzwa pakuita kwake. **26** Kana
umwe pakati penyu achiti anotenda, kana asingadzori rurimi
rwake, asi achinyengera moyo wake, chitendero cheuyu hachina
maturo. **27** Chitendero chakachena chisina kusvibiswa pamberi
paMwari naBaba ndechichi: Kufambira nherera nechirikadzi
pakutambudzika kwavo, azvichengete asina gwapa kubva
kunyika.

2 Hama dzangu, kwete nerusarura muve nerutendo rwaIshe
wedu Jesu Kristu wekubwinya. **2** Nokuti kana muungano yenyu
mukapinda murume ane mhete yegoridhe nenguvo inopenya,
mukapindawo murombo ane nguvo yakasviba, **3** imwi ndokutarira
uyo wakapfeka nguvo inopenya; ndokuti kwaari: Iwe gara pano

zvakanaka; ndokuti kumurombo: Iwe mira ipapo; kana: Gara pano
pasi pechitsiko chetsoka dzangu; 4 hamunawo kusarura mukati
menyu pachenyu mukavawo vatongi vendangariro dzakaipa
here? 5 Inzwai, hama dzangu dzinodikanwa. Mwari haana here
kusarudza varombo venyika ino, vakafuma parutendo, nevadyi
venhaka yeushe hwaakavimbisa kune vanomuda? 6 Asi imwi
makazvidza murombo. Vafumi havakutsikiririi here, uye ndivo
vanokukweverai kumatare? 7 Ivo havanyombi zita rakanaka
rakadanwa pamuri here? 8 Kana zvirokwazvo muchizadzisa
murairo weushe, zvinoenderana nerugwaro rwunoti: Ida wekwako
sezvaunozvidaiwe, munoita zvakanaka; 9 asi kana mune
rusarura, munoita chivi, munopwiswa nemurairo sevadariki. 10
Nokuti ani nani anochengeta murairo wese, asi akagumburwa
pane umwe, anova nemhosva kune yese. 11 Nokuti iye wakati:
Usaita upombwe; wakatiwo: Usauraya; zvino kana usingaiti
upombwe, asi uchiuraya, wava mudariki wemurairo. 12 Taurai
saizvozvo uye itai saizvozvo, sevachazotongwa nemurairo
werusununguko. 13 Nokuti kutonga kusina tsitsi ndekweasina
kuita tsitsi; uye tsitsi dzinozvirumbidza pakukutonga. 14
Zvinobatsirei, hama dzangu, kana munhu achiti ane rutendo, asi
asina mabasa? Rutendo urwu rwunogona kumuponesa here?
15 Zvino kana hamarume kana hamakadzi yakashama uye
achishaiwa kudya kwezuva rimwe nerimwe, 16 umwe wenyu
ndokuti kwavari: Ibvai murugare, mudziyirwe uye mugute; asi
musingavapi zvinhu zvinodikanwa nemuviri, izvo zvinobatsirei? 17
Saizvozvowo rutendo, kana rwusina mabasa, rwakafa pacharwo.
18 Asi umwe achati: Iwe une rutendo, neni ndine mabasa;
ndiratidze rutendo rwako kunze kwemabasa, neni pamabasa
angu ndichakuratidza rutendo rwangu. 19 Iwe unotenda kuti kuna

Mwari umwe; unoita zvakanaka; nemadhimoni anotenda uye
anodedera. 20 Asi unoda kuziva here, haiwa dununu, kuti rutendo
rwusina mabasa rwakafa? 21 Abhurahama baba vedu havana
kunzi vakarurama kubva pamabasa here, vabaira mwanakomana
wavo Isaka pamusoro pearitari? 22 Unoona kuti rutendo
rwakabata pamwe nemabasa ake, uye kubva pamabasa rutendo
rwakaperedzerwa here? 23 Nerugwaro rukazadzisika rwunoti:
NaAbhurahama wakatenda kuna Mwari, zvikaverengerwawo
kwaari kuti ndiko kururama, akanziwo shamwari yaMwari. 24
Naizvozvo munoona kuti munhu anonzi wakarurama kubva
pamabasa, uye kwete kubva parutendo chete. 25 Saizvozvowo
naRakabhi chifeve haana kunzi wakarurama kubva pamabasa
here, agamuchira vatumwa, nekuvabudisa neimwe nzira? 26
Nokuti semuviri pasina mweya wakafa, saizvozvowo rutendo
rwusina mabasa rwakafa.

3 Musava vadzidzisi vazhinji, hama dzangu, muchiziva kuti
tichagamuchira kutongwa kukuru. 2 Nokuti tese tinogumburwa
pazvinhu zvizhinji. Kana umwe asingagumburwi pashoko, ndiye
murume wakaperedzerwa, anogona kudzorawo muviri wese. 3
Tarira, tinoisa matomu mumiromo yemabhiza kuti atiteerere,
ndokutenderedza muviri wawo wese. 4 Tarirai, nezvikepe,
kunyange zviri zvikuru zvakadai, uye zvichitinhwa nemhepo
dzine simba, zvinonangiswa nechidzoreso chidiki diki, chero kupi
kunodikanwa nechishuwo chemufambisi. 5 Rwakadarowo rurimi
rwuri mutezo mudiki, uye rwunozvirumbidza zvikuru. Tarirai, moto
mudiki unotungidza matanda akakura sei! 6 Nerurimi moto, nyika
yeuipi; ndizvo zvakaita rurimi rwakaiswa pakati pemitezo yedu,
rwunosvibisa muviri wese, nekutungidza nzira yeupenyu, uye
rwunotungidzwa negehena. **(Geenna g1067)** 7 Nokuti marudzi ese

emhuka neeshiriwo, neezvesewo zvinokambaira neezvisikwa
zvegungwa anopingudzwa uye akapingudzwa nechisikirwo
chevanhu; 8 asi hakuna munhu anogona kupingudza rurimi;
uipi husingadzoreki, rwuzere nechepfu inouraya. 9 Narwo
tinorumbidza Mwari uye Baba, narwowo tinotuka vanhu vakaitwa
nemufananidzo waMwari; 10 mumuromo umwewo munobva
kurumbidza nekutuka. Hazvina kufanira, hama dzangu, izvi zvive
saizvozvo. 11 Chitubu chingadzutura pamuromo umwe chinonaka
nechinovava here? 12 Hama dzangu, muonde unogona
kubereka maorivhi here, kana muzambiringa maonde? Saizvozvo
hakuna chitubu chinobudisa mvura inovava neinonaka. 13
Ndiani wakachenjera neanonzwisisa pakati penyu? Ngaaratidze
nemufambiro wakanaka mabasa ake neunyoro hweuchenjeri.
14 Asi kana mune godo rinovava nerukave mumoyo wenyu,
musazvirumbidza nekurevera chokwadi nhema. 15 Uhu
hausi uchenjeri hunoburuka kubva kumusoro, asi hwenyika,
hwechisikirwo, hweudhimoni. 16 Nokuti pane godo nerukave,
ndipo pane nyongano nekuita kwese kwakaipa. 17 Asi uchenjeri
hunobva kumusoro pakutanga hwakachena, kozouya kuva
nerugare, kunyorova, kuteerera, kuzara netsitsi nezvibereko
zvakanaka, husina kutsaura, uye husina kunyengera. 18 Uye
chibereko chekururama chinodzvarwa murugare kune vanoita
rugare.

4 Dzinobvepi hondo nekurwa pakati penyu? Hazvibvi apa here,
pakuchiva kwenyu kunorwa pamitezo yenyu? 2 Munoshuva, asi
hamuna chinhu; munouraya uye munoshumba, asi hamugoni
kuwana chinhu; munorwa muchiita hondo, asi hamuna chinhu,
nokuti hamukumbiri. 3 Munokumbira, asi hamugamuchiri, nokuti
munokumbira zvakaipa, kuti muparadze pakuchiva kwenyu. 4

Imwi mhombwe nemhombwekadzi, hamuzivi here kuti ushamwari
hwenyika ruvengo kuna Mwari? Naizvozvo umwe neumwe
anoda kuva shamwari yenyika, anova muvengi waMwari. **5** Kana
munofunga kuti rugwaro rwunotaura pasina maturo here kuti:
Mweya wakagara mukati medu anochivira godo? **6** Asi anopa
nyasha huru; saka anoti: Mwari anopikisa vanozvikudza, asi
anopa nyasha vanozvininipisa. **7** Naizvozvo muzviise pasi kuna
Mwari; pikisai dhiabhorosi, zvino achakutizai. **8** Swederai kuna
Mwari, naiye achaswedera kwamuri; shambai maoko, vatadzi,
uye muchenure moyo, imwi vemoyo miviri. **9** Tambudzikai
uye chemai uye rirai; kuseka kwenyu ngakushandurwe kuve
kuchema, nemufaro uve kusuruvara. **10** Zvininipisei pamberi
paIshe, uye achakusimudzai. **11** Musareverana zvakaipa,
hama. Anorevera hama zvakaipa uye kutonga hama yake,
anorevera murairo zvakaipa, nekutonga murairo; zvino kana
uchitonga murairo, hausi muiti wemurairo, asi mutongi. **12**
Umwe chete ndiye mutemi wemurairo, anogona kuponesa
nekuparadza; iwe ndiwe ani anotonga umwe? **13** Uyai ikozvino
imwi munoti: Nhasi kana mangwana tichaenda kuguta rekuti,
tigogarako gore rimwe, tigotengeserana, tigowana mubairo; **14**
imwi musingazivi zvamangwana. Nokuti upenyu hwenyu chii?
Nokuti imhute inoonekwa nguva diki, ipapo ndokunyangarika. **15**
Pakuti muti: Kana Ishe achida, tichararamawo, tigoita ichi kana
icho. **16** Asi ikozvino munozvirumbidza pakuzvikudza kwenyu;
kuzvirumbidza kwese kwakadai kwakaipa. **17** Naizvozvo anoziva
kuita zvakanaka asingazviiti, chivi kwaari.

5 Uyai ikozvino imwi vafumi, rirai muridze mhere nekuda
kwematambudziko enyu anokuwirai. **2** Fuma yenyu yakaora, uye
nguvo dzenyu dzakava dzakafusiwa. **3** Goridhe renyu nesirivheri

zvava nengura; uye urari hwazvo huchava chapupu kwamuri,
uye huchadya nyama yenyu semoto. Makazvichengetera
fuma pamazuva ekupedzisira. 4 Tarira, mubairo wevaranda
vakacheka minda yenyu, yakanyimwa nemwi nekunyengera,
unodanidzira; nekuchema kwevacheki kwakasvika kunzeve
dzaIshe wehondo. 5 Makagara muumbozha panyika, uye
makakarira zvinofadza; makakodza moyo yenyu sepazuva
rekubaya. 6 Makapa mhosva, makauraya wakarurama;
haakupikisii. 7 Naizvozvo ivai nemoyo murefu, hama, kusvikira
pakuuya kwaIshe. Tarira, murimi anomirira chibereko chinokosha
chevhu, anochiitira moyo murefu, kusvikira chagamuchira mvura
yekutanga neyekupedzisira. 8 Imwiwo ivai nemoyo murefu;
simbisai moyo yenyu, nokuti kuuya kwaIshe kwaswedera. 9
Musanyunyutirana, hama, kuti murege kupiwa mhosva; tarira,
mutongi amire pamukova. 10 Torai vaporofita semuenzaniso
wekutambudzika, hama dzangu, newemoyo murefu, vakataura
nezita raIshe. 11 Tarira, tinoti vakaropafadzwa vanotsungirira;
makanzwa zvekutsungirira kwaJobho, uye makaona kuguma
kwaIshe, kuti Ishe ane moyo munyoro kwazvo uye ane
tsitsi. 12 Asi pamberi pezvese, hama dzangu, musapika, kana
nedenga, kana nenyika, kana nekumwe kupika kupi; asi hongu
yenyu ngaive hongu, uye kwete, kwete; kuti murege kuwira
mukutongwa. 13 Kune umwe anotambudzika pakati penyu here?
Ngaanyengetere. Pane anofara here? Ngaaimbe mapisarema. 14
Pane anorwara pakati penyu here? Ngaadane vatariri vekereke;
uye ngavanyengetere pamusoro pake, vachimuzodza namafuta
muzita raIshe; 15 uye munyengetero werutendo uchaponesa
anorwara, uye Ishe achamumutsa; zvino kana akaita zvivi,
achazvikanganwirwa. 16 Reururiranai zvivi, uye nyengetereranai,

kuti muporeswe. Munyengetero wakasimba wewakarurama
une simba zvikuru. **17** Eria wakange ari munhu wemanzwiro
akafanana nesu, akanyengetera nemoyo wese kuti kusanaya;
ikasanaya panyika makore matatu nemwedzi mitanhatu; **18** zvino
wakanyengeterazve; denga ndokupa mvura, nyika ikabereka
chibereko chayo. **19** Hama, kana umwe pakati penyu achitsauka
kubva pachokwadi, umwewo akamudzora, **20** ngaazive kuti
uyo anodzora mutadzi pakutsauka kwenzira yake, achaponesa
mweya parufu nekufukidza zvivi zvizhinji.

1 Petro

1 Petro, muapositori waJesu Kristu, kuvaeni vakasanangurwa
vekupararira kwePonto, Garatia, Kapadhokiasi, Asia, neBhitiniasi,
2 maererano nekuziva zviri mberi kwaMwari Baba, mukuita
vatsvene kweMweya, pakuteerera nekusasa kweropa raJesu
Kristu: Nyasha nerugare ngazviwanzwe kwamuri. **3**
Wakaropafadzwa Mwari naBaba vaIshe wedu Jesu Kristu, iye
zvichienderana nekuwanda kwetsitsi dzake wakatiberekazve
patariro inorarama kubudikidza nekumuka kwaJesu Kristu
kubva kuvakafa, **4** panhaka isingaori neisina kusvibiswa
uye isingabvuruvari, yakachengeterwa imwi kumatenga,
5 imwi munochengetwa nesimba raMwari kubudikidza
nerutendo kuruponeso rwakagadzirirwa kuzarurwa panguva
yekupedzisira. **6** Yamunofara mairi zvikuru, kunyange ikozvino
kwechinguvana, kana zvichifanira, muri pakushungurudzwa
mumiedzo yakasiyana-siyana, **7** kuti kuedzwa kwerutendo
rwenyu kunokosha zvikuru kupfuura kwegoridhe rinoparara,
kunyange ichiidzwa nemoto, kuwanikwe mukurumbidzwa
nerukudzo nekubwinya pakuonekwa kwaJesu Kristu; **8** iye
musina kumuona munomuda; iye ikozvino musingamuoni
asi munotenda kwaari, munofara nemufaro usingatauriki
uye unorumbidzwa, **9** muchigamuchira mugumo werutendo
rwenyu, ruponeso rwemweya yenyu. **10** Nezveruponeso
urwu vaporofita vakabvunzisisa nekunzvera, ivo vakaporofita
zvenyasha dzinouya kwamuri; **11** vachinzvera kuti panguva
ipi kana yakadini Mweya waKristu akange ari mavari
yaakaratidza, paakagara apupura matambudziko maererano
naKristu, nekubwinya shure kweizvi. **12** Kwavari kwakaratidzwa
kuti kwete kwavari ivo, asi kwatiri vaishandira zvinhu izvi,

zvamunoparidzirwa ikozvino nevakakuparidzirai evhangeri
neMweya Mutsvene wakatumwa kubva kudenga, zvinhu izvo
vatumwa zvavanoshuva kunyatsoongorora. **13** Naizvozvo
masunga zviuno zvemurangariro wenyu, zvidzorei, mutaririre
zvakakwana kunyasha dzinouyiswa kwamuri pakuratidzwa
kwaJesu Kristu; **14** sevana vanoteerera, musingazvifananidzi
nekuchiva kwakare pakusaziva kwenyu. **15** Asi sezvo
wakakudanai ari mutsvene, nemwiwo ivai vatsvene pamafambiro
ese; **16** nokuti kwakanyorwa, kuchinzi: Ivai vatsvene, nokuti ini
ndiri mutsvene. **17** Zvino kana muchimuidza Baba, iye pasina
rusarura anotonga zvinoenderana nebasa reumwe neumwe,
garai panguva yeutorwa hwenyu mukutya; **18** muchiziva kuti
hamuna kudzikunurwa nezvinoora, sirivheri kana goridhe,
pamafambiro enyu asina maturo amakagamuchira kumadzibaba
enyu; **19** asi neropa rinokosha raKristu seregwayana risina
charinopomerwa uye risina gwapa. **20** Iye zvirokwazvo wakagara
azikanwa nyika isati yavambwa, asi wakaratidzwa panguva
dzekupedzisira nekuda kwenyu, **21** iye wamunotenda naye kuna
Mwari, wakamumutsa kubva kuvakafa, akamupa kubwinya; kuti
rutendo rwenyu netariro zvive kuna Mwari. **22** Manatsa mweya
yenyu pakuteerera chokwadi kubudikidza neMweya mukuda
hama nekusanyengera, dananai zvikuru nemoyo wakachena; **23**
maberekwa kutsva kwete zvichibva pambeu inoora, asi isingaori,
neshoko raMwari rinorarama nekugara nekusingaperi. **(aiōn
g165)** **24** Nokuti nyama yese yakaita seuswa, nekubwinya kwese
kwemunhu seruva reuswa. Uswa hwunosvava, neruva rahwo
rinodonha; **25** asi shoko raIshe rinogara nekusingaperi. Uye iri
ishoko rakaparidzirwa kwamuri neevhangeri. **(aiōn g165)**

2 Naizvozvo bvisai uipi hwese nemano-mano ese neunyepedzeri
negodo neucheri hwese, **2** savacheche vachangoberekwa,
pangai mukaka usina kunyengera wakarongeka, kuti mukure
nawo; **3** zvimwe kana makaravira kuti Ishe ane moyo munyoro.
4 Wamunouya kwaari, ibwe benyu, rakarambwa zvirokwazvo
nevanhu, asi pana Mwari rakasarudzwa, rinokosha, **5** imwiwo
semabwe mapenyu makavakwa muve imba yemweya, upristi
utsvene, kuti mubaire zvibairo zvemweya, zvinogamuchirika
kuna Mwari kubudikidza naJesu Kristu. **6** Naizvozvo
murugwaro zvirimowo, zvinoti: Tarira, ndinoisa muZiyoni ibwe
repakona, rakasanangurwa, rinokosha; neanotenda kwaari
haangatongonyadziswi. **7** Naizvozvo kwamuri munotenda
anokosha; asi kune vasingateereri: Ibwe vavaki ravakaramba,
ndiro rakazova musoro wekona, **8** uye ibwe rekugumbusa
nedombo rekupinga; vanogumburwa pashoko vasingariteereri;
ndizvo zvavakaisirwawo. **9** Asi imwi muri dzinza rakasarudzwa,
upristi hweumambo, rudzi rutsvene, vanhu vakawanikwa, kuti
muparidze kwese kunaka kwaiye wakadana imwi kubva parima
muuye kuchiedza chake chinoshamisa; **10** imwi maimbova
musi vanhu, asi ikozvino muri vanhu vaMwari; makange
musina kunzwirwa tsitsi, asi ikozvino manzwirwa tsitsi. **11**
Vadiwa, ndinokukumbirisai sevatorwa nevapfuuri, kuti muzvidzore
pakuchiva kwenyama, kunorwa nemweya; **12** mune mufambiro
wenyu wakanaka pakati pevahedheni; kuti pavanokumhurai
sevaiti vezvakaipa, pamabasa akanaka avanoona varumbidze
Mwari nezuva rekushanyirwa. **13** Naizvozvo muzviise pasi
pechimiso chimwe nechimwe chevanhu nekuda kwaIshe;
kana ari mambo, saiye anotonga; **14** kana kuvatungamiriri,
sekune vakatumwa naye pakurangwa zvirokwazvo kwevaiti

vezvakaipa, asi ive rumbidzo yevanoita zvakanaka. **15** Nokuti
ndizvo zvinoita chido chaMwari, kuti nekuita zvakanaka
munyaradze kusaziva kwevanhu mapenzi; **16** sevakasununguka,
asi musava nekusungunuka sechifukidzo chezvakaipa, asi
sevaranda vaMwari. **17** Kudzai vese. Idai ukama. Ityai Mwari.
Kudzai mambo. **18** Varanda, zviisei pasi pemadzitenzi nekutya
kwese, kwete kune vakanaka nevanyoro chete, asiwo kune
vasakarurama. **19** Nokuti idzi inyasha, kana nekuda kwehana
kuna Mwari munhu achitsungirira kurwadziwa, achitambudzika
zvisakafanira. **20** Nokuti zvine rumbidzo yei, kana muchitadza
ndokurohwa muchitsungirira? Asi kana muchiita zvakanaka uye
muchitambudzika muchitsungirira, izvi inyasha kuna Mwari. **21**
Nokuti makadanirwa izvi, nokuti Kristuwo wakatambudzikira
isu, akasiira isu muenzaniso, kuti mutevere makwara ake;
22 iye asina kuita chivi, nekunyengera hakuna kuwanikwa
mumuromo make; **23** iye wakati achituka haana kutukawo;
achitambudzika haana kutyityidzira; asi wakazvikumikidza kune
anotonga zvakarurama; **24** iye amene wakatakura zvivi zvedu
pamuviri wake pamuti, kuti tafa kuzvivi tiraramire kururama;
iye wamakaporeswa nemavanga ake. **25** Nokuti makange
makaita semakwai akarasika; asi ikozvino madzokera kuMufudzi
neMutariri wemweya yenyu.

3 Saizvozvo vakadzi, muzviise pasi pevarume venyu pachenyu;
kuti kanawo vamwe vasingateereri kushoko, vawanikwe
nemafambiro evakadzi pasina shoko, **2** vachiona mafambiro
enyu akachena pakutya. **3** Kushonga kwenyu ngakurege
kuva kwekunze kwekuruka vhudzi nekwekupfeka goridhe,
kana kupfeka nguvo; **4** asi ngakuve munhu wakavanzika
wemoyo, pachinhu chisingaori chemweya munyoro wakanyarara,

anokosha zvikuru pamberi paMwari. 5 Nokuti karewo
vakazvishongedza saizvozvo vakadzi vatsvene vaivimba
naMwari, vachizviisa pasi pevarume vavo pachavo; 6 saSara
akateerera Abhurahama akamuidza ishe; vakunda vake
vamuri imwi, kana muchiita zvakanaka, uye musingatyiswi
nechipi nechipi chinovhundusa. 7 Saizvozvo varume, garisanai
nevakadzi venyu zvinoenderana neruzivo, muchikudza mukadzi
sekumudziyo usina simba, sevadyiwo venhaka yenyasha
dzeupenyu pamwe navo; kuti minyengetero yenyu irege
kudzivirirwa. 8 Pakupedzisirawo, ivai nemoyo umwe mese,
muchinzwirana tsitsi, mude hama, muve nemoyo munyoro, mune
rudo; 9 musingatsivi chakaipa nechakaipa, kana kutuka nekutuka;
asi pachinzvimbo chaizvozvo muchiropafadze, muchiziva kuti
ndizvo zvamakadanirwa, kuti mugare nhaka yeropafadzo. 10
Nokuti uyo anoda kuda upenyu, nekuona mazuva akanaka,
ngaadzore rurimi rwake pane zvakaipa, nemiromo yake kuti
irege kutaura kunyengera. 11 Ngaatsauke pane zvakaipa
ndokuita zvakanaka; ngaatsvake rugare arutevere. 12 Nokuti
meso aIshe ari pamusoro pevakarurama, nenzeve dzake
pamunyengetero wavo. Asi chiso chaIshe chinopikisa vanoita
zvakaipa. 13 Zvino ndiani achakukuvadzai, kana muri vatevedzeri
vezvakanaka? 14 Asi kunyange kana imwi muchitambudzika
nekuda kwekururama, makaropafadzwa; uye musatya kutyisa
kwavo, kana kuvhiringidzwa; 15 asi itai Ishe Mwari mutsvene
mumoyo yenyu; mugare makazvigadzirira kupindura umwe
neumwe anokubvunzai chikonzero chetariro iri mukati menyu,
neunyoro nekutya; 16 mune hana yakanaka, kuti pavanokucherai
sevaiti vezvakaipa vanyare, ivo vanotuka mafambiro enyu
akanaka muna Kristu. 17 Nokuti zviri nani kutambudzika muchiita

zvakanaka, kana chido chaMwari chichida, pane muchiita
zvakaipa. **18** Nokuti Kristuwo wakatambudzika kamwe nekuda
kwezvivi, iye wakarurama pachinzvimbo chevasakarurama,
kuti atiise kuna Mwari; aurawa zvirokwazvo panyama, asi
wakararamiswa neMweya; **19** mauri wakaendawo akaparidzira
kumweya iri mutirongo, **20** iyo yaimbova isingateereri, apo
moyo murefu waMwari uchimirira, pamazuva aNowa apo
areka ichagadzirwa, kukaponeswa mairi vashoma, ndiko kuti
mweya misere nemvura. **21** Mufananidzo wayo rubhabhatidzo
rwunotiponesawo ikozvino, kwete kubviswa kwetsvina yenyama,
asi kukumbira kwehana yakanaka kuna Mwari kubudikidza
nekumukazve kwaJesu Kristu, **22** ari kuruoko rwerudyi rwaMwari
aenda kudenga; vatumwa neumambo nemasimba zvaiswa pasi
pake.

4 Naizvozvo Kristu zvaakatitamburira panyama, nemwi
muzvishongedze nemurangariro wakadaro; nokuti iye
watambudzika panyama, aregedzwa pachivi; **2** kuti nguva
yasara panyama musachiraramira kuchiva kwevanhu, asi chido
chaMwari. **3** Nokuti yakatiringana nguva yakapfuura yeupenyu
kuita chido chevahedheni, patakafamba mukusazvibata,
kuchiva, kuraradza, makaro, nemitambo yekunwa, nekunamata
zvifananidzo zvisingatenderwi; **4** zvavanoshamisika mazviri,
kuti hamumhanyidzani navo pakuwandisa kumwe kwenyonga-
nyonga, vachikutukai; **5** vachazvidavirira kuna iye wakagadzirira
kutonga vapenyu nevakafa. **6** Nokuti nekuda kwaizvozvi
evhangeri yakaparidzirwa kune vakafawo, kuti vatongwe
zvinoenderana nevanhu panyama, asi vararame zvinoenderana
naMwari pamweya. **7** Zvino kuguma kwezvinhu zvese
kwaswedera; naizvozvo svinurai murinde muminyengetero. **8**

Uye mberi kwezvinhu zvese ivai nerudo rwunopfuta pakati penyu,
nokuti rudo ruchafukidzira zvivi zvizhinji-zhinji. **9** Gamuchiranai,
pasina kunyunyuta. **10** Umwe neumwe sezvaakagamuchira
chipo, shumiranai ichocho sevatariri vakanaka venyasha
dzakasiyana-siyana dzaMwari. **11** Kana umwe achitaura,
ngaataure semashoko aMwari; kana umwe achishumira
ngazviitwe sezvinobva kusimba Mwari raanopa; kuti Mwari
akudzwe pazvinhu zvese kubudikidza naJesu Kristu, kwaari
kune kukudzwa nesimba kusvikira rinhi narinhi. Ameni. **(aiōn
g165)** **12** Vadiwa, musashamisika nemuedzo unopisa uri
pamuri unokuidzai, sezvinonzi mawirwa nechisingazikanwi; **13**
asi sezvamuri vagovani vematambudziko aKristu, farai, kuti
nepakuratidzwa kwekubwinya kwake mufare nemufaro mukurusa.
14 Kana muchitukwa nekuda kwezita raKristu, makaropafadzwa;
nokuti Mweya wekubwinya newaMwari agere pamusoro penyu;
kwavari zvirokwazvo anonyombwa, asi kwamuri anokudzwa.
15 Asi kusava neumwe wenyu anotambudzika semhondi,
kana mbavha, kana muiti wezvakaipa, kana anongongwarira
zvevamwe; **16** asi kana achitambudzika semuKristu, asanyara;
asi ngaakudze Mwari pachinhu ichi. **17** Nokuti yava nguva yekuti
kutonga kutange paimba yaMwari; zvino kana kukatanga kwatiri,
kuguma kwevasingateereri evhangeri yaMwari kuchavei? **18** Uye
kana wakarurama achiponeswa nemutsutsururu, asingadi Mwari
nemutadzi vachaonekwepi? **19** Naizvozvo naivo vanotambudzika
zvinoenderana nechido chaMwari, sekuMusiki wakatendeka
ngavakumikidze mweya yavo pakuita zvakanaka.

5 Vatariri vari pakati penyu ndinovakurudzira, vandiri mutariri
pamwe navo nechapupu chematambudziko aKristu, nemugovani
wekubwinya kuchazoratidzwa. **2** Fudzai boka raMwari riri

pakati penyu, muchitaridzira, kwete nekurovererwa asi nekuda,
kwete nekuda kwekukarira fuma yakaipa, asi nechido, 3
kana kuva semadzishe pane vamakagoverwa, asi muri
mifananidzo yeboka. 4 Zvino Mufudzi mukuru paachaonekwa
muchagamuchira korona yekubwinya isingabvuruvari. 5
Saizvozvo, vadiki, zviisei pasi pevakuru, uye mese muzviise
pasi umwe kune mumwe, mupfekedzwe nekuzvininipisa,
nokuti Mwari anopikisa vanozvikudza, asi anopa nyasha
vanozvininipisa. 6 Naizvozvo zvininipisei pasi peruoko rwune
simba rwaMwari, kuti akukudzei panguva yakafanira, 7
muchikandira pamusoro pake kufunganya kwenyu kwese, nokuti
iye ane hanya nemwi. 8 Svinurai, rindai, nokuti mupikisi wenyu
dhiabhorosi, seshumba inoomba anofamba-famba achitsvaka
waangapedza; 9 mumupikise makasimba parutendo, muchiziva
kuti matambudziko iwawo anozadziswa kuhama dzenyu dziri
panyika. 10 Asi Mwari wenyasha dzese, iye wakatidanira
mukubwinya kwake kusingaperi muna Kristu Jesu, kana
tatambudzika chinguvana, iye anokupedzeredzai nekukutsigisai,
nekukupai simba, nekukuteyai. **(aiōnios g166)** 11 Kwaari ngakuve
kubwinya nesimba kusvikira rinhi narinhi. Ameni. **(aiōn g165)** 12
NaSirivhano hama yakatendeka kwamuri, pakufunga kwangu,
ndanyora nepadiki, ndichikurudzira nekupupura kuti idzi ndidzo
nyasha dzechokwadi dzaMwari, dzamumire madziri. 13 Kereke
iri muBhabhironi yakasarudzwa pamwe nemwi inokukwazisai,
naMariko mwanakomana wangu. 14 Kwazisanai nekutsvoda
kwerudo. Rugare kwamuri mese muri muna Kristu Jesu. Ameni.

2 Petro

1 Simoni Petro, muranda nemuapositori waJesu Kristu, kune
avo vakawana rutendo rwunokosha rwakafanana nerwedu
mukururama kwaMwari wedu neMuponesi wedu Jesu Kristu: **2**
Nyasha nerugare ngazviwanzwe kwamuri paruzivo rwaMwari
nerwaJesu Ishe wedu. **3** Sesimba rake reuMwari rakatipa
zvinhu zvese zveupenyu nekunamata Mwari kubudikidza
neruzivo rwaiye wakatidana kubudikidza nekubwinya uye
kunaka; **4** akatipa nazvo zvivimbiso zvikurusa uye zvinokosha;
kuti naizvozvi muve vagovani vechizvarirwo cheuMwari,
mapukunyuka kuora kuri panyika kubudikidza nekuchiva. **5**
Zvino nekuda kweizviwo maita kushingaira kwese, wedzerai
parutendo rwenyu kunaka, nepakunaka ruzivo, **6** neparuzivo
kuzvidzora, nepakuzvidzora moyo murefu, nepamoyo murefu
kunamata Mwari, **7** nepakunamata Mwari rudo rwehama,
neparudo rwehama, rudo. **8** Nokuti kana zvinhu izvi zviri mamuri,
uye zvichiwanda, hazvikuitii vasingashandi kana vanoshaiwa
zvibereko pakuziva Ishe wedu, Jesu Kristu. **9** Nokuti asina
zvinhu izvi, ibofu, anoonera pedo, wakanganwa kunatswa
kwezvivi zvake zvekare. **10** Naizvozvo, hama, shingairai zvikuru
kusimbisa kudanwa nekusanangurwa kwenyu; nokuti kana
muchiita zvinhu izvi hamungatongogumburwi narinhi. **11** Nokuti
saizvozvo muchawedzerwa zvakanyanya kupinda muushe
husingaperi hwaIshe wedu neMuponesi Jesu Kristu. **(aiōnios g166)**
12 Naizvozvo handingashaiwi hanya nekukuyeudzirai zvinhu
izvi nguva dzese, kunyange muchiziva, uye makasimbiswa
pachokwadi chiripo. **13** Uye ndinoona zvakanaka kuti kana
ndichingori mutabhenakeri ino chete ndikumutsei nechiyeuchidzo;
14 ndichiziva kuti kunokurumidza kubviswa kwetabhenakeri

yangu, Ishe wedu Jesu Kristuwo sezvaakandiratidza. **15**
Asi neni ndichashingaira kuti nguva dzese shure kwekuenda
kwangu muve nechiyeuchidzo chezvinhu izvi. **16** Nokuti hatina
kutevera ngano dzakarukwa nenjere patakakuzivisai simba
nekuuya kwaIshe wedu Jesu Kristu, asi takange tiri vakazvionera
kubwinya kwake. **17** Nokuti wakagamuchira kubva kuna Mwari
Baba rukudzo nekubwinya, inzwi rakadai parakasvika kwaari
pakubwinya kukuru-kuru richiti: Uyu Mwanakomana wangu
anodika, wandinofara maari ini; **18** uye inzwi iri isu takarinzwa
richibva kudenga pataiva naye mugomo dzvene. **19** Uye tine
shoko rakasimba kwazvo rechiporofita, ramunoita zvakanaka
muchirichenjerera sekumwenje unovhenekera panzvimbo ine
rima, kusvikira utonga huchitsvuka, nenyamasase ichibudira
mumoyo yenyu; **20** muchiziva izvi pakutanga, kuti hakuna
chiporofita cherugwaro chinobva mududziro yemwene wacho.
21 Nokuti hakuna kumbouyiswa chiporofita nechido chemunhu,
asi vanhu vatsvene vaMwari vakataura vachisundwa neMweya
Mutsvene.

2 Asi kwaiva nevaporofita venhemawo pakati pevanhu,
sezvakuchavapowo vadzidzisi venhema pakati penyu,
vachapinza pachivande kutsauka kunoparadza, vachiramba
kunyange Ishe wakavatenga, vachizviwisira kuparara
kunokurumidza. **2** Vazhinjiwo vachatevera kuparadzwa kwavo;
nekuda kwavo nzira yechokwadi ichanyombwa. **3** Uye
pakuchiva namashoko akaumbwa vachawana mubairo nemwi;
kutongwa kwavo kwakare hakunonoki, nekuparadzwa kwavo
hakutsumwairi. **4** Nokuti kana Mwari asina kurega vatumwa
vakatadza, asi wakavakandira mugehena achivakumikidza
kumaketeni erima kuti vachengeterwe mutongo; **(Tartaroō g5020)**

5 uye haana kurega nyika yekare, asi wakachengetedza
Nowa muparidzi wekururama nevamwe vanomwe, paakauisa
mafashame panyika yevasingadi Mwari; 6 nekuroromesa
maguta eSodhoma neGomora, akaatongera kuparadzwa,
akaaita chive chiratidzo kune vachazogara vasingadi Mwari; 7
akanunurawo Roti wakarurama, wakazvidya moyo pakuzvibata
mukunyangadza kwevakaipa; 8 (nekuti uyo wakarurama,
agere pakati pavo, pakuona nekunzwa, wakarwadzisa kwazvo
mweya wake wakarurama zuva rimwe nerimwe nemabasa
asina murairo). 9 Ishe anoziva kununura vanonamata Mwari
kubva pamiedzo, nekuchengeta vasakarurama kusvika pazuva
rekutongwa vachirangwa; 10 asi zvikuru ivo vanofamba nemutoo
wenyama paruchiva rwetsvina, nekuzvidza utongi. Vasina
hanya, vane nharo, vasingatyi kutuka vanokudzwa; 11 izvo
vatumwa, vanopfuura pakugona nesimba, havauyisi pavari
mutongo wekunyomba pamberi paIshe. 12 Asi ava, vakaita
semhuka pachisikirwo dzisina fungwa dzakaberekerwa kubatwa
nekuparadzwa, vanotuka zvavasingazivi, vachaparadzwa
pakuora kwavo, 13 vachagamuchira mubairo wekusarurama,
vanoti mafaro kuita umbozha masikati, ivo makwapa nechinyadzo,
vanofara mukunyengera kwavo kana vari pamabiko nemwi,
14 vane meso azere neupombwe, nevasingaregi chivi,
vanonyengera mweya isina simba, vane moyo wakarovedzwa
kuchiva; vana vechakatukwa; 15 vasiya nzira yakarurama
vakatsauka, vatevera nzira yaBharami waBhosori, wakada
mubairo wekusarurama, 16 asi wakava nekutsiurwa kwekudarika
kwake, mbongoro chimumumu ichitaura muinzwi remunhu,
chikadzivisa upengo hwemuporofita. 17 Ava zvitubu zvisina mvura,
makore anosundwa nedutu remhepo; ivo vakachengeterwa

mhute yerima kusvikira kusingaperi. **(questioned)** **18** Nokuti
vachitaura zvekuzvikudza kusina maturo, vanokwezva neruchiva
rwenyama neunzenza avo vakapukunyuka zvirokwazvo kune
vanofamba mukutsauka; **19** vachivavimbisa rusununguko,
ivo pachavo varanda vekuora; nokuti uyo umwe waakundwa
naye, ndiyewo waanoitwa muranda kwaari. **20** Nokuti
kana vapukunyuka patsvina yenyika kubudikidza neruzivo
rwaIshe neMuponesi Jesu Kristu, vanopfekanidzwazve mazviri
vachikundwa, zvinhu zvekuguma zvigova kwavari zvakaipa
kupfuura zvekutanga. **21** Nokuti zvaiva nani kwavari kuti dai vaiva
vasina kuziva nzira yekururama, pakuti vaziva vadzoke kubva
pamurairo mutsvene wakakumikidzwa kwavari. **22** Asi zvakaitika
kwavari zvedimikira rechokwadi zvinoti: Imbwa yakadzokera
kumarutsi ayo pachayo; nehadzi yenguruve yakange yashamba
kukuvumburuka mumatope.
3 Ikozvino iyi, vadikanwi, itsamba yechipiri yandinokunyorerai;
panaidzodzi mbiri ndinomutsa murangariro wenyu wakachena
nechiyeuchidzo, **2** kuti murangarire mashoko akambotaurwa
nevaporofita vatsvene, nemurairo wedu tiri vaapasitori vaIshe
neMuponesi; **3** muchiziva ichi pakutanga, kuti kuchauya
pakuguma kwemazuva vanongoseka, vachifamba maererano
neruchiva rwavo pachavo, **4** uye vachiti: Chiripi chivimbiso
chekuuya kwake? Nokuti kubva zvarara madzibaba zvinhu
zvese zvakaramba zvakadaro kubva pakutanga kwekusikwa. **5**
Nokuti ichi vanokanganwa maune, kuti matenga aivapo kubva
kare, nenyika, iripo kubva mumvura, kubudikidza nemvura,
neshoko raMwari; **6** nazvo nyika yaivapo nguva iyo yakafukidzwa
nemvura yakaparadzwa. **7** Asi matenga nenyika zviripo ikozvino
zvakachengetwa neirori shoko, zvakachengeterwa moto pazuva

rekutongwa nerekuparadzwa kwevanhu vasingadi Mwari. 8 Asi
chinhu chimwe ichi ngachirege kusazikanwa nemwi, vadikanwi,
kuti zuva rimwe kuna Ishe rakaita samakore ane churu,
nemakore ane churu sezuva rimwe. 9 Ishe haanonoki maererano
nechivimbiso, sevamwe vanoti kunonoka; asi ane moyo murefu
kwatiri, asingadi kuti ani nani aparare asi vese vasvike
pakutendeuka. 10 Asi zuva raIshe richasvika sembavha usiku,
naro matenga achapfuura nekutinhira kukuru, nezvekutanga
zvichaguranyiwa nekupisa kukuru, nenyika nemabasa ari mairi
achapiswa. 11 Sezvo zvinhu izvi zvese zvichaparadzwa, imwi
munofanira kuva vakadini pamafambiro matsvene nekunamata
Mwari, 12 makatarisira nekumhanyira kusvika kwezuva
raMwari; naro matenga achipiswa achaparadzwa, nezvekutanga
zvinyunguduke nekupisa kukuru. 13 Asi sechivimbiso chake
tinotarisira matenga matsva nenyika itsva, mazviri munogara
kururama. 14 Naizvozvo vadikanwi, zvamunotarisira zvinhu
izvi, shingairai kuti muwanikwe naye murugare, musina gwapa
uye musingamhuriki. 15 Zvino muti moyo murefu waIshe wedu
ruponeso, hama yedu inodikanwa Pauro sezvaakakunyoreraiwo
zvichienderana nenjere dzakapiwa kwaari; 16 semutsamba
dzake dzesewo, achitaura madziri maererano nezvinhu izvi;
madziri mune zvimwe zvikukutu kunzwisisika, izvo avo vasina
kudzidza nevasina kusimba vanozviminamisa, semamwewo
magwaro, kusvika pakuparadzwa kwavo pachavo. 17 Naizvozvo
imwi, vadikanwi, zvamagara muchiziva, chenjerai kuti murege
kutsauswa pamwe nekunyengera kwevasina murairo, muwe
pakusimba kwenyu. 18 Asi kurai munyasha neparuzivo rwaIshe
wedu neMuponesi Jesu Kristu. Rukudzo ngaruende kwaari
ikozvinowo uye kusvika zuva rekusingaperi. Ameni. **(aiōn g165)**

1 Johani

1 Icho chakange chiripo kubva pakutanga, icho chatakanzwa,
icho chatakaona nemeso edu, icho chatakatarira, uye
maoko edu akachibata, cheShoko reupenyu, **2** (uye upenyu
hwakaratidzwa, tikahuonawo, uye tinopupura nekukuparidzirai
upenyu husingaperi, hwakange huna Baba, hukaratidzwawo
kwatiri); **(aiōnios g166)** **3** icho chatakaona nekunzwa,
tinokuparidzirai, kuti nemwi mudyidzane nesu; uyewo kudyidzana
kwedu kuripo naBaba, uye neMwanakomana wavo Jesu Kristu; **4**
uye zvinhu izvi tinonyora kwamuri, kuti mufaro wenyu uzadziswe.
5 Zvino iri ishoko ratakanzwa kwaari uye ratinoparidza kwamuri,
kuti Mwari chiedza, uye maari hamuna rima zvachose. **6** Kana
tichiti tine kudyidzana naye, asi tichifamba murima, tinoreva
nhema, uye hatiiti chokwadi; **7** asi kana tichifamba muchiedza,
saiye ari muchiedza, tine kudyidzana umwe neumwe, neropa
raJesu Kristu Mwanakomana wake rinotinatsa pachivi chese. **8**
Kana tichiti hatina chivi, tinozvinyengera, nechokwadi hachisi
matiri. **9** Kana tichibvuma zvivi zvedu, iye wakatendeka uye
wakarurama kuti atikanganwire zvivi, nekutinatsa pakusarurama
kwese. **10** Kana tichiti hatina kutadza, tinomuita murevi wenhema,
neshoko rake harisi matiri.

2 Vana vangu vadiki, zvinhu izvi ndinokunyorerai, kuti musatadza.
Uye kana umwe achitadza, tine Murevereri kuna Baba, Jesu
Kristu wakarurama; **2** uye iye muripo wekuyananisa wezvivi
zvedu; kwete wezvedu chetewo, asiwo wezvenyika yese. **3**
Uye mune izvi tinoziva kuti tinomuziva, kana tichichengeta
mirairo yake. **4** Uyo anoti: Ndinomuziva, asi asingachengeti
mirairo yake, murevi wenhema, nemaari chokwadi hachimo;
5 asi ani nani anochengeta shoko rake, zvirokwazvo rudo

rwaMwari rwakaperedzerwa maari. Naizvozvi tinoziva kuti tiri
maari. 6 Uyo anoti anogara maari iye anofanirawo kufamba
saizvozvo sezvaakafamba iyewo. 7 Hama, handinyori murairo
mutsva kwamuri, asi murairo mutsaru, wamakange munawo
kubva pakutanga; murairo mutsaru ishoko ramakanzwa kubva
pakutanga. 8 Ndinopamha kukunyorerai murairo mutsva, chiri
chinhu chechokwadi maari nemamuri; nokuti rima rinopfuura,
zvino chiedza chechokwadi chadovhenekera. 9 Uyo anoti ari
muchiedza, achivengawo hama yake, ari murima kusvikira
zvino. 10 Uyo anoda hama yake anogara muchiedza, uye
hapana chigumbuso maari. 11 Asi uyo anovenga hama yake ari
murima, uye anofamba murima, haaziviwo kwaanoenda, nokuti
rima rakapofumadza meso ake. 12 Ndinonyorera imwi, vana
vadiki, nokuti zvivi makazvikanganwirwa nekuda kwezita rake.
13 Ndinonyorera imwi, madzibaba, nokuti makamuziva uripo
kubva pakutanga. Ndinonyorera imwi, vadiki, nokuti makakunda
wakaipa. Ndinonyorera imwi, vanana, nokuti makaziva Baba. 14
Ndanyorera imwi, madzibaba, nokuti makamuziva iye wakange
aripo kubva pakutanga. Ndanyora kwamuri, vadiki, nokuti
makasimba, uye shoko raMwari rinogara mamuri uye makakunda
wakaipa. 15 Musada nyika, kana zvinhu zviri munyika. Kana
umwe achida nyika, rudo rwaBaba harwusi maari. 16 Nokuti
zvese zviri munyika, kuchiva kwenyama, nekuchiva kwameso,
nekuzvikudza kweupenyu, hazvibvi kuna Baba, asi zvinobva
panyika. 17 Uye nyika inopfuura, nekuchiva kwayo; asi anoita
kuda kwaMwari anogara kusvika rinhi narinhi. **(aiōn g165)** 18
Vana vadiki, inguva yekupedzisira; uye sezvamakanzwa kuti
mupikisi waKristu anouya, naikozvino vazhinji vava vapikisi
vaKristu; ndizvo zvinotizivisa kuti yava nguva yekupedzisira. 19

Vakabuda kwatiri, asi vakange vasiri vanobva kwedu, nokuti
dai vaibva kwedu, vangadai vaigara nesu; asi vakabuda kuti
varatidzwe kuti havasi vese vanobva kwedu. 20 Asi imwi
mune kuzodzwa kunobva kune Mutsvene, uye munoziva zvinhu
zvese. 21 Handina kukunyorerai nokuti hamuzivi chokwadi, asi
nokuti munochiziva, uye nokuti hakutongorina nhema dzingabva
pachokwadi. 22 Ndiani murevi wenhema, kunze kwaiye anoramba
kuti Jesu ndiKristu? Iye mupikisi waKristu, anoramba Baba
neMwanakomana. 23 Ani nani anoramba Mwanakomana
haanawo Baba; anobvuma Mwanakomana ana Babawo. 24
Zvino imwi zvamakanzwa kubva pakutanga ngazvigare mamuri.
Kana zvamakanzwa kubva pakutanga zvichigara mamuri, imwiwo
muchagara muMwanakomana nemuna Baba. 25 Uye ichi ndicho
chivimbiso chaakativimbisa iye, upenyu husingaperi. **(aiōnios
g166)** 26 Zvinhu izvi ndakakunyorerai pamusoro pevanokutsausai.
27 Asi imwi kuzodzwa kwamakagamuchira kwaari kunogara
mamuri, uye hamutsvaki kuti umwe akudzidzisei; asi kuzodzwa
ikoku sezvakunokudzidzisai pamusoro pezvinhu zvese, uye
kuri chokwadi, dzisati dziri nhema, uye sezvakwakakudzidzisai,
muchagara maari. 28 Uye ikozvino, vana vadiki, garai maari, kuti
kana achizoonekwa, tive nechivimbo, tiregewo kunyadziswa
naye pakuuya kwake. 29 Kana muchiziva kuti wakarurama,
munoziva kuti umwe neumwe anoita zvakarurama wakaberekwa
naye.

3 Tarirai kuti rudo rwakadini Baba rwavakatipa, kuti tinzi vana
vaMwari. Nekuda kwaizvozvi nyika haitizivi, nokuti haina kumuziva
iye. 2 Vadikanwi, ikozvino tiri vana vaMwari, uye zvichigere
kuratidzwa kuti tichazovei. Asi tinoziva kuti kana achizoratidzwa,
tichafanana naye; nokuti tichamuona sezvaakaita. 3 Uye umwe

neumwe ane tariro iyi maari anozvichenesa, sezvaakachena
iye. 4 Umwe neumwe anoita chivi anoitawo kusava nemurairo;
uye chivi ndiko kusava nemurairo. 5 Uye munoziva kuti
iye wakaratidzwa kuti abvise zvivi zvedu; uye zvivi hazvimo
maari. 6 Ani nani anogara maari haatadzi; ani nani anotadza
haana kumuona, kana kumuziva. 7 Vana vadiki, kusava
neanokunyengerai; uyo anoita kururama wakarurama, saiye
akarurama; 8 uyo anoita chivi anobva kuna dhiabhorosi, nokuti
dhiabhorosi anotadza kubva pakutanga. Nechikonzero ichi
Mwanakomana waMwari wakaratidzwa kuti aparadze mabasa
adhiabhorosi. 9 Ani nani wakaberekwa naMwari haaiti chivi,
nokuti mbeu yake inogara maari; zvino haagoni kutadza, nokuti
wakaberekwa naMwari. 10 Mune izvozvi vana vaMwari nevana
vadhiabhorosi vanoratidzwa; ani nani asingaiti zvakarurama
haabvi kuna Mwari, neasingadi hama yake. 11 Nokuti iri ndiro
shoko ramakanzwa kubva pakutanga, kuti tidanane; 12 kwete
saKaini wakabva kune wakaipa, ndokuuraya munin'ina wake.
Zvino wakamuurayirei? Nokuti mabasa ake akange akaipa,
asi emunin'ina wake akange akarurama. 13 Musashamisika,
hama dzangu, kana nyika ichikuvengai. 14 Isu tinoziva kuti
takapfuura murufu tikapinda muupenyu, nokuti tinoda hama.
Asingadi hama anogara murufu. 15 Ani nani anovenga hama
yake imhondi; uye munoziva kuti hakutongorina mhondi ine
upenyu husingaperi hunogara mairi. **(aiōnios g166)** 16 Neizvi
tinoziva rudo rwaMwari, nokuti iye wakatiradzikira pasi upenyu
hwake; nesu tinofanira kuradzikira pasi hama upenyu. 17 Asi ani
nani ane nhumbi dzenyika, uye achiona hama yake ichishaiwa,
ndokumupfigira tsitsi dzake, rudo rwaMwari rwunogara sei
maari? 18 Vana vangu vadiki, ngatirege kuda pashoko kana

parurimi, asi pazviito nepachokwadi. **19** Uye neizvi tinoziva
kuti tiri vechokwadi, uye tichavimbisa moyo yedu pamberi
pake. **20** Nokuti kana moyo wedu uchitipa mhosva, Mwari
mukuru kumoyo wedu, uye anoziva zvinhu zvese. **21** Vadikanwi,
kana moyo wedu usingatipi mhosva, tine chivimbo pamberi
paMwari; **22** uye chipi nechipi chatinokumbira, tinogamuchira
kubva kwaari, nokuti tinochengeta mirairo yake, uye tinoita
zvinhu zvinofadza pamberi pake. **23** Uye uyu ndiwo murairo
wake, kuti titende kuzita reMwanakomana wake Jesu Kristu,
uye tidanane, sezvaakatipa murairo. **24** Uye uyo anochengeta
mirairo yake anogara maari, naiye maari. Neizviwo tinoziva kuti
anogara matiri, kubva paMweya waakatipa.

4 Vadikanwi, musatenda mweya umwe neumwe, asi muidze
mweya, kana yakabva kuna Mwari; nokuti vazhinji vaporofita
venhema vakabudira munyika. **2** Neizvi munoziva Mweya
waMwari: Wese mweya unobvuma kuti Jesu Kristu wakauya
panyama, unobva muna Mwari. **3** Zvino mweya wese usingabvumi
kuti Jesu Kristu wakauya panyama, haubvi muna Mwari; uye uyu
ndiye wemupikisi waKristu, wamakanzwa kuti anouya, naikozvino
watova panyika. **4** Imwi munobva muna Mwari, vana vadiki, uye
makavakunda; nokuti ari mamuri mukuru kune ari munyika. **5**
Ivo vanobva munyika; naizvozvo vanotaura zvinobva munyika,
uye nyika inovanzwa. **6** Isu tinobva muna Mwari; uyo anoziva
Mwari, anotinzwa; asingabvi muna Mwari, haatinzwi. Kubva
pane izvi tinoziva mweya wechokwadi nemweya wekutsauka. **7**
Vadikanwi, ngatidanane; nokuti rudo rwunobva muna Mwari,
uye umwe neumwe anoda wakaberekwa kubva muna Mwari,
uye anoziva Mwari. **8** Asingadi, haazivi Mwari, nokuti Mwari
rudo. **9** Pane izvi rudo rwaMwari rwakaratidzwa matiri, kuti

Mwari wakatuma Mwanakomana wake wakaberekwa umwe
wega munyika, kuti tirarame kubudikidza naye. 10 Rudo rwuri
pachinhu ichi, kwete kuti isu takada Mwari, asi kuti iye wakatida,
akatuma Mwanakomana wake kuti ave muripo wekuyananisa
maererano nezvivi zvedu. 11 Vadikanwi, kana Mwari akatida
saizvozvo, nesu tinofanira kudanana. 12 Hakuna wakamboona
Mwari; kana tichidanana, Mwari anogara matiri, uye rudo rwake
rwunoperedzerwa matiri. 13 Pane izvi tinoziva kuti tinogara maari,
naiye matiri, nokuti wakatipa zvinobva paMweya wake. 14 Isuwo
takaona uye tinopupura kuti Baba vakatuma Mwanakomana
kuva Muponesi wenyika. 15 Ani nani anobvuma kuti Jesu
Mwanakomana waMwari, Mwari anogara maari, naiye muna
Mwari. 16 Nesu takaziva uye takatenda rudo Mwari rwaanarwo
kwatiri. Mwari rudo, uye anogara murudo anogara muna Mwari,
naMwari maari. 17 Pane izvi rudo rwakapedzeredzwa nesu,
kuti tive neushingi nezuva rekutonga, nokuti sezvaari iye, nesu
takadaro kunyika ino. 18 Hakuna kutya murudo, asi rudo
rwakaperera rwunodzingira kunze kutya, nokuti kutya kune
marwadzo; anotya haana kuperedzerwa parudo. 19 Isu tinomuda,
nokuti iye wakatanga kutida. 20 Kana umwe achitaura kuti:
Ndinoda Mwari, asi achivenga hama yake, murevi wenhema;
nokuti uyo asingadi hama yake yaakaona, anogona sei kuda
Mwari waasina kuona? 21 Uye murairo uyu tinawo kubva kwaari,
kuti anoda Mwari ngaadewo hama yake.

5 Ani nani anotenda kuti Jesu ndiye Kristu, wakaberekwa kubva
kuna Mwari; uye ani nani anoda uyo wakabereka anodawo
wakaberekwa kubva kwaari. 2 Pane izvi tinoziva kuti tinoda vana
vaMwari, kana tichida Mwari, uye tichichengeta mirairo yake. 3
Nokuti urwu rudo rwaMwari, kuti tichengete mirairo yake; uye

mirairo yake hairemi. **4** Nokuti chipi nechipi chakaberekwa kubva
kuna Mwari chinokunda nyika; uye uku ndiko kukunda kunokunda
nyika, irwo rutendo rwedu. **5** Ndiani anokunda nyika, kana asiri
iye anotenda kuti Jesu Mwanakomana waMwari? **6** Uyu ndiye
wakauya nemvura neropa, iye Jesu Kristu; kwete nemvura yega,
asi nemvura neropa. Zvino Mweya ndiye anopupura, nokuti
Mweya ichokwadi. **7** Nokuti kune vatatu vanopupura kudenga,
Baba, Shoko, naMweya Mutsvene; uye ava vatatu ndimumwe. **8**
Uye kune vatatu vanopupura panyika, Mweya, nemvura, neropa,
uye ava vatatu vanonova chimwe. **9** Kana tichigamuchira
uchapupu hwevanhu, uchapupu hwaMwari hwakapfuura kukura;
nokuti uhu uchapupu hwaMwari, hwaakapupura pamusoro
peMwanakomana wake. **10** Uyo anotenda kuMwanakomana
waMwari ane uchapupu maari pachake; asingatendi Mwari
wakamuita murevi wenhema, nokuti haana kutenda uchapupu
Mwari hwaakapupura maererano neMwanakomana wake.
11 Uye uhu ndihwo uchapupu, kuti Mwari wakatipa upenyu
husingaperi; zvino upenyu uhu huri muMwanakomana wake.
(aiōnios g166) **12** Uyo ane Mwanakomana ane upenyu; uyo
asina Mwanakomana waMwari haana upenyu. **13** Zvinhu izvi
ndazvinyora kwamuri imwi munotenda kuzita reMwanakomana
waMwari, kuti muzive kuti mune upenyu husingaperi, uye kuti
mutende kuzita reMwanakomana waMwari. **(aiōnios g166)** **14** Uye
uhu ndihwo ushingi hwatinahwo maari, kuti kana tichikumbira
chinhu zvinoenderana nekuda kwake, anotinzwa; **15** zvino kana
tichiziva kuti anotinzwa, zvese zvatinokumbira, tinoziva kuti tine
zvichemo zvatakakumbira kwaari. **16** Kana umwe achiona hama
yake ichitadza chivi chisiri cherufu, achakumbira, uye achamupa
upenyu kune vasingatadzi chivi cherufu. Chiripo chivi cherufu;

handisi kuti akumbire pamusoro pechichi. 17 Kusarurama kwese
chivi; uye chivi chiripo chisiri cherufu. 18 Tinoziva kuti ani nani
wakaberekwa kubva kuna Mwari haatadzi; asi uyo wakaberekwa
kubva kuna Mwari anozvichengeta, uye wakaipa haamubati.
19 Tinoziva kuti tiri vanobva kuna Mwari, nenyika yese irere
muzvakaipa. 20 Uye tinoziva kuti Mwanakomana waMwari
wakauya, akatipa kunzwisisa kuti tizive iye wechokwadi; nesu tiri
mune wechokwadi, muMwanakomana wake Jesu Kristu. Uyu
ndiye Mwari wechokwadi, neupenyu husingaperi. **(aiōnios g166)**
21 Vana vadiki, zvichengetedzei pazvifananidzo. Ameni.

2 Johani

1 Mukuru kuna amai vakasanangurwa nekuvana vavo, ini
vandinoda muchokwadi, uye kwete ini ndega, asiwo vese
vakaziva chokwadi, **2** nekuda kwechokwadi chinogara matiri,
uye chichava nesu nekusingaperi. **(aiōn g165)** **3** Ngazvive
nemwi nyasha, tsitsi, nerugare zvinobva kuna Mwari Baba,
nekuna Ishe Jesu Kristu Mwanakomana waBaba, muchokwadi
nerudo. **4** Ndinofara zvikuru kuti ndakawana kubva pavana
vako vanofamba muchokwadi, sezvatakagamuchira murairo
kuna Baba. **5** Ikozvinowo ndinokukumbirisai, amai, kwete
sendinokunyorerai murairo mutsva, asi uyo watakange tinawo
kubva pakutanga, kuti tidanane. **6** Zvino urwu ndirwo rudo,
kuti tifambe zvinoenderana nemirairo yake. Uyu ndiwo murairo,
sezvamakanzwa kubva pakutanga, kuti mufambe mauri. **7**
Nokuti vanyepedzeri vazhinji vakapinda munyika, vasingabvumi
kuti Jesu Kristu wakauya panyama. Uyu ndiye munyepedzeri
nemupikisi waKristu. **8** Zvichenjererei pachenyu, kuti tirege
kurasikirwa nezvinhu zvatakabatira, asi tigamuchire mubairo
wakakwana. **9** Ani nani anodarika uye asingagari mudzidziso
yaKristu, haana Mwari; asi uyo anogara mudzidziso yaKristu,
uyu ana Babawo uye Mwanakomana. **10** Kana umwe achiuya
kwamuri, asingauyi nedzidziso iyi, musamugamuchira mumba,
kana kuti kwaari: Kwaziwai; **11** nokuti anoti kwaari: Kwaziwai,
anodyidzana nemabasa ake akaipa. **12** Kunyange ndine zvinhu
zvizhinji zvekunyora kwamuri, handina kuda kukunyorerai
pabepa neingi; asi ndinotarisira kuuya kwamuri, uye kutaura
muromo nemuromo, kuti mufaro wenyu uve wakazara. **13** Vana
vemunin'ina wenyu wakasanangurwa vanokukwazisai. Ameni.

3 Johani

1 Mukuru, kuna Gayo anodikanwa, wandinoda ini pachokwadi.
2 Mudikanwi, ndinonyengetera pazvinhu zvese kuti ubudirire,
uye ugwinye, semweya wako uchibudirira. 3 Nokuti ndakafara
zvikuru, hama padzakasvika ndokupupurira chokwadi chako,
sezvaunofamba iwe muchokwadi. 4 Handina mufaro unopfuura
izvi, kuti ndinzwe vana vangu vachifamba muchokwadi. 5
Mudikanwi, unoita nekutendeka zvese zvaunobata kuhama
nekuvaeni, 6 vakapupurira rudo rwako pamberi pekereke;
uchaita zvakanaka kana ukavaperekedza zvakafanira Mwari.
7 Nokuti nekuda kwezita rake vakabuda vasingagamuchiri
chinhu kuvahedheni. 8 Naizvozvo isu tinofanira kugamuchira
vakadaro, kuti tigova vanobatsirana pachokwadi. 9 Ndakanyorera
kereke; asi Dhiotirefesi, anoda kuva wekutanga pakati pavo
asingatigamuchiri. 10 Naizvozvo, kana ndichiuya, ndicharangarira
mabasa ake aanoita, achitiitira makuhwa nemashoko akaipa; uye
asingagutsikani neizvozvo, kunyange iye amene haagamuchiri
hama, uye anovadzivisa vanoda, nekudzinga mukereke.
11 Mudikanwi, usatevera chakaipa, asi chakanaka. Anoita
chakanaka ndeanobva kuna Mwari; asi anoita zvakaipa, haana
kuona Mwari. 12 Dhemetrio anopupurirwa zvakanaka nevese,
uye nechokwadi pachacho; nesuwo tinopupura, nemwi munoziva
kuti kupupura kwedu ndekwechokwadi. 13 Ndakange ndine
zvizhinji zvekunyora, asi handidi kukunyorera neingi nepeni; 14
asi ndinovimba kukurumidza kukuona, titauriranewo muromo
nemuromo. Rugare kwauri. Vadikanwi vanokukwazisa. Kwazisa
vadikanwi nezita.

Judha

1 Judha muranda waJesu Kristu, uye munin'ina waJakobho, kune
vakaitwa vatsvene muna Mwari Baba, uye vakachengetedzwa
muna Jesu Kristu, vakadanwa: 2 Tsitsi kwamuri, nerugare,
nerudo, ngazvipamhidzirwe. 3 Vadikanwi, ndichiita kushingaira
kwese kukunyorerai zvekuponeswa kwedu tese, zvakange
zvakandifanira kukunyorerai, ndichikurudzira kuti murwire rutendo
rwakapiwa vatsvene kamwe. 4 Nokuti kuna vamwe vanhu
vakapinda nekunyangira, vakagara vanyorerwa kupiwa mhosva
uku, vasingadi Mwari, vanoshandura nyasha dzaMwari wedu
kuita unzenza, uye vachiramba Tenzi umwe wega Mwari,
naIshe wedu Jesu Kristu. 5 Asi ndinoda kukuyeuchidzai,
kunyange maiziva ichi kamwe, kuti Ishe aponesa vanhu
munyika yeEgipita, pashure akazoparadza avo vakange
vasingatendi. 6 Nevatumwa vasina kuchengeta ukuru hwavo,
asi vakasiya ugaro hwavo pachavo, wakavachengetera kutonga
kwezuva guru nezvisungo zvekusingaperi pasi perima. **(aïdios
g126)** 7 SeSodhoma neGomora, nemaguta akaapoteredza,
akazvikumikidza kuupombwe nenzira yakafanana nawo,
nekutevera imwe nyama, akaitwa mufananidzo pachena,
akatambudzika pakurangwa nemoto usingaperi. **(aiōnios g166)**
8 Saizvozvowo neimwe nzira neava vachirota zvirokwazvo
vanosvibisa nyama, vachiramba utongi, nekutuka ukuru. 9 Asi
Mikaeri mutumwa mukuru, nguva yaakapokana nadhiabhorosi
akakakavara pamusoro pemutumbi waMozisi, haana kushinga
kumupa mhosva nemutongo wekutuka, asi wakati: Ishe
ngaakutsiure. 10 Asi ava vanotuka zvese zvavasingazivi; asi
zvese zvavanoziva pachisikirwo, semhuka dzisina pfungwa,
vanozviparadza muzvinhu izvi. 11 Vane nhamo! Nokuti vakafamba

nenzira yaKaini, uye vakazviwisira mukutsauka kwaBharami
nekuda kwemubairo, vakaparadzwa panharo dzaKora. **12**
Ava makwapa pamabiko enyu erudo, kana vachipemberera
nemwi, vachizvifunda vasina kutya; makore asina mvura,
anotinhwa nemhepo; miti yechando, isina zvibereko, yakafa
kaviri, yakadzurwa; **13** mafungu egungwa anopengereka,
anopupuma nyadzi dzawo pachawo; nyeredzi dzinongombeya,
vakachengeterwa kusviba kwerima nekusingaperi. **(aiōn g165)** **14**
NaEnokiwo wechinomwe kubva kuna Adhamu, wakaporofita
zvaivava achiti: Tarira, Ishe wakauya nevatsvene vake zvuru
zvamazana, **15** kuzoita mutongo unopikisa vese, nekupa mhosva
vese vavo vasingadi Mwari pamusoro pemabasa avo ese ekusada
Mwari, avakaita mukusada Mwari, nepamusoro pezvikukutu
zvese vatadzi vasingadi Mwari zvavakataura maererano naye. **16**
Ava van'un'uni, vasingagutsikani, vanofamba nekuchiva kwavo;
uye muromo wavo unotaura zvekuzvikudza, vachirumbidza
vanhu nekuda kwemubairo. **17** Asi imwi vadikanwi, rangarirai
mashoko akagara ataurwa nevaapositori vaIshe wedu Jesu
Kristu; **18** kuti vakati kwamuri: Panguva yekupedzisira vaseki
vachavapo, vachafamba nekuchiva kwavo kwekusada Mwari.
19 Ava ndivo vanozviparadzanisa, ndevechisikirwo, vasina
Mweya. **20** Asi imwi vadikanwi, muchizvivaka parutendo rwenyu
rwutsvene-tsvene, muchinyengetera muMweya Mutsvene, **21**
muzvichengete murudo rwaMwari, muchitarisira tsitsi dzaIshe
wedu, Jesu Kristu, kusvikira kuupenyu husingaperi. **(aiōnios
g166)** **22** Ivaiwo netsitsi nevamwe muchipa mutsauko, **23** asi
vamwe muvaponese nekutya, muchivabvuta kubva mumoto;
muchivenga kunyange nguvo yakasvibiswa nezvinobva panyama.
24 Zvino kuna iye anogona kukuchengetai pasina kugumburwa,

nekukuteyai musina chamungapomerwa pamberi pekubwinya
kwake mumufaro mukuru, 25 kuna Mwari umwe wakachenjera,
Muponesi wedu, ngakuve nekubwinya uye ukuru, simba uye
umambo, ikozvinowo narinhi kwese. Ameni. **(aiōn g165)**

Zvakazarurwa

1 Chakazarurwa chaJesu Kristu, Mwari chaakapa kwaari,
kuti aratidze kuvaranda vake zvinhu zvinofanira kukurumidza
kuitika, zvino azvituma nemutumwa wake wakaratidza
muranda wake Johwani, **2** iye wakapupura shoko
raMwari uye uchapupu hwaJesu Kristu, nezvese zvaakaona.
3 Wakaropafadzwa anoverenga, nevanonzwa mashoko
echiporofita ichi vachichengeta zvakanyorwa machiri; nokuti
nguva yava pedo. **4** Johwani kumakereke manomwe ari muAsia:
Nyasha kwamuri nerugare zvinobva kuna iye aripo uye wakange
aripo neachazouya; nekuMweya minomwe iri pamberi pechigaro
chake cheushe; **5** nekuna Jesu Kristu, chapupu chakatendeka,
dangwe kubva kune vakafa, nemutungamiriri wemadzimambo
enyika. Kuna iye wakatida, akatisuka kubva pazvivi zvedu
muropa rake; **6** akatiitawo madzimambo nevapristi kuna Mwari
naBaba vake; kwaari ngakuve kubwinya nesimba kusvikira rinhi
narinhi. Ameni. **(aiōn g165)** **7** Tarira, anouya pamwe nemakore,
uye ziso rese richamuona, neavo vakamubaya; nemarudzi
ese enyika achachema nekuda kwake. Hongu. Ameni. **8**
Ini ndini Arifa naOmega, Kutanga neKupedzisira, anoreva
Ishe, aripo, newakange aripo, neachazouya, Wemasimbaose.
9 Ini Johwani, ndiri hama yenyuwo, uye mufambidzani
pakutambudzika nemuushe nekutsungirira kwaJesu Kristu,
ndakange ndiri pachiwi chinonzi Patimosi, nekuda kweshoko
raMwari uye nekuda kweuchapupu hwaJesu Kristu. **10**
Ndakange ndiri muMweya nezuva raIshe, zvino ndakanzwa
shure kwangu inzwi guru, serehwamanda, **11** richiti: Ndini Arifa
naOmega, Wekutanga neWekupedzisira; uye kuti: Zvaunoona,
nyora mubhuku, uye tumira kumakereke manomwe ari

muAsia, kuEfeso, nekuSimirina, nekuPerigamo, nekuTiatira,
nekuSaridhisi, nekuFiradhefia, nekuRaodhikia. **12** Zvino
ndikatendeuka kuona inzwi rakataura neni. Ndatendeukawo
ndakaona zvigadziko zvemwenje zvegoridhe zvinomwe, **13**
nepakati pezvigadziko zvemwenje zvinomwe, mumwe wakaita
seMwanakomana wemunhu, akapfeka nguvo yakasvikira
kutsoka, uye akazvisunga kupoteredza chifuva nebhanhire
regoridhe. **14** Nemusoro wake nemavhudzi zvakachena
semakushe emakwai machena, semagada echando; uye meso
ake semurazvo wemoto; **15** uye tsoka dzake dzakafanana
nendarira yakakwenenzverwa, sedzinenge dzakapiswa muvira
remoto; neinzwi rake seinzwi remvura zhinji. **16** Uye wakange
ane muruoko rwake rwerudyi nyeredzi nomwe; zvino mumuromo
make makabuda munondo unopinza unocheka mativi maviri; uye
chiso chake chaiva sezuva rinopenya musimba raro. **17** Zvino
pandakamuona, ndakawira patsoka dzake sewakafa; ndokuisa
ruoko rwake rwerudyi pamusoro pangu, achiti kwandiri: Usatya;
ndini wekutanga newekupedzisira; **18** uye mupenyu; ndakange
ndakafawo, zvino tarira, ndiri mupenyu kusvikira rinhi narinhi.
Ameni. Uye ndine kiyi dzegehena nedzerufu. **(aiōn g165, Hadēs g86)**
19 Nyora zvawaona, nezvinhu zviripo, nezvinhu zvichazovapo
shure kweizvi. **20** Chakavanzika chenyeredzi nomwe dzawaona
paruoko rwangu rwerudyi, nezvigadziko zvemwenje zvinomwe
zvegoridhe. Nyeredzi nomwe ndivo vatumwa vekereke nomwe;
nezvigadziko zvemwenje zvinomwe zvawaona ndidzo kereke
nomwe.

2 Kumutumwa wekereke yeEfeso nyora uti: Zvinhu izvi ndizvo
zvinotaura iye wakabata nyeredzi nomwe muruoko rwake
rwerudyi, anofamba pakati pezvigadziko zvemwenje zvinomwe

zvegoridhe, **2** achiti: Ndinoziva mabasa ako, nekuremerwa kwako,
nekutsungirira kwako, uye kuti haugoni kumirisana nevakaipa, uye
wakavaidza ivo vanoti vaapositori asi vasiri ivo, uye wakavawana
vari varevi venhema, **3** wakamirawo uye ukava nemoyo murefu,
uye nekuda kwezita rangu wakarwisa, ukasaneta. **4** Asi ndine
kupikisana newe, kuti wakasiya rudo rwako rwekutanga. **5**
Naizvozvo rangarira pawakawa, uye tendeuka, uitewo mabasa
ekutanga; kana zvikasadarowo ndichauya kwauri nekukurumidza,
uye ndichabvisa chigadziko chako chemwenje kubva panzvimbo
yacho, kana usingatendeuki. **6** Asi ichi unacho, kuti unovenga
mabasa aVaNikoraiti, neni andinovenga. **7** Ane nzeve ngaanzwe
zvinoreva Mweya kumakereke. Kuna iye anokunda ndichapa
kuti adye zvemuti weupenyu uri pakati peParadhiso yaMwari.
8 Nekumutumwa wekereke yeSimirina nyora uti: Zvinhu izvi
ndizvo zvinotaura Wekutanga neWekupedzisira, wakava akafa
ndokurarama: **9** Ndinoziva mabasa ako nedambudziko neurombo
(asi uri mufumi), nekutuka kwevanoti ivo VaJudha pachavo,
asi vasiri, asi vari sinagoge raSatani. **10** Usatya chimwe
chezvinhu zvaoda kutambudzika nazvo; tarira, dhiabhorosi woda
kukanda vamwe venyu mutirongo, kuti muidzwe; uye muchava
nedambudziko mazuva gumi. Uve wakatendeka kusvikira parufu,
zvino ndichakupa korona yeupenyu. **11** Ane nzeve ngaanzwe
zvinoreva Mweya kumakereke. Anokunda haatongokuvadzwi
nerufu rwechipiri. **12** Uye kumutumwa wekereke yePegamo
nyora uti: Zvinhu izvi anotaura iye ane munondo unopinza mativi
maviri: **13** Ndinoziva mabasa ako uye paunogara, ipo pane
chigaro cheushe chaSatani, uye wakabatisisa zita rangu, uye
hauna kuramba rutendo rwangu, kunyange pamazuva paiva
naAntipasi, chapupu changu chakatendeka, wakaurawa pakati

penyu, apo panogara Satani. **14** Asi ndine zvinhu zvishoma
zvinopokana newe, nokuti unavo ipapo vanobatirira dzidziso
yaBharami, wakadzidzisa Bharaki kukanda chigumbuso pamberi
pevana vaIsraeri, kuti vadye zvakabairwa zvifananidzo nekuita
upombwe. **15** Saizvozvo newe unavo vanobatisisa dzidziso
yeVaNikoraiti, chinhu chandinovenga. **16** Tendeuka; zvino
kana zvikasadaro, ndichakurumidza kuuya kwauri, ndigorwa
navo nemunondo wemuromo wangu. **17** Ane nzeve ngaanzwe
zvinoreva Mweya kumakereke. Anokunda, ndichapa kwaari
kuti adye kubva pamana yakavanzika, uye ndichamupa ibwe
jena, nepabwe iro zita idzva rakanyorwa, risina anoziva, kunze
kweanorigamuchira. **18** Nekumutumwa wekereke iri paTiatira
nyora uti: Izvi anoreva Mwanakomana waMwari, ane meso
ake akafanana nemurazvo wemoto, netsoka dzake dzakaita
sendarira yakakwenenzverwa: **19** Ndinoziva mabasa ako, nerudo,
nekushumira, nerutendo, nekutsungirira kwako, uye mabasa ako,
uye kuti ekupedzisira anopfuura ekutanga. **20** Asi ndine zvinhu
zvishoma zvinopokana newe, kuti unotendera mukadzi Jezebheri,
anozviidza muporofitakadzi kudzidzisa nekutsausa varanda
vangu kuti vaite upombwe nekudya zvakabairwa zvifananidzo.
21 Zvino ndakamupa nguva kuti atendeuke kubva paufeve
hwake, asi haana kutendeuka. **22** Tarira, ini ndichamukandira
panhovo, nevanoita upombwe naye padambudziko guru, kana
vasingatendeuki kubva pamabasa avo. **23** Uye ndichauraya
vana vake murufu; nemakereke ese achaziva kuti ini ndini
ndinonzvera itsvo nemoyo; zvino ndichapa kwamuri umwe
neumwe zvinoenderana nemabasa enyu. **24** Asi ndinotaura
kwamuri nekune vamwe vari paTiatira, vese vasina dzidziso iyi,
uye vasina kuziva zvakadzika zvaSatani, sezvavanotaura vachiti:

Handingakutakudzii umwe mutoro. 25 Asi izvo zvamunazvo
batisisai kusvikira ndichiuya. 26 Uye anokunda nekuchengeta
mabasa angu kusvikira pakuguma, kwaari ndichapa simba
pamusoro pemarudzi; 27 uye achaatonga netsvimbo yedare;
semidziyo yemuumbi achaputsanyiwa; sezvandakagamuchirawo
kuna Baba vangu. 28 Uye ndichamupa nyeredzi yemangwanani.
29 Ane nzeve ngaanzwe zvinoreva Mweya kumakereke.
3 Uye kumutumwa wekereke iri muSadhisi nyora uti: Zvinhu izvi
anoreva iye ane Mweya minomwe yaMwari nenyeredzi nomwe:
Ndinoziva mabasa ako, kuti une zita rekuti unorarama, asi wakafa.
2 Iva wakarinda, uye simbisa zvinhu zvakasara zvoda kufa; nokuti
handina kuwana mabasa ako akaperedzerwa pamberi paMwari.
3 Naizvozvo rangarira kuti wakagamuchira nekunzwa sei; uye
chengeta, uye tendeuka. Naizvozvo kana usingarindi, ndichauya
kwauri sembavha, uye haungatongozivi kuti iawa ripi randichauya
naro pamusoro pako. 4 Une mazita mashoma kunyange
paSadhisi asina kusvibiswa nguvo dzawo; uye vachafamba neni
munguvo chena, nokuti vakafanira. 5 Uyo anokunda, ndiye
achapfekedzwa nguvo chena; uye handichatongodzimi zita rake
pabhuku reupenyu, uye ndichareurura zita rake pamberi paBaba
vangu, nepamberi pevatumwa vake. 6 Ane nzeve ngaanzwe
zvinoreva Mweya kumakereke. 7 Nekumutumwa wekereke
iri muFiradhefia nyora uti: Zvinhu izvi anoreva Mutsvene,
Wechokwadi, iye ane kiyi yaDhavhidhi, iye anozarura pasinawo
anopfiga, nekupfiga pasinawo anozarura: 8 Ndinoziva mabasa
ako; tarira, ndakaisa pamberi pako mukova wakazarurwa,
uye hakuna angagona kuupfiga, nokuti une simba shoma,
uye wakachengeta shoko rangu, nekusaramba zita rangu. 9
Tarira, ndichakupa vanobva kusinagoge raSatani, vanozviti

VaJudha, vasiri ivo, asi vanoreva nhema; tarira, ndichavaita kuti
vauye vagonamata pamberi petsoka dzako, uye vazive kuti
ini ndakakuda. **10** Nokuti wakachengeta shoko rekutsungirira
kwangu, neni ndichakuchengeta panguva yekuedzwa ichauya
pamusoro penyika yese, kuedza vanogara panyika. **11** Tarira,
ndinouya nekukurumidza; batisisa chaunacho, kuti kusava
neanotora korona yako. **12** Uyo anokunda, ndichamuita mbiru
mutembere yaMwari wangu, uye haachatongobudizve; uye
ndichanyora pamusoro pake zita raMwari wangu, nezita reguta
raMwari wangu, reJerusarema idzva, rinoburuka richibva kudenga
kuna Mwari wangu, nezita rangu idzva. **13** Ane nzeve ngaanzwe
zvinoreva Mweya kumakereke. **14** Nekumutumwa wekereke
yeVaRaodhikia nyora uti: Zvinhu izvi anoreva Ameni, chapupu
chakatendeka uye chechokwadi, kutanga kwezvisikwa zvaMwari:
15 Ndinoziva mabasa ako, kuti hautonhori uye haupisi. Ndaida
kuti dai uchitonhora kana uchipisa. **16** Zvino zvaunodziya,
uye hautonhori uye haupisi, ndichakusvisvina mumuromo
mangu. **17** Nokuti unoti: Ndiri mufumi, uye ndakafuma, uye
handishaiwi chinhu, asi hauzivi kuti ndiwe unotambura, neune
nhamo, nemurombo, nebofu, newakashama; **18** ndinokupa zano
kuti utenge kwandiri goridhe rakaidzwa mumoto, kuti ufume;
nenguvo chena, kuti upfeke, uye nyadzi dzekushama kwako
dzirege kuratidzika; uye uzore meso ako nechizoro chameso,
kuti uone. **19** Vese vandinoda ini, ndinotsiura nekuranga.
Naizvozvo shingaira utendeuke. **20** Tarira, ndimire pamukova
ndichigogodza; kana umwe achinzwa inzwi rangu, akazarura
mukova, ndichapinda kwaari, uye ndicharaira naye, naiye
neni. **21** Anokunda, ndichamupa kugara neni pachigaro changu
cheushe, sezvo neni ndakakunda ndikagara pamwe naBaba

vangu pachigaro chavo cheushe. **22** Ane nzeve ngaanzwe
zinoreva Mweya kumakereke.

4 Shure kweizvi ndakaona, zvino tarira, mukova wakazaruka
kudenga, nenzwi rekutanga randakanzwa rakaita serehwamanda
richitaura neni, richiti: Kwira pano, ndigokuratidza zvinhu
zvinofanira kuitika shure kweizvi. **2** Zvino pakarepo ndakava
muMweya; zvino tarira, chigaro cheushe chakagadzwa kudenga,
nepamusoro pechigaro cheushe umwe agere. **3** Iye wakange
agere pakuonekwa wakange akafanana nebwe rejasipisi
nesadhio; nemurarabungu wakakomberedza chigaro cheushe
waitaridzika sebwe reemaradhi. **4** Zvino zvigaro zveushe
makumi maviri nezvina zvakange zvakakomberedza chigaro
cheushe; nepazvigaro zveushe ndakaona vakuru makumi
maviri nevana vagere, vakapfeka nguvo chena, uye vakange
vane korona dzegoridhe pamisoro yavo. **5** Nepachigaro
cheushe pakabuda mheni nekutinhira nemanzwi; nemwenje
minomwe yemoto ichipfuta pamberi pechigaro cheushe, iri
Mweya minomwe yaMwari. **6** Zvino pamberi pechigaro cheushe
pakange pane gungwa regirazi, rakafanana nekrisitaro. Nepakati
pechigaro cheushe nepakapoteredza chigaro cheushe pane
zvisikwa zvina zvipenyu zvizere nemeso mberi neshure. **7**
Zvino chisikwa chipenyu chekutanga chakange chakafanana
neshumba, uye chisikwa chipenyu chechipiri chakafanana
nemhuru, nechisikwa chipenyu chechitatu chakange chine chiso
semunhu, nechisikwa chipenyu chechina chakange chakafanana
negondo rinobhururuka. **8** Nezvisikwa zvipenyu izvi chimwe
nechimwe chakange chine mapapiro matanhatu mativi ese,
nemukati zvakange zvizere nemeso; uye hazvizorori masikati
neusiku, zvichiti: Mutsvene, mutsvene, mutsvene, Ishe Mwari,

Wemasimbaose, wakange aripo, uye aripo, neachazouya.
9 Zvino apo zvisikwa zvipenyu izvi pazvaimupa kubwinya
nerukudzo nekuvongwa iye anogara pachigaro cheushe, iye
anorarama kusvikira rinhi narinhi, **(aiōn g165)** 10 vakuru makumi
maviri nevana vakazviwisira pasi pamberi peagere pachigaro
cheushe ndokumunamata iye anorarama kusvikira rinhi narinhi,
uye vachikandira korona dzavo pamberi pechigaro cheushe,
vachiti: **(aiōn g165)** 11 Makafanira, Ishe, kugamuchira kubwinya,
nerukudzo, nesimba; nokuti ndimwi makasika zvinhu zvese, uye
nekuda kwechido chenyu zviripo uye zvakasikwa.

5 Zvino ndakaona muruoko rwerudyi rwaiye wakange agere
pachigaro cheushe bhuku rakanyorwa mukati nekunze,
rakanamatidzwa nemicherechedzo minomwe. 2 Zvino ndakaona
mutumwa ane simba achidanidzira nenzwi guru; achiti: Ndiani
wakafanira kuzarura bhuku nekusunungura micherechedzo
yaro? 3 Asi kwakange kusina munhu kudenga kana panyika,
kana pasi penyika, wakagona kuzarura bhuku, kana kuritarira. 4
Zvino ini ndakachema zvikuru, nokuti hakuna kutongowanikwa
wakafanira kuzarura nekuverenga bhuku, kana kuritarira. 5 Zvino
umwe wevakuru wakati kwandiri: Usachema; tarira, yakunda
Shumba inobva kurudzi rwaJudha, Mudzi waDhavhidhi, kuti
izarure bhuku nekusunungura micherechedzo yaro minomwe.
6 Zvino ndakaona, uye tarira, pakati pechigaro cheushe
nechezvisikwa zvipenyu zvina, nepakati pevakuru, Gwayana
rimire serakabaiwa, rine nyanga nomwe nemeso manomwe,
ndiyo Mweya minomwe yaMwari yakatumwa kunyika yese.
7 Zvino rakauya, rikatora bhuku kubva muruoko rwerudyi
rwaiye wakagara pachigaro cheushe. 8 Zvino rakati ratora
bhuku, zvisikwa zvipenyu zvina nevakuru makumi maviri

nevana vakawira pamberi peGwayana, umwe neumwe ane
rudimbwa nendiro dzegoridhe dzizere nezvinonhuhwira inova
minyengetero yevatsvene. **9** Zvino vakaimba rwiyo rutsva,
vachiti: Makafanira kutora bhuku, nekuzarura micherechedzo
yaro; nokuti makabaiwa, ndokutidzikunurira Mwari neropa renyu
kubva kudzinza rese, nekururimi, nekuvanhu, nekurudzi, **10**
makatiitawo kuna Mwari wedu tive madzimambo nevapristi,
uye tichatonga panyika. **11** Zvino ndakaona, uye ndakanzwa
inzwi revatumwa vazhinji vakakomberedza chigaro cheushe,
nezvisikwa zvipenyu nevakuru; nekuwanda kwazvo kwakange
kuri mazana nemazana emazana nemazana, nezvuru zvezvuru,
12 vachiti nenzwi guru: Rakafanira Gwayana rakabaiwa
kugamuchira simba neufumi nenjere nemasimba nerukudzo
nekubwinya nekurumbidzwa. **13** Nechisikwa chega-chega chiri
kudenga, nepanyika, nepasi penyika, nezviri pagungwa nezvese
zviri mazviri, ndakanzwa zvichiti: Kuna iye agere pamusoro
pechigaro cheushe nekuGwayana ngakuve nekurumbidzwa,
nerukudzo, nekubwinya, nesimba kusvikira rinhi narinhi. **(aiōn
g165)** **14** Zvino zvisikwa zvipenyu zvina zvakati: Ameni. Nevakuru
makumi maviri nevana vakawa, vakanamata iye anorarama
kusvika rinhi narinhi.

6 Zvino ndakaona Gwayana parakazarura chimwe
chemicherechedzo, ndokunzwa chimwe chezvisikwa zvipenyu
zvina chichiti, senzwi remutinhiro: Uya uone. **2** Zvino ndakaona,
uye tarira, bhiza jena, naiye wakaritasva wakange ane uta;
korona ndokupiwa kwaari, zvino akabuda achikunda, uye kuti
akunde. **3** Zvino rakati razarura mucherechedzo wechipiri,
ndakanzwa chisikwa chipenyu chechipiri chichiti: Uya uone. **4**
Zvino kwakabuda rimwe bhiza dzvuku; newakaritasva akapiwa

simba kuti abvise rugare panyika, nokuti vaurayane;
ndokupiwa kwaari munondo mukuru. 5 Zvino rakati razarura
mucherechedzo wechitatu, ndakanzwa chisikwa chipenyu
chechitatu chichiti: Uya uone. Zvino ndikaona, uye tarira, bhiza
dema, newakange akaritasva wakange ane chiyereso muruoko
rwake. 6 Zvino ndakanzwa inzwi pakati pezvisikwa zvipenyu
zvina richiti: Chiyero chezviyo nedhenario, nezviyero zvitatu
zvebhari nedhenario; nemafuta newaini usazvitadzira. 7 Zvino
rakati razarura mucherechedzo wechina, ndakanzwa inzwi
rechisikwa chipenyu chechina richiti: Uya uone. 8 Zvino
ndakaona, uye tarira, bhiza rakachenuruka, newakange
akaritasva zita rake Rufu; uye hadhesi rakateverana naye.
Simba ndokupiwa kwazviri kuuraya kusvika pane chechina
chenyika, nemunondo, uye nenzara, uye nerufu, uye nezvikara
zvenyika. **(Hadēs g86)** 9 Zvino rakati razarura mucherechedzo
wechishanu, ndakaona pasi pearitari mweya yevakange vaurawa
nekuda kweshoko raMwari, uye nekuda kweuchapupu hwavaiva
nahwo. 10 Zvino vakadana nenzwi guru vachiti: Kusvikira rinhi,
Tenzi, mutsvene uye wechokwadi, regai kutonga nekutsiva ropa
redu pane vanogara panyika? 11 Zvino kwakapiwa umwe
neumwe nguvo refu chena, zvikanzi kwavari vambozorora
chinguva chidiki kusvikira vamwewo varanda pamwe navo
nehama dzavo dzaiva dzoda kuurawa saivowo vakwaniswa. 12
Zvino ndakaona parakange razarura mucherechedzo
wechitanhatu, uye tarira, kwakava nekudengenyeka kwenyika
kukuru, uye zuva rakasviba sesaga remvere, nemwedzi ukaita
seropa; 13 nenyeredzi dzedenga dzakawira panyika, semuonde
unowisa maonde awo eshure, uchizuzwa nemhepo huru. 14
Zvino denga rakabva serugwaro rwakapetwa; negomo rega-rega

nechiwi zvakabviswa panzvimbo dzazvo. 15 Nemadzimambo
enyika, nevanhu vakuru, nevafumi, nevatungamiriri vehondo,
nevane simba, nevaranda vese, nevakasununguka vese
vakanozvivanza mumapako nemumabwe emakomo, 16 zvino
vakati kumakomo nekumabwe: Wirai pamusoro pedu, mutivige
pachiso chaiye anogara pachigaro cheushe, nepakutsamwa
kweGwayana; 17 nokuti zuva guru rekutsamwa kwaro rasvika;
zvino ndiani anogona kumira?

7 Zvino shure kweizvi ndakaona vatumwa vana vamire kumativi
mana enyika vakabata mhepo ina dzenyika, kuti mhepo irege
kuvhuvhuta panyika, kana pagungwa, kana pamuti upi zvawo. 2
Uye ndakaona umwe mutumwa achikwira kubva kumabvazuva
kwezuva ane mucherechedzo waMwari mupenyu; akadana
nenzwi guru kuvatumwa vana, vaya vakange vapiwa simba
kuti vatadzire nyika negungwa, 3 achiti: Musatadzira nyika,
kana gungwa, kana miti, kusvikira taisa mucherechedzo varanda
vaMwari wedu pahuma dzavo. 4 Zvino ndakanzwa uwandu
hwevakaiswa mucherechedzo: Zvuru zana nemakumi mana
nezvina vakaiswa mucherechedzo kubva kumarudzi ese evana
vaIsraeri. 5 Kubva kurudzi rwaJudha zvuru gumi nezviviri
vakaiswa mucherechedzo; kubva kurudzi rwaRubheni zvuru gumi
nezviviri vakaiswa mucherechedzo; kubva kurudzi rwaGadhi
zvuru gumi nezviviri vakaiswa mucherechedzo; 6 kubva kurudzi
rwaAsheri zvuru gumi nezviviri vakaiswa mucherechedzo;
kubva kurudzi rwaNafutarimi zvuru gumi nezviviri vakaiswa
mucherechedzo; kubva kurudzi rwaManase zvuru gumi nezviviri
vakaiswa mucherechedzo; 7 kubva kurudzi rwaSimioni zvuru
gumi nezviviri vakaiswa mucherechedzo; kubva kurudzi rwaRevhi
zvuru gumi nezviviri vakaiswa mucherechedzo; kubva kurudzi

rwaIsaskari zvuru gumi nezviviri vakaiswa mucherechedzo;
8 kubva kurudzi rwaZebhuruni zvuru gumi nezviviri vakaiswa
mucherechedzo; kubva kurudzi rwaJosefa zvuru gumi nezviviri
vakaiswa mucherechedzo; kubva kurudzi rwaBhenjamini zvuru
gumi nezviviri vakaiswa mucherechedzo. **9** Shure kwaizvozvi
ndakaona, zvino tarira, chaunga chikuru, chisina anogona
kuverenga, chinobva kundudzi dzese, nemarudzi, nevanhu,
nendimi, vakamira pamberi pechigaro cheushe nepamberi
peGwayana, vakamonera nguvo refu chena, nemichindwe
mumaoko avo; **10** zvino vakadanidzira nenzwi guru, vachiti:
Ruponeso ngaruve kuna Mwari wedu anogara pachigaro
cheushe, nekuGwayana. **11** Zvino vatumwa vese vakamira
vakakomba chigaro cheushe nevakuru nezvisikwa zvipenyu
zvina, vakawa pamberi pechigaro cheushe nezviso zvavo,
ndokunamata Mwari, **12** vachiti: Ameni: Kurumbidzwa nekubwinya
nenjere nekuvonga nerukudzo nesimba nemasimba ngazvive
kuna Mwari wedu kusvikira rinhi narinhi. Ameni. **(aiōn g165)**
13 Zvino umwe wevakuru wakapindura, achiti kwandiri: Ava
vakapfeka nguvo refu chena ndivana ani, uye vakabvepi?
14 Zvino ndakati kwaari: Ishe, ndimwi munoziva. Zvino akati
kwandiri: Ava ndivo vanobva mukutambudzika kukuru, uye
vakasuka nguvo refu dzavo, uye ivo vakadzichenesa muropa
reGwayana. **15** Nekuda kweizvi vari pamberi pechigaro
cheushe chaMwari, vanomushumira masikati neusiku mutembere
yake; uye anogara pachigaro cheushe achatandavadza tende
pamusoro pavo. **16** Havachazombovi nenzara kana kuzombova
nenyota, nezuva haringatongovawiri, kana kupisa kupi zvako; **17**
nokuti Gwayana riri pakati pechigaro cheushe richavafunda, uye

richavatungamirira kuzvitubu zvipenyu zvemvura; uye Mwari
achapusika misodzi yese pameso avo.

8 Zvino wakati azarura mucherechedzo wechinomwe,
kwakavapo kunyarara kudenga kwakaita sehafu yeawa. 2
Zvino ndakaona vatumwa vanomwe vamire pamberi paMwari,
kukapiwawo kwavari hwamanda nomwe. 3 Zvino umwe mutumwa
wakauya akamira paaritari, ane mudziyo wezvinonhuhwira
wegoridhe; kukapiwa kwaari zvinonhuhwira zvizhinji, kuti
azvipe neminyengetero yevatsvene vese pamusoro pearitari
yegoridhe yakange iri pamberi pechigaro cheushe. 4
Zvino utsi hwezvinonhuhwira hwakakwira neminyengetero
yevatsvene huchibva muruoko rwemutumwa pamberi paMwari.
5 Mutumwa akatora mudziyo wezvinonhuhwira, ndokuuzadza
nemoto wearitari, ndokuukanda panyika; zvino kwakavapo
manzwi nekutinhira nemheni nekudengenyeka kwenyika.
6 Zvino vatumwa vanomwe vakange vane hwamanda
nomwe vakazvigadzirira kuti varidze. 7 Zvino mutumwa
wekutanga wakaridza, ndokuvapo chimvuramabwe nemoto
zvakavhenganiswa neropa, ndokukandwa panyika; nechetatu
chemiti chakapiswa, neuswa unyoro hwese hwakapiswa. 8
Zvino mutumwa wechipiri wakaridza, zvino chimwe segomo guru
rinopfuta nemoto chikakandwa mugungwa; chetatu chegungwa
ndokuva ropa; 9 ndokufa chetatu chezvisikwa zviri mugungwa
zvine upenyu, nechetatu chezvikepe chikaparadzwa. 10
Zvino mutumwa wechitatu wakaridza, kukawa kubva kudenga
nyeredzi huru, ichipfuta semwenje, ndokuwira pamusoro
pechetatu chenzizi, nepamusoro pezvitubu zvemvura. 11
Zvino zita renyeredzi rainzi Gavakava; chetatu chemvura
ndokuva gavakava, nevanhu vazhinji vakafa nemvura, nokuti

yakange yavaviswa. **12** Zvino mutumwa wechina wakaridza,
chetatu chezuva ndokurohwa nechetatu chemwedzi nechetatu
chenyeredzi, kuti chetatu chazvo chisvibiswe, uye kuti chetatu
chemasikati chirege kuvhenekera, neusiku saizvozvo. **13** Zvino
ndakatarira, ndokunzwa mutumwa umwe achibhururuka ari
pakati pedenga achiti nenzwi guru: Mune nhamo, mune nhamo,
mune nhamo vagari vepanyika, pamanzwi asara ehwamanda
yevatumwa vatatu vachazoridza!

9 Zvino mutumwa wechishanu wakaridza, zvino ndakaona
nyeredzi ichibva kudenga ichiwira panyika, ndokupiwa kwaari
kiyi yegomba risina chigadziko. **(Abyssos g12)** **2** Zvino
yakazarura gomba risina chigadziko, utsi ndokusimuka kubva
mugomba seutsi hwevira guru, nezuva nedenga zvikasvibiswa
nekuda kweutsi hwegomba. **(Abyssos g12)** **3** Zvino muutsi
mukabuda mhashu dzikauya panyika, ndokupiwa kwadziri simba,
sezvinyavada zvenyika zvine simba. **4** Kukanzi kwadziri dzirege
kutadzira uswa hwenyika, kana chipi zvacho chinyoro, kana muti
upi, asi vanhu chete vasina mucherechedzo waMwari pahuma
dzavo. **5** Zvino kwakapiwa kwadziri kuti dzisavauraya, asi kuti
varwadziswe mwedzi mishanu; uye kurwadzisa kwadzo kwaiita
sekurwadzisa kwechinyavada kana chichiruma munhu. **6** Zvino
pamazuva iwayo vanhu vachatsvaka rufu, asi havangaruwani; uye
vachashuva kufa, asi rufu rwuchavatiza. **7** Uye zvimiro zvemhashu
zvakaita semabhiza akagadzirirwa hondo; nepamisoro yadzo
pane zvakaita sekorona dzakafanana negoridhe, nezviso
zvadzo sezviso zvevanhu. **8** Zvino dzakange dzine vhudzi
sevhudzi revakadzi, nemeno adzo akaita seeshumba. **9** Zvino
dzakange dzine zvidzitiro zvechifuva zvakaita sezvidzitiro
zvechifuva zvedare, nekutinhira kwemapapiro adzo sekutinhira

kwengoro dzemabhiza mazhinji achimhanyira kuhondo. **10**
Zvino dzakange dzine miswe yakafanana nezvinyavada, uye
pakange pane umborera pamiswe yadzo, nesimba radzo
rekukuvadza vanhu mwedzi mishanu. **11** Zvino dzakange
dzina mambo pamusoro padzo, mutumwa wegomba risina
chigadziko, zita rake nechiHebheru riri Abhadhoni, uye nechiGiriki
ane zita Aporioni. **(Abyssos g12)** **12** Nhamo imwe yapfuura;
tarira, kuchiri kuuya nhamo mbiri shure kweizvi. **13** Zvino
mutumwa wechitanhatu wakaridza, zvino ndakanzwa inzwi kubva
panyanga ina dzearitari yegoridhe iri pamberi paMwari, **14** richiti
kumutumwa wechitanhatu wakange ane hwamanda: Sunungura
vatumwa vana vakasungwa parwizi rukuru Yufuratesi. **15** Zvino
vakasunungurwa vatumwa vana vakange vakagadzirirwa awa
nezuva nemwedzi negore, kuti vauraye chetatu chevanhu.
16 Zvino uwandu hwehondo dzevatasvi vemabhiza hwaiva
makumi ezvuru maviri emakumi ezvuru; ndakanzwawo uwandu
hwavo. **17** Zvino saizvozvo ndakaona mabhiza muchiratidzo,
nevakange vakaatasva, vane zvidzitiro zvechifuva zvemoto,
nezvehiasindo, nezvesarufa, nemisoro yemabhiza semisoro
yeshumba, nemumiromo yawo makabuda moto neutsi nesarufa.
18 Neizvi zvitatu kwakaurawa chetatu chevanhu, nemoto uye
neutsi uye nesarufa, zvakabuda mumiromo yawo. **19** Nokuti simba
rawo riri mumuromo wawo, nemumiswe yawo; nokuti miswe
yawo yakaita senyoka uye ine misoro; uye anokuvadza nayo.
20 Zvino vakasara vevanhu, vasina kuurawa pamatambudziko
awa, havana kutendeuka pamabasa emaoko avo, kuti varege
kunamata madhimoni, nezvifananidzo zvegoridhe nesirivheri
nezvendarira nezvemabwe nezvematanda, zvisingagoniwo
kuona, zvisinganzwiwo, uye zvisingafambi; **21** uye havana

kutendeuka paumhondi hwavo, kana pauroyi hwavo, kana
paupombwe hwavo, kana paumbavha hwavo.

10 Zvino ndakaona umwe mutumwa ane simba achiburuka
kubva kudenga, akapfekedzwa gore; nemurarabungu uri
mumusoro make, uye chiso chake chakaita sezuva, netsoka
dzake sembiru dzemoto; **2** uye wakange ane bhuku diki
rakazaruka muruoko rwake; ndokuisa rutsoka rwake rwerudyi
pamusoro pegungwa, nerweruboshwe pamusoro penyika;
3 zvino akadanidzira nenzwi guru seshumba inodzvova;
wakatiwo adanidzira, kutinhira kunomwe kukareva manzwi
ako. **4** Zvino kutinhira kunomwe kwakati kwareva manzwi
ako, ndakange ndododa kunyora; ndokunzwa inzwi kubva
kudenga richiti kwandiri: Zarira nemucherechedzo kutinhira
kunomwe zvakwareva, uye usanyora zvinhu izvi. **5** Zvino
mutumwa wandakaona amire pamusoro pegungwa nepamusoro
penyika wakasimudzira ruoko rwake kudenga, **6** ndokupika
naiye anorarama kusvikira rinhi narinhi, wakasika denga nezviri
mariri, nenyika nezviri mairi, negungwa nezviri mariri, kuti nguva
haichazovipo. **(aiōn g165)** **7** Asi pamazuva enzwi remutumwa
wechinomwe, kana woda kuridza, ipapo chakavanzika chaMwari
chapedziswa, sezvaakaparidzira varanda vake vaporofita. **8**
Zvino inzwi randakanzwa kubva kudenga, rakataura kwandirizve,
ndokuti: Enda, tora bhuku diki rakazaruka riri muruoko
rwemutumwa amire pamusoro pegungwa nepamusoro penyika.
9 Zvino ndakaenda kumutumwa, ndichiti kwaari: Ndipe bhuku diki.
Zvino akati kwandiri: Tora ugoridya uripedze; zvino richavavisa
dumbu rako, asi mumuromo mako richatapira seuchi. **10** Zvino
ndakatora bhuku diki kubva muruoko rwemutumwa, ndokuridya
rikapera; ndokuva mumuromo mangu seuchi, kutapira; asi

ndaridya, dumbu rangu rakavava. 11 Zvino akati kwandiri: Iwe
unofanira kuporofitazve pamberi pevanhu nendudzi nendimi
nemadzimambo mazhinji.
11 Zvino kwakapiwa kwandiri rutsanga rwakaita semudonzvo,
mutumwa ndokumira achiti: Simuka, zvino yera tembere
yaMwari, nearitari, nevanonamata mairi. 2 Asi chivanze chiri
kunze kwetembere urasire panze, uye usachiyera; nokuti
chakapiwa kuvechirudzi; uye vachatsikira guta dzvene pasi
mwedzi makumi mana nemiviri. 3 Zvino ndichapa simba
kuzvapupu zvangu zviviri, zvino zvichaporofita mazuva churu
nemazana maviri nemakumi matanhatu, zvakapfeka masaga.
4 Ava miti miviri yemiorivhi, nezvigadziko zvemwenje zviviri
zvimire pamberi paMwari wenyika. 5 Zvino kana kune anoshuva
kuvakuvadza, moto unobuda mumuromo wavo uchiparadza
vavengi vavo; uye kana umwe achishuva kuvakuvadza, anofanira
kuurawa saizvozvo. 6 Ava vane simba rekupfiga denga,
kuti kusanaya mvura pamazuva ekuporofita kwavo, uye vane
simba pamusoro pemvura, kuti vaishandure ive ropa, nekurova
nyika nematambudziko ese nguva dzese dzavanoda. 7 Uye
kana vapedza uchapupu hwavo, chikara chinokwira kubva
mugomba risina chigadziko chichaita hondo navo, ndokuvakunda
nekuvauraya. **(Abyssos g12)** 8 Uye zvitunha zvavo zvichava
panzira dzemuguta guru, rinonzi pamweya Sodhoma neEgipita,
pakarovererwawo Ishe wedu. 9 Zvino vanobva kuvanhu
nevemarudzi nevendimi nevendudzi vachaona zvitunha zvavo
mazuva matatu nehafu, uye havangatenderi zvitunha zvavo
kuti zviiswe mumakuva. 10 Neavo vanogara panyika vachafara
pamusoro pavo nekupembera, uye vachatumirana zvipo, nokuti
vaporofita ava vaviri vakatambudza vanogara panyika. 11

Zvino shure kwemazuva matatu nehafu, mweya weupenyu
kubva kuna Mwari wakapinda mavari, vakamira netsoka dzavo,
uye kutya kukuru kukawira vakavaona. **12** Zvino vakanzwa
inzwi guru richibva kudenga, richiti kwavari: Kwirai pano. Zvino
vakakwira kudenga vari mugore, vavengi vavo ndokuvaona.
13 Zvino nenguva iyoyo kwakava nekudengenyeka kwenyika
kukuru, chegumi cheguta ndokuwa, nemazita evanhu zvuru
zvinomwe vakaurawa mukudengenyeka kwenyika; vakasara
ndokuvhunduswa, vakapa rumbidzo kuna Mwari wekudenga.
14 Nhamo yechipiri yapfuura; zvino tarira, nhamo yechitatu
inokurumidza kuuya. **15** Zvino mutumwa wechinomwe wakaridza;
manzwi makuru ndokuva kudenga, achiti: Ushe hwenyika hwava
hwaIshe wedu, nehwaKristu wake; uye achatonga kusvika
rinhi narinhi. **(aiōn g165)** **16** Uye vakuru makumi maviri nevana
vagere pamberi paMwari pazvigaro zvavo zveushe vakawa
nezviso zvavo vakanamata Mwari, **17** vachiti: Tinokuvongai,
Ishe Mwari Wemasimbaose, aripo, wakange aripo, neachauya,
nokuti makatora simba renyu guru, uye makatonga. **18** Zvino
marudzi akatsamwa, uye kutsamwa kwenyu kwasvika, nenguva
yevakafa kuti vatongwe, uye kuti mupe mubairo kuvaranda venyu
vaporofita, nekuvatsvene, nevanotya zita renyu, vadiki nevakuru,
uye yekuparadza vanoparadza nyika. **19** Zvino kwakazarurwa
tembere yaMwari kudenga; kukaonekwa areka yesungano
yake mutembere yake; ndokuvapo mheni nemanzwi nekutinhira
nekudengenyeka kwenyika nechimvuramabwe chikuru.

12 Zvino kwakaonekwa chiratidzo chikuru kudenga, mukadzi
akapfeka zuva, nemwedzi uri pasi petsoka dzake, nepamusoro
wake korona yenyeredzi gumi nembiri; **2** uye wakange
ane pamuviri, akadanidzira achirwadziwa nemimba, uye

achitambudzwa kupona. 3 Zvino kwakaonekwa chimwe chiratidzo
kudenga, tarirawo, zibukanana ziguru zidzvuku, rine misoro
minomwe nenyanga gumi, nepamisoro yaro korona nomwe. 4
Zvino muswe waro wakakweva chetatu chenyeredzi dzekudenga,
ndokudzikandira panyika; zibukanana ndokumira pamberi
pemukadzi wakange oda kupona, kuti kana apona, agoparadza
mwana wake. 5 Zvino wakapona mwana mukomana, wakange
oda kufudza marudzi ese netsvimbo yedare; mwana wake
ndokubvutirwa kuna Mwari nekuchigaro chake cheushe. 6
Zvino mukadzi akatizira kurenje, kwaakange ane nzvimbo
yakagadzirwa kubva kuna Mwari, kuti vamuriritira ipapo
mazuva churu nemazana maviri nemakumi matanhatu. 7 Zvino
kukava nehondo kudenga; Mikaeri nevatumwa vake vakarwa
nezibukanana, zibukanana ndokurwa rine vatumwa varo; 8
asi havana kukunda, uye nzvimbo yaro haina kuzowanikwa
zvekare kudenga. 9 Zvino zibukanana ziguru rakakandwa,
nyoka yekare, inonzi Dhiabhorosi uye Satani, anonyengera nyika
yese; wakakandirwa panyika, nevatumwa vake vakakandwa
pamwe naye. 10 Zvino ndakanzwa inzwi guru richiti kudenga:
Ikozvino ruponeso rwasvika, nesimba, neushe hwaMwari wedu,
neumambo hwaKristu wake; nokuti mupomeri wehama dzedu
wakandirwa pasi, anovapomera pamberi paMwari wedu masikati
neusiku. 11 Zvino ivo vakamukunda neropa reGwayana, uye
neshoko reuchapupu hwavo, uye havana kuda upenyu hwavo
kusvikira parufu. 12 Naizvozvi farai, matenga nemwi munogara
maari. Mune nhamo vagari venyika negungwa, nokuti dhiabhorosi
wakaburukira kwamuri ane kutsamwa kukuru, nokuti anoziva
kuti ane nguva diki. 13 Zvino zibukanana rakati raona kuti
rakandirwa panyika, rakashusha mukadzi wakapona murume.

14 Zvino kumukadzi kwakapiwa mapapiro maviri egondo guru,
kuti abhururukire kurenje kunzvimbo yake, kwaanonoriritirwa
kwenguva nedzimwe nguva nehafu yenguva, abve pauso
hwenyoka. 15 Zvino nyoka yakabudisa mvura mumuromo mayo
yakaita serwizi shure kwemukadzi kuti imukonzerese kukukurwa
nerwizi. 16 Zvino nyika yakabatsira mukadzi, nyika ndokushamisa
muromo wayo, ikamedza rwizi zibukanana rwarakabudisa
mumuromo maro. 17 Zvino zibukanana rakatsamwira mukadzi,
rikaenda kunoita hondo nevakasara vembeu yake, vanochengeta
mirairo yaMwari, vane uchapupu hwaJesu Kristu.

13 Zvino ndakamira pamusoro pejecha regungwa, ndokuona
chikara chichibuda mugungwa, chine misoro minomwe
nenyanga gumi, nepamusoro penyanga dzacho korona gumi,
nepamusoro pemisoro yacho zita rekunyomba. 2 Zvino
chikara ichi chandakaona chakange chakaita sengwe, netsoka
dzacho sedzebheya, nemuromo wacho semuromo weshumba.
Zibukanana rikapa kwachiri simba raro, nechigaro charo cheushe,
nemasimba makuru. 3 Zvino ndakaona umwe wemisoro yacho
wakaita sewakaurawa kusvika parufu; asi vanga racho rekufa
rakange rapodzwa; nyika yese ikashamisika shure kwechikara.
4 Vakanamata zibukanana rakapa simba kuchikara, vakanamata
chikara, vachiti: Ndiani wakafanana nechikara? Ndiani anogona
kuita hondo nacho? 5 Zvino kukapiwa kwachiri muromo
unotaura zvinhu zvikuru nekunyomba; kukapiwawo kwachiri
simba rekubata mwedzi makumi mana nemiviri. 6 Ndokushamisa
muromo wacho kuti chinyombe Mwari, nekunyomba zita
rake, netabhenakeri yake, neavo vanogara kudenga. 7 Zvino
kwakapiwa kwachiri kuita hondo nevatsvene, nekuvakunda;
kukapiwawo kwachiri masimba pamusoro perudzi rwese nerurimi

nerudzi. **8** Uye vese vanogara panyika vachachinamata,
vane mazita asina kunyorwa mubhuku reupenyu reGwayana
rakabaiwa kubva pakuvambwa kwenyika. **9** Kana umwe ane
nzeve, ngaanzwe. **10** Kana umwe achiunganidza muutapwa,
anoenda muutapwa; kana umwe achiuraya nemunondo,
zvakamufanira kuurawa nemunondo. Ndipo pane kutsungirira
nerutendo rwevatsvene. **11** Zvino ndakaona chimwe chikara
chichikwira kubva panyika; uye chakange chine nyanga mbiri
segwayana, ndokutaura sezibukanana. **12** Uye chakashandisa
simba rese rechikara chekutanga pamberi pacho uye chinoita
kuti nyika nevagere mukati mayo kuti vanamate chikara
chekutanga, chiya chine vanga rinouraya rakaporeswa. **13**
Chinoitawo zviratidzo zvikuru, kuti nemoto chinoita kuti uburuke
kubva kudenga kuuya panyika pamberi pevanhu. **14** Zvino
chinonyengera avo vanogara panyika nezviratidzo zvakapiwa
kwachiri kuti chiite pamberi pechikara, chichiti kune vanogara
panyika, ngavaitire mufananidzo chikara chakange chine
vanga remunondo, chikararama. **15** Zvino kwakapiwa kwachiri
kupa mweya kumufananidzo wechikara, kutiwo mufananidzo
wechikara utaure, chigoita kuti vese vasinganamati mufananidzo
wechikara vaurawe. **16** Chinoitawo vese, vadiki nevakuru, uye
vafumi nevarombo, uye vakasununguka nevaranda, kuti vapiwe
mucherechedzo muruoko rwavo rwerudyi, kana pahuma dzavo,
17 uye kuti kusava neumwe anogona kutenga kana kutengesa,
kunze kwaiye ane mucherechedzo, kana zita rechikara kana
nhamba yezita racho. **18** Hehuno uchenjeri. Ane kunzwisisa
ngaaverenge nhamba yechikara; nokuti inhamba yemunhu; uye
nhamba yacho ndimazana matanhatu nemakumi matanhatu
nenhanhatu.

14 Zvino ndakaona, uye tarira, Gwayana ramira pagomo
Ziyoni, uye rine zvuru zana nemakumi mana nevana, vane zita
raBaba varo rakanyorwa pahuma dzavo. 2 Zvino ndakanzwa
inzwi richibva kudenga, senzwi remvura zhinji, uye senzwi
remutinhiro mukuru; ndikanzwawo inzwi revaridzi veudimbwa
vachiridza udimbwa hwavo. 3 Zvino vakaimba serwiyo rutsva
pamberi pechigaro cheushe, nepamberi pezvisikwa zvipenyu
zvina, nevakuru; uye hakuna wakagona kudzidza rwiyo, kunze
kwezvuru zana nemakumi mana nevana, vakatengwa munyika.
4 Ava ndivo vasina kusvibiswa nevakadzi; nokuti imhandara.
Ava ndivo vanotevera Gwayana kupi zvako kwarinoenda. Ava
vakatengwa kubva pavanhu, zvibereko zvekutanga kuna Mwari
nekuGwayana. 5 Uye mumuromo wavo hamuna kuwanikwa
kunyengera, nokuti havana chavanopomerwa pamberi pechigaro
cheushe chaMwari. 6 Zvino ndakaona umwe mutumwa
achibhururuka pakati pedenga, ane evhangeri yekusingaperi,
kuparidzira vanogara panyika, nekurudzi rwese, nedzinza,
nerurimi, nevanhu. **(aiōnios g166)** 7 Achiti nenzwi guru: Ityai
Mwari, uye mupe rumbidzo kwaari, nokuti nguva yemutongo
wake yasvika; uye namatai iye wakaita denga nenyika negungwa
nezvitubu zvemvura. 8 Zvino umwe mutumwa wakatevera
achiti: Rawa, rawa, Bhabhironi, guta guru, nokuti rakapa
marudzi ese kunwa zvewaini yekutsamwa kweupombwe hwaro.
9 Zvino mutumwa wechitatu wakavatevera, achiti nenzwi
guru: Kana pane umwe anonamata chikara nemufananidzo
wacho, nekugamuchira mucherechedzo pahuma yake, kana
paruoko rwake, 10 ndiyewo achanwa zvewaini yekutsamwa
kwaMwari, yakadururwa mumukombe wekutsamwa kwake,
isina kuvhenganiswa; uye acharwadziswa mumoto uye sarufa

pamberi pevatumwa vatsvene, nepamberi peGwayana. **11**
Zvino utsi hwekurwadziwa kwavo hunokwira kusvikira rinhi
narinhi; uye havana zororo masikati neusiku ivo vanonamata
chikara nemufananidzo wacho, uye kana pane anogamuchira
mucherechedzo wezita racho. **(aiōn g165)** **12** Hekuno kutsungirira
kwevatsvene, hevano vanochengeta mirairo yaMwari nerutendo
rwaJesu. **13** Zvino ndakanzwa inzwi richibva kudenga richiti
kwandiri: Nyora, uti: Vakaropafadzwa vakafa vanofira muna
Ishe kubva ikozvino. Hongu, anoreva Mweya, kuti vazorore
pakushingaira kwavo; nemabasa avo anotevera pamwe navo.
14 Zvino ndakaona, uye tarira, gore jena, nepamusoro pegore
pakagara wakaita seMwanakomana wemunhu, ane korona
yegoridhe pamusoro wake, neparuoko rwake jeko rinopinza. **15**
Zvino umwe mutumwa wakabuda mutembere, achidanidzira
nenzwi guru kuna iye wakange agere pamusoro pegore,
achiti: Pinza jeko rako ugokohwa; nokuti nguva yekukohwa
yakusvikira, nokuti kukohwa kwenyika kwaibva. **16** Zvino
wakange agere pamusoro pegore akakandira jeko rake panyika,
nyika ndokukohwewa. **17** Zvino umwe mutumwa wakabuda
mutembere iri kudenga, iyewo ane jeko rinopinza. **18** Neumwe
mutumwa akabuda muaritari, ane simba pamusoro pemoto,
akadanidzira nekudana kukuru kuna iye wakange ane jeko
rinopinza, achiti: Tuma jeko rako rinopinza, ugounganidza
masumbu emuzambiringa wenyika, nokuti mazambiringa awo
aibva. **19** Zvino mutumwa wakakandira jeko rake panyika,
ndokuunganidza mazambiringa enyika, akakandira muchisviniro
chewaini chikuru chekutsamwa kwaMwari. **20** Uye chisviniro
chewaini chakatsikwa-tsikwa kunze kweguta, ropa rikabuda

muchisviniro chewaini kusvikira pamatomu amabhiza, kubva
kumastadhia churu mazana matanhatu.

15 Zvino ndakaona chimwe chiratidzo kudenga chikuru
uye chinoshamisa, vatumwa vanomwe vane matambudziko
manomwe ekupedzisira, nokuti mune awa kutsamwa
kwaMwari kwakapedzeredzwa. 2 Ndikaona segungwa
regirazi rakavhenganiswa nemoto, neavo vakakunda chikara
nemufananidzo wacho nemucherechedzo wacho, nenhamba
yezita racho, vamire pagungwa regirazi, vane udimbwa
hwaMwari. 3 Vakaimba rwiyo rwaMozisi muranda waMwari
nerwiyo rweGwayana, vachiti: Makuru uye anoshamisa
mabasa enyu, Ishe Mwari Wemasimbaose; dzakarurama uye
ndedzechokwadi nzira dzenyu, Mambo wevatsvene. 4 Ndiani
angatongorega kukutyai, Ishe, nekukudza zita renyu? Nokuti
ndimwi mega mutsvene; nokuti marudzi ese achauya uye
achanamata pamberi penyu; nokuti zviito zvenyu zvakarurama
zvakaratidzwa. 5 Zvino shure kweizvozvo ndakaona, zvino tarira,
yakazarurwa tembere yetabhenakeri yeuchapupu mukudenga;
6 zvino kwakabuda vatumwa vanomwe vane matambudziko
manomwe mutembere, vakapfeka mucheka wakachena
unopenya, uye vakamonerwa pazvifuva nemabhanhire egoridhe.
7 Uye chimwe chezvisikwa zvipenyu zvina chakapa vatumwa
vanomwe ndiro nomwe dzegoridhe dzizere nehasha dzaMwari,
anorarama kusvikira rinhi narinhi. **(aiōn g165)** 8 Tembere
ndokuzadzwa neutsi hunobva pakubwinya kwaMwari nepasimba
rake; kukasava newakagona kupinda mutembere, kusvikira
matambudziko manomwe evatumwa vanomwe apera.

16 Zvino ndakanzwa inzwi guru kubva mutembere richiti
kuvatumwa vanomwe: Endai, munodurura ndiro dzehasha

dzaMwari panyika. 2 Zvino wekutanga wakaenda, akadurura
ndiro yake panyika; ndokuuya ronda rakaipa rinorwadza pavanhu
vakange vane mucherechedzo wechikara, nevakanamata
mufananidzo wacho. 3 Zvino mutumwa wechipiri akadurura
ndiro yake mugungwa; ndokuva ropa serewakafa; uye mweya
mupenyu wega-wega ukafa mugungwa. 4 Zvino mutumwa
wechitatu akadurura ndiro yake munzizi nemuzvitubu zvemvura;
ndokuva ropa. 5 Zvino ndakanzwa mutumwa wemvura achiti:
Makarurama, Ishe, aripo, newakange aripo, neachazovapo,
nokuti makatonga izvi. 6 Nokuti vakadurura ropa revatsvene
nevaporofita, uye ropa makavapa kuti vanwe; nokuti vakafanira.
7 Zvino ndakanzwa umwe kubva muaritari achiti: Hongu, Ishe
Mwari Wemasimbaose, kutonga kwenyu ndekwechokwadi
uye kwakarurama. 8 Zvino mutumwa wechina akadurura
ndiro yake pamusoro pezuva; kukapiwa kwariri kupisa vanhu
nemoto. 9 Vanhu ndokupiswa nekupisa kukuru, ndokunyomba
zita raMwari ane simba pamusoro pematambudziko awa,
vakasatendeukawo kuti vamupe rukudzo. 10 Zvino mutumwa
wechishanu wakadurura ndiro yake pamusoro pechigaro cheushe
chechikara; ushe hwacho ndokuva rima, ndokutsenga marimi avo
nekurwadzwa. 11 Zvino vakanyomba Mwari wekudenga nekuda
kwemarwadzo avo uye nekuda kwemaronda avo; asi havana
kutendeuka pamabasa avo. 12 Zvino mutumwa wechitanhatu
akadurura ndiro yake pamusoro perwizi rukuru Yufuratesi;
mvura yarwo ndokupwa, kuti nzira yemadzimambo anobva
kumabvazuva igadzirwe. 13 Zvino ndakaona kubva mumuromo
wezibukanana, nekubva mumuromo wechikara, nekubva
mumuromo wemuporofita wenhema, mweya yetsvina mitatu
sematafi; 14 nokuti ndiyo mweya yemadhimoni inoita zviratidzo,

inobudira pamadzimambo epasi neenyika yese, kuvaunganidzira
kuhondo yezuva iro guru raMwari Wemasimbaose. 15 Tarira,
ndinouya sembavha. Wakaropafadzwa anorinda, nekuchengeta
nguvo dzake, kuti arege kufamba akashama, vaone nyadzi
dzake. 16 Zvino wakavaunganidzira kunzvimbo inonzi
nechiHebheru Arimagedhoni. 17 Zvino mutumwa wechinomwe
akadurura ndiro yake mudenga; kukabuda inzwi guru kubva
mutembere yekudenga, kubva pachigaro cheushe, richiti:
Zvaitika! 18 Zvino kwakava nemanzwi nemitinhiro nemheni,
ndokuva nekudengenyeka kwenyika kukuru, kwakadaro kusina
kumbovapo kubva pakuvapo kwevanhu panyika, kudengenyeka
kwenyika kune simba rakadai, kwakakura zvakadai. 19 Zvino
guta guru rakava zvikamu zvitatu, maguta emarudzi ndokuwa;
Bhabhironi guru ndokurangarirwa pamberi paMwari, kuti aripe
mukombe wewaini yekutsamwa kwehasha dzake. 20 Zvino
chiwi chega-chega chikatiza, nemakomo akasawanikwa. 21
Zvino chimvuramabwe chikuru chinorema setarenda chikawira
pamusoro pevanhu kubva kudenga; vanhu vakanyomba Mwari
nekuda kwedambudziko rechimvuramambwe, nokuti dambudziko
racho raiva guru kwazvo.

17 Zvino kwakauya umwe wevatumwa vanomwe vakange
vane ndiro nomwe, ndokutaura neni, achiti kwandiri: Uya pano,
ndicharatidza kwauri mutongo wemhombwe huru igere pamusoro
pemvura zhinji; 2 madzimambo enyika aakaita upombwe
nayo, nevagari vepanyika vakadhakiswa newaini yeupombwe
hwayo. 3 Zvino wakandisengera kurenje mumweya, uye
ndakaona mukadzi akatasva chikara chitsvuku, chizere nemazita
ekunyomba, chine misoro minomwe nenyanga gumi. 4 Zvino
mukadzi wakange akamonera zvine ruvara rwehute nezvitsvuku,

uye akashonga goridhe nemabwe anokosha nemaparera, ane
mukombe wegoridhe muruoko rwake uzere nezvinosemesa
netsvina yeupombwe hwake. **5** Nepahuma yake pakange
pakanyorwa zita rekuti: CHAKAVANZIKA, BHABHIRONI GURU,
MAI VEMHOMBWE NEZVINOSEMESA ZVENYIKA. **6** Zvino
ndakaona mukadzi akararadza neropa revatsvene, uye neropa
rezvapupu zvaJesu. Zvino ndakati ndamuona ndikashamisika
nekushamisika kukuru. **7** Zvino mutumwa akati kwandiri:
Washamisika nei? Ini ndichakuudza chakavanzika chemukadzi,
nechechikara chinomutakura, chine misoro minomwe nenyanga
gumi. **8** Chikara chawakaona, chaivapo, uye chisipo; uye
choda kukwira chichibva mugomba risina chigadziko, chichienda
mukuparadzwa; uye vanogara panyika vasina kunyorwa
mazita avo mubhuku reupenyu kubva pakuvambwa kwenyika
vachashamisika vachiona chikara chaivapo uye chisipo,
kunyange chiripo. **(Abyssos g12)** **9** Zvino heino fungwa ine njere.
Misoro minomwe ndiwo makomo manomwe mukadzi paagere
pamusoro pawo, **10** uye ndiwo madzimambo manomwe; vashanu
vawa, uye umwe aripo, umwe haasati asvika; uye kana achisvika,
anofanira kugara chinguvana. **11** Uye chikara chaivapo, uye
chisipo, ndiyewo werusere, uye anobva pavanomwe, uye
anoenda mukuparadzwa. **12** Nenyanga gumi dzawaona, ndiwo
madzimambo gumi, asati agamuchira ushe, asi achagamuchira
simba semadzimambo pamwe nechikara awa rimwe. **13** Ava
vane fungwa imwe, uye vanopa simba neutongi hwavo kuchikara.
14 Ava vacharwa neGwayana, uye Gwayana richavakunda,
nokuti ndiIshe wemadzishe naMambo wemadzimambo; nevanaro
ndevakadanwa nevakasarudzwa nevakatendeka. **15** Zvino
akati kwandiri: Mvura yawaona, pagere mhombwe, ndivo

vanhu nezvaunga nemarudzi nendimi. **16** Uye nyanga gumi
dzawaona pamusoro pechikara, avo vachavenga mhombwe,
uye vachaiparadza nekuifukura, uye vachadya nyama yayo,
nekuipisa nemoto. **17** Nokuti Mwari wakaisa mumoyo yavo kuti
vaite fungwa yake, vaite fungwa imwe, nekupa chikara ushe
hwavo, kusvikira mashoko aMwari apedzeredzwa. **18** Zvino
mukadzi wawaona ndiro guta guru, rine umambo pamusoro
pemadzimambo enyika.

18 Zvino shure kwezvinhu izvi ndakaona umwe mutumwa
achiburuka kubva kudenga, ane simba guru, nyika
ndokuvhenekerwa nokubwinya kwake. **2** Akadanidzira nesimba
nenzwi guru, achiti: Rawa, rawa Bhabhironi guru, uye rava ugaro
hwemadhimoni, nejere remweya yese yetsvina, nedendere
reshiri dzese dzetsvina dzinovengwa. **3** Nokuti marudzi ese
akanwa zvewaini yehasha dzeupombwe hwaro, nemadzimambo
enyika akaita upombwe naro, nevashambadzi venyika vakafuma
nesimba reumbozha hwaro. **4** Zvino ndakanzwa rimwe
inzwi kubva kudenga richiti: Budai kubva mariri vanhu
vangu, kuti murege kuva vagovani vezvivi zvaro, uye kuti
murege kugamuchira zvematambudziko aro; **5** nokuti zvivi
zvaro zvasungana kusvika kudenga, naMwari warangarira
zvisakarurama zvaro. **6** Muritsive sezvarakakutsivaiwo imwi,
muchiripamhidzira kupamhidzira kunoenderana nemabasa aro;
mumukombe iwoyo marakasanganisa iro, murisanganisire
kakapamhidzirwa. **7** Separakazvikudza kudai napo nekurarama
muumbozha, murirwadzise nekurishungurudza saizvozvo; nokuti
rinoti mumoyo maro: Ndinogara ndiri mambokadzi, uye handisi
chirikadzi, uye handingatongooni kuchema. **8** Naizvozvo
achasvika nezuva rimwe matambudziko aro, rufu nekuchema

nenzara; uye richapiswa kwazvo nemoto; nokuti ane simba
Ishe Mwari anoritonga. 9 Nemadzimambo enyika akaita
upombwe nekurarama paumbozha naro acharira pamusoro
paro nekuchema pamusoro paro, pavachaona utsi hwekupiswa
kwaro; 10 vamire kure nekutya kurwadziwa kwaro, vachiti:
Nhamo, nhamo, guta guru Bhabhironi, guta rakasimba, nokuti
kutongwa kwako kwasvika neawa rimwe. 11 Uye vashambadzi
venyika vacharira nekuchema pamusoro paro, nokuti hakuchina
munhu achatenga zvitengeswa zvavozve; 12 zvitengeswa
zvegoridhe, nezvesirivheri, nezveibwe rinokosha, nezvemaparera
nezvemucheka wakaisvonaka, nezvine ruvara rwehute,
nezvesiriki, nezvezvitsvuku, nemuti umwe neumwe unonhuhwira,
nemarudzi ese emidziyo yenyanga dzenzou, nemarudzi ese
emidziyo yematanda anokoshesesa, nezvendarira, nezvedare,
nezvemabwe machena; 13 nekinamoni, nezvinonhuhwira,
namafuta ekuzora, nezvipfungaidzo zvinonhuhwira, newaini,
nemafuta, neupfu hwakatsetseka, nezviyo, nemombe, nemakwai,
nezvemabhiza, nengoro, nenhapwa, nemweya yevanhu. 14
Zvino michero yaichiviwa nemoyo wako yakabva kwauri,
nezvinhu zvese zvinobwinya nezvinopenya zvabva kwauri,
haungatongozviwanizve. 15 Vashambadzi vezvinhu izvi,
vakafumiswa naro, vachamira kure nekutya kurwadziwa kwaro,
vachichema nekurira, 16 uye vachiti: Nhamo, nhamo, guta
guru, rakange rakapfeka mucheka wakaisvonaka nezvine ruvara
rwehute nezvitsvuku, uye rakashongedzwa negoridhe nebwe
rinokosha nemaparera! 17 Nokuti neawa rimwe fuma huru
yakadai yaparadzwa. Uye mufambisi wezvikepe umwe neumwe,
nevese vanofamba pamwe muzvikepe, nevafambi vemuchikepe,
nevabati vese vepagungwa vakamira kure, 18 ndokudanidzira

vachiona utsi hwekutsva kwaro, vachiti: Nderipi rakafanana
naro guta guru? 19 Zvino vakadira guruva pamisoro yavo,
ndokudanidzira vachirira nekuchema, vachiti: Nhamo, nhamo,
guta guru, maifumiswa nezvinokosha zvaro vese vaiva nezvikepe
pagungwa; nokuti rakaparadzwa neawa rimwe. 20 Fara pamusoro
paro, iwe denga, nemwi vaapositori vatsvene, nevaporofita, nokuti
Mwari wakatonga mutongo wenyu kwariri. 21 Zvino mutumwa
umwe ane simba wakasimudza ibwe rakaita seguyo guru,
akaposhera mugungwa, achiti: Saizvozvo nechisimba Bhabhironi
guta guru richaposherwa uye harichazotongowanikwizve. 22
Nenzwi revaridzi veudimbwa nerevaimbi nerevaridzi venyere
nerevaridzi vehwamanda, harichatongonzwikwizve mauri,
nemhizha yeumhizha hupi nehupi haichatongowanikwizve mauri,
nenzwi reguyo harichatongonzwikwizve mauri; 23 uye chiedza
chemwenje hachichatongovhenekerizve mauri, nenzwi remuwani
neremwenga harichatongonzwikwizve mauri; nokuti vashambadzi
vako vaiva vakuru venyika; nokuti neuroyi hwako marudzi ese
akatsauswa. 24 Zvino mariri makawanikwa ropa revaporofita
nerevatsvene, nerevese vakauraiwa panyika.

19 Zvino shure kweizvi ndakanzwa inzwi guru rechaunga
chikuru kudenga, richiti: Hareruya! Ruponeso nekubwinya
nerukudzo nesimba kuna Ishe Mwari wedu; 2 nokuti mitongo yake
ndeyechokwadi uye yakarurama; nokuti wakatonga mhombwe
huru yakaodza nyika neupombwe hwayo, uye wakatsiva ropa
revaranda vake paruoko rwayo. 3 Zvino vakati rwechipiri:
Hareruya! Neutsi hwaro hunokwira kusvikira rinhi narinhi. **(aiōn
g165)** 4 Zvino vakuru makumi maviri nevana nezvisikwa zvipenyu
zvina vakawa vakanamata Mwari wakange agere pachigaro
cheushe, vachiti: Ameni, Hareruya! 5 Inzwi ndokubuda pachigaro

cheushe, richiti: Rumbidzai Mwari wedu, imwi mese varanda
vake, nevanomutya, zvese vadiki nevakuru. **6** Zvino ndakanzwa
senzwi rechaunga chikuru, uye senzwi remvura zhinji, uye senzwi
rekutinhira kune simba richiti: Hareruya! Nokuti anotonga Ishe
Mwari Wemasimbaose. **7** Ngatifare, tipembere, nekupa rukudzo
kwaari; nokuti muchato weGwayana wasvika, uye mukadzi waro
wazvigadzirira. **8** Kwaari kwakapiwa kuti amonere mucheka
wakaisvonaka wakachena uye unopenya; nokuti mucheka
wakaisvonaka ndiwo kururama kwevatsvene. **9** Zvino wakati
kwandiri: Nyora, uti: Vakaropafadzwa vakakokwa kuchirairo
chemuchato weGwayana. Ndokuti kwandiri: Awa mashoko
echokwadi aMwari. **10** Zvino ndakawira pamberi petsoka dzake
kuti ndimunamate; ndokuti kwandiri: Rega kudaro; ndiri muranda
pamwe newe nehama dzako dzine uchapupu hwaJesu; namata
Mwari, nokuti ndihwo uchapupu hwaJesu mweya wechiporofita.
11 Zvino ndakaona denga rakazarurwa, zvino tarira, bhiza
jena, newakange agere pamusoro paro anonzi Wakatendeka
neWechokwadi, uye pakururama anotonga nekurwa. **12** Zvino
meso ake akaita semurazvo wemoto; nepamusoro wake pane
korona zhinji, ane zita rakanyorwa risina munhu wakariziva
kunze kwake. **13** Zvino wakamonera nguvo yakanyikwa muropa;
uye zita rake rinonzi shoko raMwari. **14** Uye hondo dzaiva
kudenga dzakamutevera dzakatasva mabhizha machena,
dzakapfeka mucheka wakaisvonaka muchena wakashambidzika.
15 Zvino mumuromo make makabuda munondo unopinza,
kuti nawo arove marudzi; uye iye achaatonga netsvimbo
yedare; uye iye anotsika chisviniro chewaini chehasha uye
chekutsamwa kwaMwari Wemasimbaose. **16** Uye panguvo
nepachidzva chake pakange pakanyorwa zita rinoti: MAMBO

WEMADZIMAMBO NAISHE WEMADZISHE. **17** Zvino ndakaona
mutumwa umwe amire muzuva; akadanidzira nenzwi guru,
achiti kushiri dzese dzinobhururuka pakati pedenga: Uyai
muungane pamwe pachirairo chaMwari mukuru, **18** kuti
mudye nyama yemadzimambo, nenyama yevakuru vezvuru
zvemazana, nenyama yevanhu vane simba, nenyama yemabhiza
neyevatasvi vawo, nenyama yezvese, zvese yevakasununguka
neyevakasungwa, zvese yevadiki neyevakuru. **19** Zvino ndakaona
chikara, nemadzimambo enyika nehondo dzavo vakaungana
pamwe kuti vaite hondo newakange akatasva bhiza, uye
nehondo yake. **20** Zvino chikara chakabatwa, uye pamwe
nacho muporofita wenhema wakaita zviratidzo pamberi pacho,
zvaakanyengera nazvo vaya vakagamuchira mucherechedzo
wechikara, nevakanamata mufananidzo wacho. Ava vese
vakakandirwa vari vapenyu mudziva remoto unotsva nesarufa.
(Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442) **21** Uye vakasara vakaurawa nemunondo
wewakange akatasva bhizha, wakabuda mumuromo make;
neshiri dzese dzikagutiswa nenyama yavo.

20 Zvino ndakaona mutumwa achiburuka kubva kudenga,
ane kiyi yegomba risina chigadziko, neketani huru muruoko
rwake. **(Abyssos g12)** **2** Zvino akabata zibukanana, nyoka
yakare, ndiye Dhiabhorosi naSatani, akamusunga makore
churu, **3** ndokumukandira mugomba risina chigadziko,
ndokumupfigira, ndokuisa mucherechedzo pamusoro pake
kuti arege kuzonyengerazve marudzi, kusvikira makore churu
apera; zvino shure kweizvozvo anofanira kusunungurwa
chinguva chidiki. **(Abyssos g12)** **4** Zvino ndakaona zvigaro
zveushe, uye vakagara pamusoro pazvo, kutonga ndokupiwa
kwavari; ndikaona nemweya yevakange vagurwa misoro

nekuda kweuchapupu hwaJesu, uye nekuda kweshoko raMwari,
nevasina kunamata chikara kana mufananidzo wacho, kana
kugamuchira mucherechedzo pahuma yavo, neparuoko rwavo;
zvino vakararama vakabata ushe pamwe naKristu makore churu.
5 Asi vakasara vevakafa havana kuraramazve kusvikira makore
churu apera. Uku kumuka kwekutanga. **6** Wakaropafadzwa
uye mutsvene ane mugove pakumuka kwekutanga; pane ava
rufu rwechipiri harwuna simba; asi vachava vapristi vaMwari
nevaKristu, uye vachabata ushe pamwe naye makore churu.
7 Zvino panopera makore churu, Satani achasunungurwa
kubva mutirongo rake, **8** zvino uchabuda kutsausa marudzi
ari kumativi mana enyika, ivo Gogi naMagogi, avaunganidzire
hondo; uwandu hwavo hwakaita sejecha regungwa. **9** Vakakwira
pakufara kwenyika, vakakomba musasa wevatsvene neguta
rinodikanwa; moto ndokuburuka kubva kuna Mwari uchibva
kudenga ndokuvamedza. **10** Zvino dhiabhorosi wakavatsausa
akakandwa mudziva remoto nesarufa, pane chikara nemuporofita
wenhema, uye vacharwadziwa masikati neusiku kusvikira rinhi
narinhi. **(aiōn g165, Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442)** **11** Zvino ndakaona chigaro
cheushe chikuru chichena, newakange agere pamusoro pacho,
iye nyika nedenga zvakatiza pachiso chake, zvikasawanirwa
nzvimbo. **12** Uye ndakaona vakafa, vadiki nevakuru, vamire
pamberi paMwari, mabhuku ndokuzarurwa, nerimwe bhuku
rikazarurwa, rinova reupenyu; vakafa vakatongwa kubva pane
zvakange zvakanyorwa mumabhuku, zvichienderana nemabasa
avo. **13** Zvino gungwa rakapa vakafa vakange vari mariri;
nerufu negehena zvikapa vakafa vakange vari mazviri; umwe
neumwe akatongwa zvichienderana nemabasa avo. **(Hadēs
g86)** **14** Zvino rufu negehena zvakakandirwa mudziva remoto;

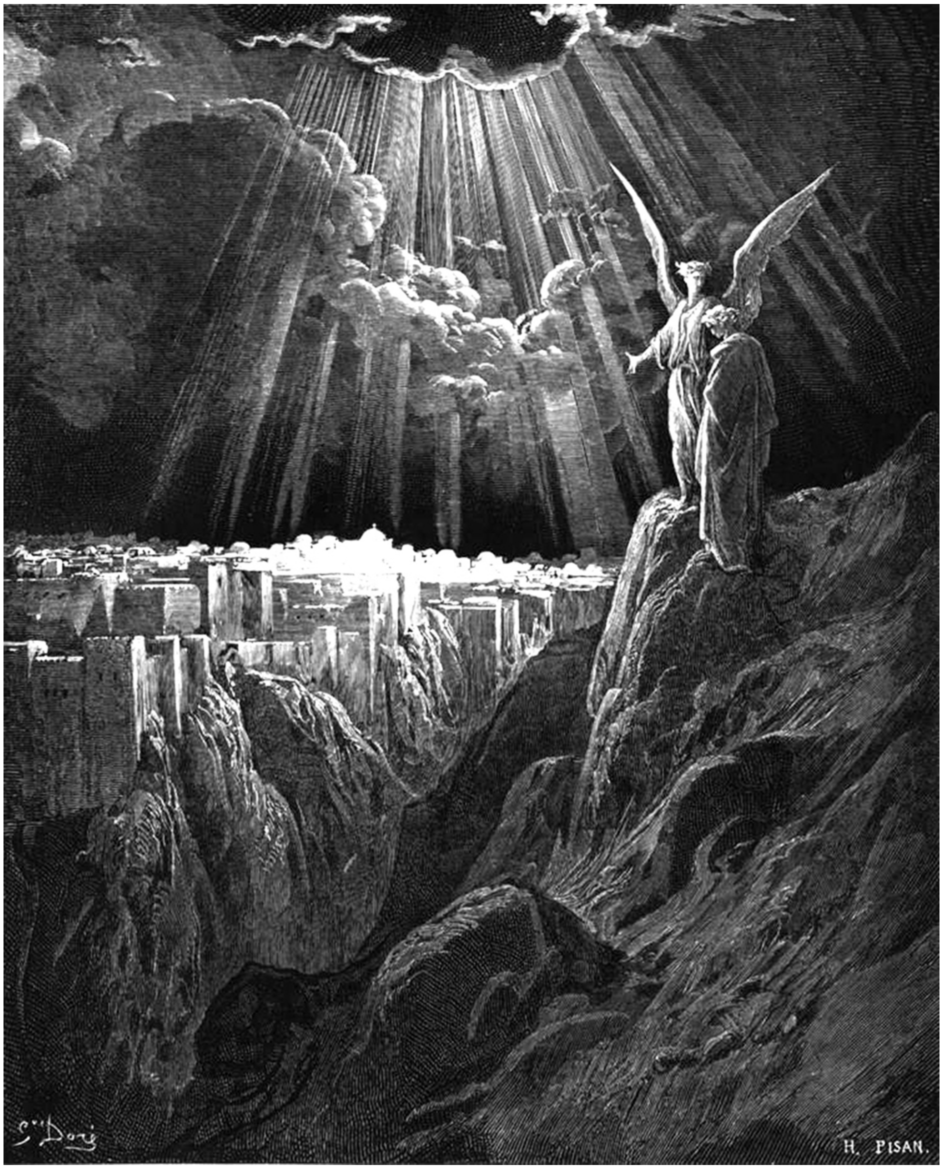
urwu rufu rwechipiri. **(Hadēs g86, Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442)** **15** Zvino
kana aripo asina kuwanikwa akanyorwa mubhuku reupenyu,
wakakandirwa mudziva remoto. **(Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442)**
21 Zvino ndakaona denga idzva nenyika itsva, nokuti denga
rekutanga nenyika yekutanga zvakange zvapfuura, uye gungwa
rakange risisipo. **2** Zvino ini Johwani ndakaona guta dzvene,
Jerusarema idzva, richiburuka kubva kuna Mwari kubva kudenga,
rakagadzirirwa semwenga wakashongedzerwa murume wake.
3 Zvino ndakanzwa inzwi guru kubva kudenga, richiti: Tarira,
tabhenakeri yaMwari iri pavanhu, iye achagara navo, uye
ivo vachava vanhu vake; naMwari amene achava navo, ari
Mwari wavo. **4** Zvino Mwari achapusika misodzi yese kubva
pameso avo, nerufu haruchazovipo, kana kushungurudzika,
kana kurira, kana kurwadziwa hakungachavipo; nokuti zvinhu
zvekutanga zvapfuura. **5** Zvino agere pachigaro cheushe
wakati: Tarira, ndinoita zvinhu zvese zvive zvitsva. Ndokuti
kwandiri: Nyora; nokuti mashoko awa ndeechokwadi uye
akatendeka. **6** Zvino akati kwandiri: Zvaitika. Ndini Arifa
naOmega, Kutanga neKupedzisira. Ini ndichapa kuna iye ane
nyota zvinobva pachitubu chemvura yeupenyu pachena. **7**
Anokunda achagara nhaka yezvinhu zvese; uye ndichava Mwari
wake, naiye achava mwanakomana wangu. **8** Asi vanotya,
nevasingatendi, nevanyangadzi, nemhondi, nemhombwe,
nevaroyi, nevanonamata zvifananidzo, nevese varevi venhema,
vachava nemugove wavo mudziva rinopfuta nemoto nesarufa;
rwunova rufu rwechipiri. **(Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442)** **9** Zvino kwakauya
kwandiri umwe wevatumwa vanomwe vakange vane ndiro
nomwe dzizere nematambudziko manomwe ekupedzisira,
akataura neni, achiti: Uya pano ndigokuratidza mwenga, mukadzi

weGwayana. 10 Zvino wakanditakurira muMweya kugomo
guru uye refu, akandiratidza guta guru, Jerusarema dzvene,
richiburuka kubva kudenga kubva kuna Mwari, 11 rine kubwinya
kwaMwari; uye chiedza charo chakaita sebwe rinokoshesesa,
sebwe rejasipisi, rinonjenjemera sekrisitaro; 12 uye rakange
rine rusvingo rukuru uye rurefu, rine masuwo gumi nemaviri,
nevatumwa gumi nevaviri pamusuwo, nemazita akanyorwa
pamusoro, ari emarudzi gumi nemaviri evana vaIsraeri. 13
Kumabvazuva masuwo matatu; kumaodzanyemba masuwo
matatu; kuchamhembe masuwo matatu; nekumavirira masuwo
matatu; 14 zvino rusvingo rweguta rwakange rwune nheyo
gumi nembiri, nepadziri mazita evaapositori gumi nevaviri
veGwayana. 15 Zvino wakataura neni wakange ane rutsanga
rwegoridhe, kuti ayere guta, namasuwo aro, nerusingo rwaro.
16 Zvino guta rakange rakamiswa rakaenzana mativi mana,
nekureba kwaro kwakakura kudai sekufara; ndokuyera guta
nerutsanga, rikasvika pamastadhia zvuru gumi nezviviri; kureba
nekufara nekukwirira kwaro zvakaenzana. 17 Zvino wakayera
rusvingo rwaro, mbimbi zana nemakumi mana nemana, chiyero
chemunhu, chinova chemutumwa. 18 Uye maiva nechivakwa
cherusvingo rwaro, jasipisi, uye guta riri goridhe rakakwana,
rakafanana negirazi rakachenesesa. 19 Nenheyo dzerusvingo
rweguta dzakashongedzwa nebwe rimwe nerimwe rinokosha.
Nheyo yekutanga ijasipisi, yepiri isafiri, yetatu ikarikidhoni,
yechina iemaradhi, 20 yeshanu isaridhonikisi, yetanhatu isaridhio,
yechinomwe ikrisoriti, yerusere bheriri, yepfumbamwe topasi,
yegumi kirisopirasi, yegumi neimwe hiasindi, yegumi nembiri
ametesiti. 21 Zvino masuwo gumi nemaviri maparera gumi
nemaviri; rimwe nerimwe remasuwo rakange riri reparera rimwe;

uye nzira yemuguta igoridhe rakakwana segirazi rinonjenjemera.
22 Zvino handina kuona tembere mukati marwo, nokuti Ishe
Mwari Wemasimbaose itembere yarwo, neGwayana. 23 Zvino
guta harishaiwi zuva kana mwedzi kuvhenekera mariri; nokuti
kubwinya kwaMwari kunorivhenekera, nemwenje waro iGwayana;
24 zvino marudzi evanoponeswa achafamba muchiedza charo,
nemadzimambo enyika achauisa kubwinya nerukudzo rwawo
mariri. 25 Zvino masuwo aro haangatongopfigwi masikati,
nokuti usiku hahuchazovipo. 26 Uye vachauisa kubwinya
nerukudzo rwendudzi mariri. 27 Uye hamungatongopindi chero
chinhu chinosvibisa mariri, uye chinosemesa, uye nhema; asi
vakanyorwa mubhuku reupenyu reGwayana.
22 Zvino wakandiratidza rwizi rwemvura yeupenyu rwakachena,
yakapenya sekrisitaro, ichibuda pachigaro cheushe chaMwari,
necheGwayana. 2 Pakati penzira yaro uye kurutivi urwu
neurwu rwerwizi kune muti weupenyu unoita zvibereko gumi
nezviviri, uchibereka zvibereko zvawo mwedzi umwe neumwe;
nemashizha emuti aiva ekuporesa ndudzi. 3 Zvino hakuchavizve
nekutuka kwese; asi chigaro cheushe chaMwari necheGwayana
zvichava mariri; uye varanda vake vachamushumira, 4 zvino
vachaona chiso chake; nezita rake richava pahuma dzavo.
5 Zvino usiku hahuchazovipo ipapo, uye havatsvaki mwenje
kana chiedza chezuva, nokuti Ishe Mwari anovapa chiedza;
uye vachatonga kusvikira rinhi narinhi. **(aiōn g165)** 6 Zvino akati
kwandiri: Mashoko awa akatendeka uye ndeechokwadi; uye
Ishe, Mwari wevaporofita vatsvene, wakatuma mutumwa wake
kuti aratidze kuvaranda vake zvinhu zvinofanira kukurumidza
kuitika. 7 Tarira, ndinokurumidza kuuya. Wakaropafadzwa
anochengeta mashoko echiporofita chebhuku iri. 8 Zvino ini

Johwani, ndini ndakaona zvinhu izvi uye ndakanzwa. Zvino
ndakati ndanzwa nekuona, ndakawira pasi kuti ndinamate
pamberi petsoka dzemutumwa wakandiratidza zvinhu izvi.
9 Zvino akati kwandiri: Rega kudaro; nokuti ndiri muranda
pamwe newe, newehama dzako vaporofita, newevanochengeta
mashoko ebhuku iri; namata Mwari. 10 Zvino akati kwandiri:
Usavharira nemucherechedzo mashoko echiporofita chebhuku
iri, nokuti nguva yava pedo. 11 Anoita zvisakarurama ngaagare
achiita zvisakarurama; neane tsvina ngaagare ane tsvina;
newakarurama ngaagare achiruramiswa; mutsvenewo ngaagare
achiitwa mutsvene. 12 Zvino tarira, ndinouya nekukurumidza; uye
mubairo wangu uneni, kuti ndiripire umwe neumwe sezvichava
mabasa ake. 13 Ini ndiri Arifa naOmega, Kutanga neKupedzisira,
Wekutanga neWekupedzisira. 14 Vakaropafadzwa vanoita
mirairo yake, kuti vave nekodzero yemuti weupenyu, vagopinda
nepamasuwo muguta. 15 Asi kunze kune imbwa, nevaroyi,
nemhombwe, nemhondi, nevanamati vezvifananidzo, nevese
vanoda nhema vachidziita. 16 Ini Jesu ndakatuma mutumwa
wangu kukupupurirai zvinhu izvozvi pamakereke. Ini ndiri
mudzi nechizvarwa chaDhavhidhi, nyeredzi inopenya uye
yemangwanani. 17 Zvino Mweya nemwenga vanoti: Uya!
Naiye anonzwa ngaati: Uya! Uye ane nyota ngaauye; neanoda
ngaatore mvura yeupenyu pachena. 18 Nokuti ndinopupura
kune wese anonzwa mashoko echiporofita chebhuku iri, ndichiti:
Kana munhu akawedzera pazvinhu izvi, Mwari achawedzera
kwaari matambudziko akanyorwa mubhuku iri; 19 uye kana
munhu akabvisa pamashoko ebhuku rechiporofita ichi, Mwari
achabvisa mugove wake pabhuku reupenyu, nepaguta dzvene,
nezvinhu zvakanyorwa mubhuku iri. 20 Anopupura zvinhu izvi

anoti: Hongu, ndinouya nekukurumidza. Ameni. Hongu uyai,
Ishe Jesu. **21** Nyasha dzaIshe wedu Jesu Kristu ngadzive nemwi
mese. Ameni.



Zvino ini Johwani ndakaona guta dzvene, Jerusarema idzva, richiburuka kubva kuna Mwari kubva kudenga, rakagadzirirwa semwenga wakashongedzerwa murume wake. Zvino ndakanzwa inzwi guru kubva kudenga, richiti: Tarira, tabhenakeri yaMwari iri pavanhu, iye achagara navo, uye ivo vachava vanhu vake; naMwari amene achava navo, ari Mwari wavo.

Zvakazarurwa 21:2-3

Chinyorwa Chevaverengi

chiShona at AionianBible.org/Readers-Guide

The Aionian Bible republishes public domain and Creative Common Bible texts that are 100% free to copy and print. The original translation is unaltered and notes are added to help your study. The notes show the location of eleven special Greek and Hebrew Aionian Glossary words to help us better understand God's love for individuals and for all mankind, and the nature of afterlife destinies.

Who has the authority to interpret the Bible and examine the underlying Hebrew and Greek words? That is a good question! We read in 1 John 2:27, *"As for you, the anointing which you received from him remains in you, and you do not need for anyone to teach you. But as his anointing teaches you concerning all things, and is true, and is no lie, and even as it taught you, you remain in him."* Every Christian is qualified to interpret the Bible! Now that does not mean we will all agree. Each of us is still growing in our understanding of the truth. However, it does mean that there is no infallible human or tradition to answer all our questions. Instead the Holy Spirit helps each of us to know the truth and grow closer to God and each other.

The Bible is a library with 66 books in the Protestant Canon. The best way to learn God's word is to read entire books. Read the book of Genesis. Read the book of John. Read the entire Bible library. Topical studies and cross-referencing can be good. However, the safest way to understand context and meaning is to read whole Bible books. Chapter and verse numbers were added for convenience in the 16th century, but unfortunately they can cause the Bible to seem like an encyclopedia. The Aionian Bible is formatted with simple verse numbering, minimal notes, and no cross-referencing in order to encourage the reading of Bible books.

Bible reading must also begin with prayer. Any Christian is qualified to interpret the Bible with God's help. However, this freedom is also a responsibility because without the Holy Spirit we cannot interpret accurately. We read in 1 Corinthians 2:13-14, *"And we speak of these things, not with words taught by human wisdom, but with those taught by the Spirit, comparing spiritual things with spiritual things. Now the natural person does not receive the things of the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him, and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually discerned."* So we cannot understand in our natural self, but we can with God's help through prayer.

The Holy Spirit is the best writer and he uses literary devices such as introductions, conclusions, paragraphs, and metaphors. He also writes various genres including historical narrative, prose, and poetry. So Bible study must spiritually discern and understand literature. Pray, read, observe, interpret, and apply. Finally, *"Do your best to present yourself approved by God, a worker who does not need to be ashamed, properly handling the word of truth."* 2 Timothy 2:15. *"God has granted to us his precious and exceedingly great promises; that through these you may become partakers of the divine nature, having escaped from the corruption that is in the world by lust. Yes, and for this very cause adding on your part all diligence, in your faith supply moral excellence; and in moral excellence, knowledge; and in knowledge, self-control; and in self-control patience; and in patience godliness; and in godliness brotherly affection; and in brotherly affection, love. For if these things are yours and abound, they make you to be not idle nor unfruitful to the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ,"* 2 Peter 1:4-8.

Glossary

chiShona at AionianBible.org/Glossary

The Aionian Bible un-translates and instead transliterates eleven special words to help us better understand the extent of God's love for individuals and all mankind, and the nature of afterlife destinies. The original translation is unaltered and a note is added to 64 Old Testament and 200 New Testament verses. Compare the meanings below to the Strong's Concordance and Glossary definitions.

Abyssos g12
Greek: proper noun, place
Usage: 9 times in 3 books, 6 chapters, and 9 verses
Meaning:
Temporary prison for special fallen angels such as Apollyon, the Beast, and Satan.

aïdios g126
Greek: adjective
Usage: 2 times in Romans 1:20 and Jude 6
Meaning:
Lasting, enduring forever, eternal.

aiōn g165
Greek: noun
Usage: 127 times in 22 books, 75 chapters, and 102 verses
Meaning:
A lifetime or time period with a beginning and end, an era, an age, the completion of which is beyond human perception, but known only to God the creator of the aiōns, Hebrews 1:2. Never meaning simple endless or infinite chronological time in Greek usage. Read Dr. Heleen Keizer and Ramelli and Konstan for proofs.

aiōnios g166
Greek: adjective
Usage: 71 times in 19 books, 44 chapters, and 69 verses
Meaning:
From start to finish, pertaining to the age, lifetime, entirety, complete, or even consummate. Never meaning simple endless or infinite chronological time in Koine Greek usage. Read Dr. Heleen Keizer and Ramelli and Konstan for proofs.

eleēsē g1653
Greek: verb, aorist tense, active voice, subjunctive mood, 3rd person singular
Usage: 1 time in this conjugation, Romans 11:32
Meaning:
To have pity on, to show mercy. Typically, the subjunctive mood indicates possiblity, not certainty. However, a subjunctive in a purpose clause is a resulting action as certain as the causal action. The subjunctive in a purpose clause functions as an indicative, not an optative. Thus, the grand conclusion of grace theology in Romans 11:32 must be clarified. God's mercy on all is not a possibility, but a certainty. See ntgreek.org.

Geenna g1067
Greek: proper noun, place
Usage: 12 times in 4 books, 7 chapters, and 12 verses
Meaning:
Valley of Hinnom, Jerusalem's trash dump, a place of ruin, destruction, and judgment in this life, or the next, though not eternal to Jesus' audience.

Hadēs g86
Greek: proper noun, place
Usage: 11 times in 5 books, 9 chapters, and 11 verses
Meaning:
Synonomous with Sheol, though in New Testament usage Hades is the temporal place of punishment for deceased unbelieving mankind, distinct from Paradise for deceased believers.

Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442
Greek: proper noun, place
Usage: Phrase 5 times in the New Testament
Meaning:
Lake of Fire, final punishment for those not named in the Book of Life, prepared for the Devil and his angels, Matthew 25:41.

Sheol h7585
Hebrew: proper noun, place
Usage: 66 times in 17 books, 50 chapters, and 64 verses
Meaning:
The grave or temporal afterlife world of both the righteous and unrighteous, believing and unbelieving, until the general resurrection.

Tartaroō g5020
Greek: proper noun, place
Usage: 1 time in 2 Peter 2:4
Meaning:
Temporary prison for particular fallen angels awaiting final judgment.

Glossary +

AionianBible.org/Bibles/Shona---Shona-Bible/Noted

Glossary references are below. Strong's Hebrew and Greek number notes are added to 64 Old Testament and 200 New Testament verses. Questioned verse translations do not contain Aionian Glossary words and may wrongly imply *eternal* or *Hell*. * The note placement is skipped or adjusted for verses with non-standard numbering.

Abyssos

Ruka 8:31
VaRoma 10:7
Zvakazarurwa 9:1
Zvakazarurwa 9:2
Zvakazarurwa 9:11
Zvakazarurwa 11:7
Zvakazarurwa 17:8
Zvakazarurwa 20:1
Zvakazarurwa 20:3

aïdios

VaRoma 1:20
Judha 1:6

aiōn

Mateo 12:32
Mateo 13:22
Mateo 13:39
Mateo 13:40
Mateo 13:49
Mateo 21:19
Mateo 24:3
Mateo 28:20
Mako 3:29
Mako 4:19
Mako 10:30
Mako 11:14
Ruka 1:33
Ruka 1:55
Ruka 1:70
Ruka 16:8
Ruka 18:30
Ruka 20:34
Ruka 20:35
Johani 4:14
Johani 6:51
Johani 6:58
Johani 8:35
Johani 8:51
Johani 8:52
Johani 9:32
Johani 10:28
Johani 11:26
Johani 12:34
Johani 13:8
Johani 14:16
Mabasa 3:21
Mabasa 15:18
VaRoma 1:25
VaRoma 9:5
VaRoma 11:36
VaRoma 12:2
VaRoma 16:27
1 VaKorinde 1:20
1 VaKorinde 2:6
1 VaKorinde 2:7
1 VaKorinde 2:8
1 VaKorinde 3:18
1 VaKorinde 8:13
1 VaKorinde 10:11
2 VaKorinde 4:4
2 VaKorinde 9:9
2 VaKorinde 11:31
VaGaratia 1:4
VaGaratia 1:5
VaEfeso 1:21
VaEfeso 2:2
VaEfeso 2:7
VaEfeso 3:9
VaEfeso 3:11
VaEfeso 3:21
VaEfeso 6:12
VaFiripi 4:20
VaKorose 1:26
1 Timoti 1:17
1 Timoti 6:17
2 Timoti 4:10
2 Timoti 4:18
Tito 2:12
VaHebheru 1:2
VaHebheru 1:8
VaHebheru 5:6
VaHebheru 6:5
VaHebheru 6:20
VaHebheru 7:17
VaHebheru 7:21
VaHebheru 7:24
VaHebheru 7:28
VaHebheru 9:26
VaHebheru 11:3
VaHebheru 13:8
VaHebheru 13:21
1 Petro 1:23
1 Petro 1:25
1 Petro 4:11
1 Petro 5:11
2 Petro 3:18
1 Johani 2:17
2 Johani 1:2
Judha 1:13
Judha 1:25
Zvakazarurwa 1:6
Zvakazarurwa 1:18
Zvakazarurwa 4:9
Zvakazarurwa 4:10
Zvakazarurwa 5:13
Zvakazarurwa 7:12
Zvakazarurwa 10:6
Zvakazarurwa 11:15
Zvakazarurwa 14:11
Zvakazarurwa 15:7
Zvakazarurwa 19:3
Zvakazarurwa 20:10
Zvakazarurwa 22:5

aiōnios

Mateo 18:8
Mateo 19:16
Mateo 19:29
Mateo 25:41
Mateo 25:46
Mako 3:29
Mako 10:17
Mako 10:30
Ruka 10:25
Ruka 16:9
Ruka 18:18
Ruka 18:30
Johani 3:15
Johani 3:16
Johani 3:36
Johani 4:14
Johani 4:36
Johani 5:24
Johani 5:39
Johani 6:27
Johani 6:40
Johani 6:47
Johani 6:54
Johani 6:68

Johani 10:28
Johani 12:25
Johani 12:50
Johani 17:2
Johani 17:3
Mabasa 13:46
Mabasa 13:48
VaRoma 2:7
VaRoma 5:21
VaRoma 6:22
VaRoma 6:23
VaRoma 16:25
VaRoma 16:26
2 VaKorinde 4:17
2 VaKorinde 4:18
2 VaKorinde 5:1
VaGaratia 6:8
2 VaTesaronika 1:9
2 VaTesaronika 2:16
1 Timoti 1:16
1 Timoti 6:12
1 Timoti 6:16
2 Timoti 1:9
2 Timoti 2:10
Tito 1:2
Tito 3:7
Firimoni 1:15
VaHebheru 5:9
VaHebheru 6:2
VaHebheru 9:12
VaHebheru 9:14
VaHebheru 9:15
VaHebheru 13:20
1 Petro 5:10
2 Petro 1:11
1 Johani 1:2
1 Johani 2:25
1 Johani 3:15
1 Johani 5:11
1 Johani 5:13
1 Johani 5:20
Judha 1:7
Judha 1:21
Zvakazarurwa 14:6

eleēsē

VaRoma 11:32

Geenna

Mateo 5:22
Mateo 5:29
Mateo 5:30
Mateo 10:28
Mateo 18:9
Mateo 23:15
Mateo 23:33
Mako 9:43
Mako 9:45
Mako 9:47
Ruka 12:5
Jakobho 3:6

Hadēs

Mateo 11:23
Mateo 16:18
Ruka 10:15
Ruka 16:23
Mabasa 2:27
Mabasa 2:31
1 VaKorinde 15:55
Zvakazarurwa 1:18
Zvakazarurwa 6:8
Zvakazarurwa 20:13
Zvakazarurwa 20:14

Limnē Pyr

Zvakazarurwa 19:20
Zvakazarurwa 20:10
Zvakazarurwa 20:14
Zvakazarurwa 20:15
Zvakazarurwa 21:8

Sheol

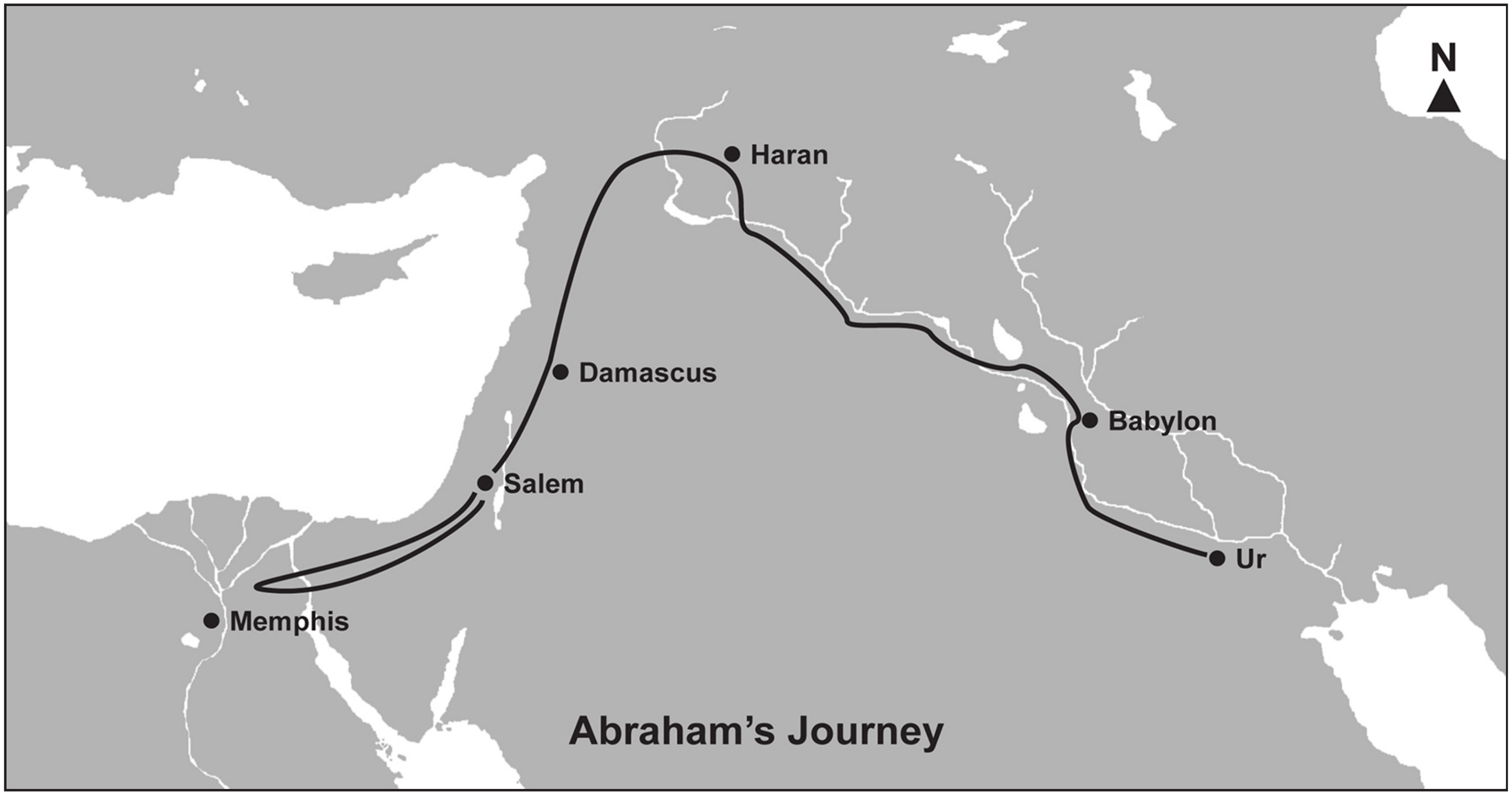
Genesisi 37:35
Genesisi 42:38
Genesisi 44:29
Genesisi 44:31
Numeri 16:30
Numeri 16:33
Dhuteronomi 32:22
1 Samueri 2:6
2 Samueri 22:6
1 Madzimambo 2:6
1 Madzimambo 2:9
Jobho 7:9
Jobho 11:8
Jobho 14:13
Jobho 17:13
Jobho 17:16
Jobho 21:13
Jobho 24:19
Jobho 26:6
Mapisarema 6:5
Mapisarema 9:17
Mapisarema 16:10
Mapisarema 18:5
Mapisarema 30:3
Mapisarema 31:17
Mapisarema 49:14
Mapisarema 49:15
Mapisarema 55:15
Mapisarema 86:13
Mapisarema 88:3
Mapisarema 89:48
Mapisarema 116:3
Mapisarema 139:8
Mapisarema 141:7
Zvirevo 1:12
Zvirevo 5:5
Zvirevo 7:27
Zvirevo 9:18
Zvirevo 15:11
Zvirevo 15:24
Zvirevo 23:14
Zvirevo 27:20
Zvirevo 30:16
Muparidzi 9:10
Rwiyo Rukuru rwaSoromoni 8:6
Isaya 5:14
Isaya 7:11
Isaya 14:9
Isaya 14:11
Isaya 14:15
Isaya 28:15
Isaya 28:18
Isaya 38:10
Isaya 38:18
Isaya 57:9
Ezekieri 31:15
Ezekieri 31:16
Ezekieri 31:17
Ezekieri 32:21
Ezekieri 32:27
Hosea 13:14
Amosi 9:2
Jona 2:2
Habhakuki 2:5

Tartaroō

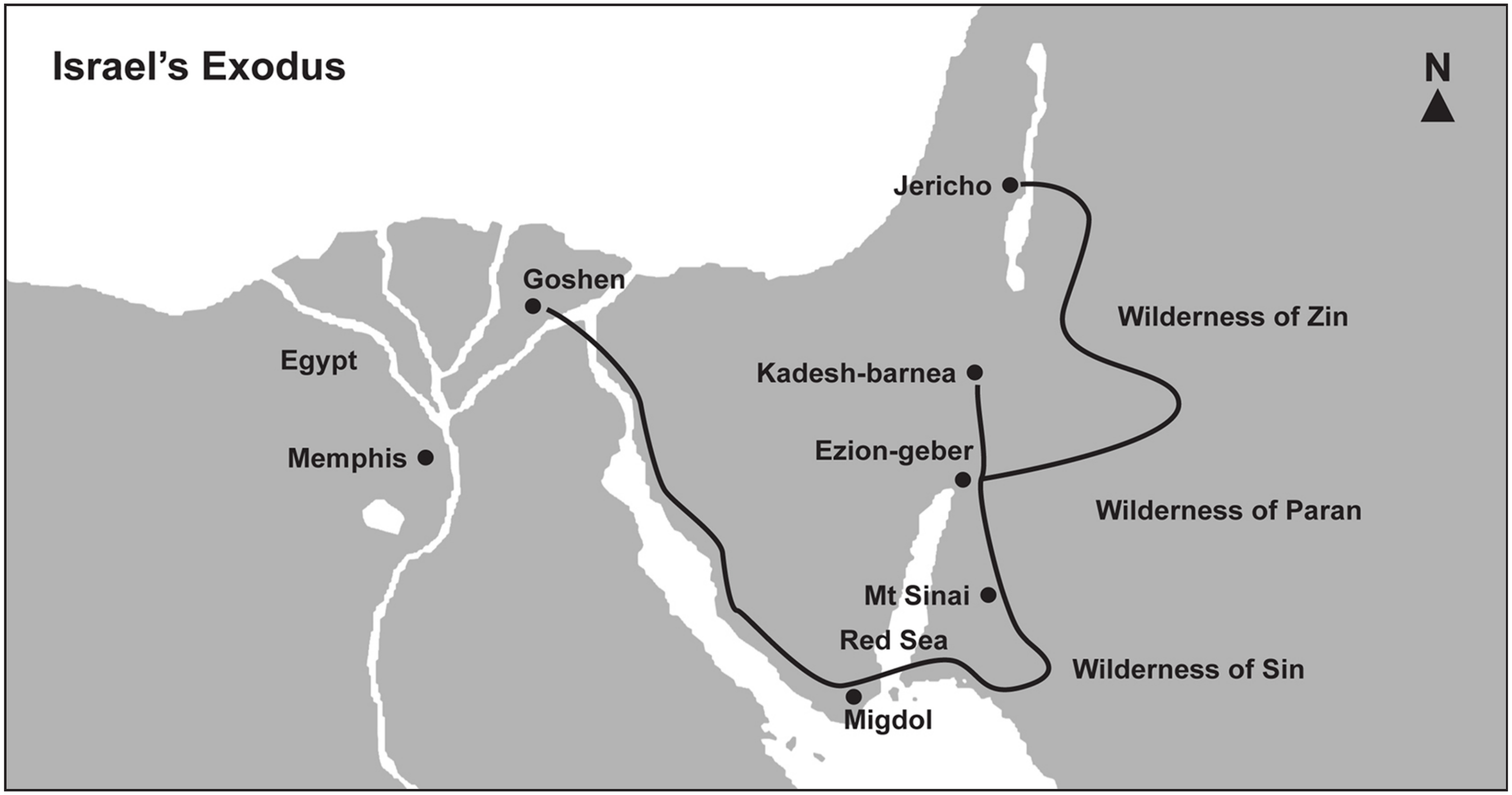
2 Petro 2:4

Questioned

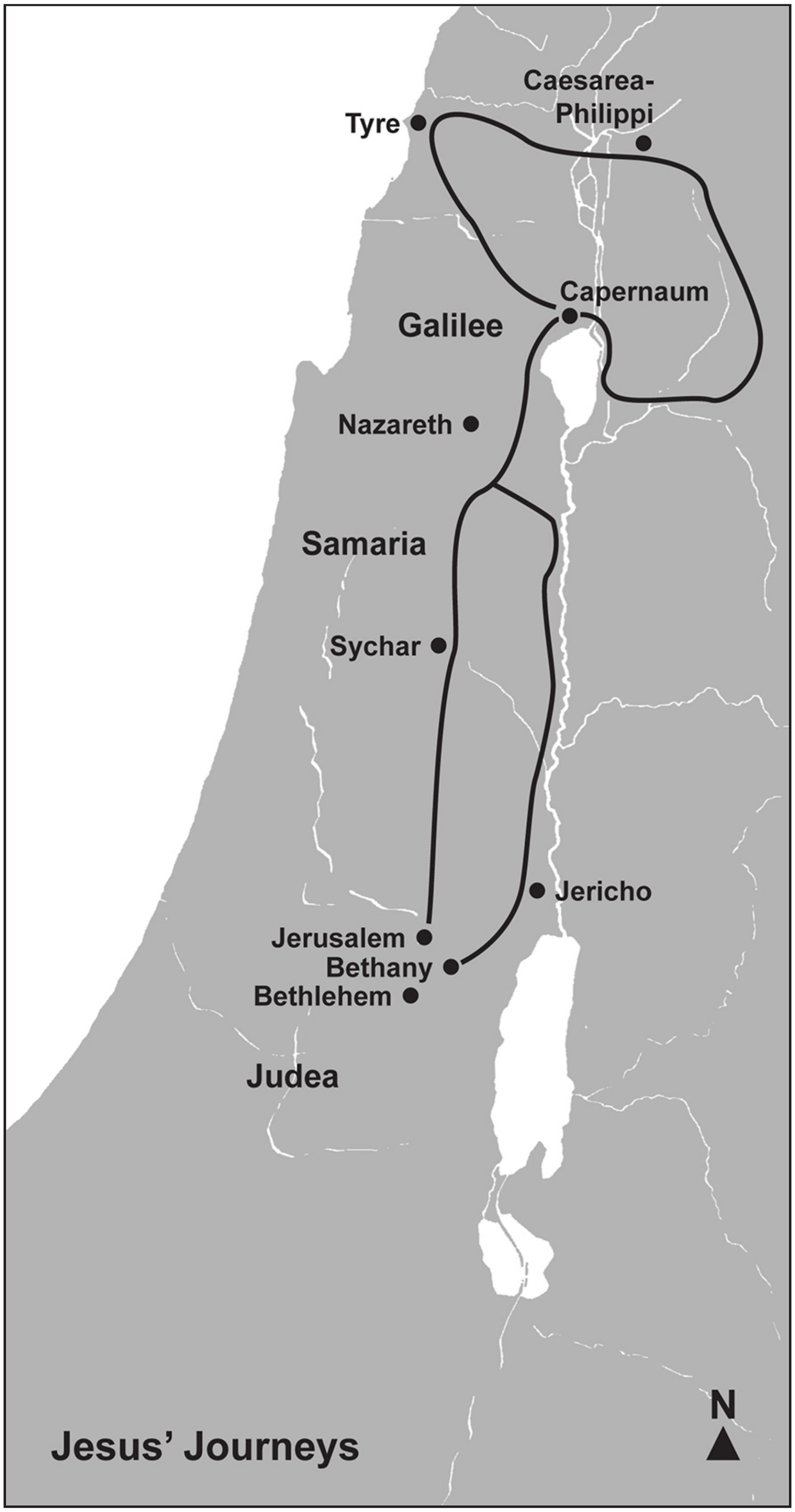
2 Petro 2:17



Nerutendo Abhurahama wakateerera adanwa kuti abude aende kunzvimbo yaakanzi achazoigamuchira ive nhaka, ndokubuda, asingazivi kwaanoenda. - VaHebheru 11:8



Zvino Farao akati aregedza vanhu kuti vaende, Mwari haana kuvafambisa nenzira yapanyika yavaFirisitia, kunyange yaiva pedyo, nokuti Mwari akati, "Zvimwe vanhu vangazvidemba, kana vachiona kurwa, vakadzokera Ijipiti;" - Ekisodho 13:17



Nokuti kunyange Mwanakomana wemunhu haana kuuya kuzoshumirwa, asi kushumira, nekupa upenyu hwake ruve rudzikunuro rwevazhinji. - Mako 10:45

Pauro, muranda waJesu Kristu, wakadanwa kuva muapositori, atsaurirwa evhangeri yaMwari, - VaRoma 1:1

Creation 4004 B.C.

Adam and Eve created	4004
Tubal-cain forges metal	3300
Enoch walks with God	3017
Methuselah dies at age 969	2349
God floods the Earth	2349
Tower of Babel thwarted	2247
Abraham sojourns to Canaan	1922
Jacob moves to Egypt	1706
Moses leads Exodus from Egypt	1491
Gideon judges Israel	1245
Ruth embraces the God of Israel	1168
David installed as King	1055
King Solomon builds the Temple	1018
Elijah defeats Baal's prophets	896
Jonah preaches to Nineveh	800
Assyrians conquer Israelites	721
King Josiah reforms Judah	630
Babylonians capture Judah	605
Persians conquer Babylonians	539
Cyrus frees Jews, rebuilds Temple	537
Nehemiah rebuilds the wall	454
Malachi prophecies the Messiah	416
Greeks conquer Persians	331
Seleucids conquer Greeks	312
Hebrew Bible translated to Greek	250
Maccabees defeat Seleucids	165
Romans subject Judea	63
Herod the Great rules Judea	37

(The Annals of the World, James Uusher)

Jesus Christ born 4 B.C.

New Heavens and Earth

	Christ returns for his people
1956	Jim Elliot martyrd in Ecuador
1830	John Williams reaches Polynesia
1731	Zinzendorf leads Moravian mission
1614	Japanese kill 40,000 Christians
1572	Jesuits reach Mexico
1517	Martin Luther leads Reformation
1455	Gutenberg prints first Bible
1323	Franciscans reach Sumatra
1276	Ramon Llull trains missionaries
1100	Crusades tarnish the church
1054	The Great Schism
997	Adalbert marytyrd in Prussia
864	Bulgarian Prince Boris converts
716	Boniface reaches Germany
635	Alopen reaches China
569	Longinus reaches Alodia / Sudan
432	Saint Patrick reaches Ireland
397	Carthage ratifies Bible Canon
341	Ulfilas reaches Goth / Romania
325	Niceae proclaims God is Trinity
250	Denis reaches Paris, France
197	Tertullian writes Christian literature
70	Titus destroys the Jewish Temple
61	Paul imprisoned in Rome, Italy
52	Thomas reaches Malabar, India
39	Peter reaches Gentile Cornelius
33	Holy Spirit empowers the Church

(Wikipedia, Timeline of Christian missions)

Resurrected 33 A.D.

<table>
<tr><td colspan="3">What are we? ▶</td><td colspan="2">Genesis 1:26 - 2:3</td><td colspan="5">Mankind is created in God’s image, male and female He created us</td></tr>
<tr><td colspan="3">How are we sinful? ▶</td><td colspan="2">Romans 5:12-19</td><td colspan="5">Sin entered the world through Adam and then death through sin</td></tr>
<tr><td colspan="3" rowspan="3">Where are we? ◀</td><td colspan="7">When are we? ▼</td></tr>
<tr><td colspan="2">Innocence</td><td colspan="4">Fallen</td><td>Glory</td></tr>
<tr><td>Eternity
Past</td><td>Creation
4004 B.C.</td><td>Fall to sin
No Law</td><td>Moses’ Law
1500 B.C.</td><td>Christ
33 A.D.</td><td>Church Age
Kingdom Age</td><td>New Heavens
and Earth</td></tr>
<tr><td rowspan="12">▶
Who
are
we?</td><td rowspan="3">God</td><td>Father</td><td rowspan="3">John 10:30

God’s
perfect
fellowship</td><td rowspan="7">Genesis 1:31

God’s
perfect
fellowship
with
Adam
in The
Garden
of Eden</td><td colspan="4">1 Timothy 6:16
Living in unapproachable light</td><td rowspan="7">Acts 3:21
Philippians 2:11
Revelation 20:3

God’s
perfectly
restored
fellowship
with all
Mankind
praising
Christ
as Lord
in the
Holy
City</td></tr>
<tr><td>Son</td><td colspan="2">John 8:58
Pre-incarnate</td><td>John 1:14
Incarnate</td><td>Luke 23:43
Paradise</td></tr>
<tr><td>Holy Spirit</td><td colspan="2">Psalm 139:7
Everywhere</td><td colspan="2">John 14:17
Living in believers</td></tr>
<tr><td rowspan="3">Mankind</td><td>Living</td><td rowspan="9">Genesis 1:1

No Creation
No people</td><td colspan="4">Ephesians 2:1-5
Serving the Savior or Satan on Earth</td></tr>
<tr><td>Deceased
believing</td><td colspan="4">Luke 16:22
Blessed in Paradise</td></tr>
<tr><td>Deceased
unbelieving</td><td colspan="4">Luke 16:23, Revelation 20:5,13
Punished in Hades until the final judgment</td></tr>
<tr><td rowspan="6">Angels</td><td>Holy</td><td colspan="4">Hebrews 1:14
Serving mankind at God’s command</td></tr>
<tr><td>Imprisoned</td><td rowspan="5">Genesis 1:31

No Fall
No unholy Angels</td><td colspan="4">2 Peter 2:4, Jude 6
Imprisoned in Tartarus</td><td rowspan="5">Matthew 25:41
Revelation 20:10

Lake of Fire
prepared
for the
Devil
and his
Angels</td></tr>
<tr><td>Fugitive</td><td colspan="3" rowspan="4">1 Peter 5:8, Revelation 12:10

Rebelling against Christ
Accusing mankind</td><td>Revelation 20:13
Thalaasa</td></tr>
<tr><td>First
Beast</td><td rowspan="2">Revelation 19:20
Lake of Fire</td></tr>
<tr><td>False
Prophet</td></tr>
<tr><td>Satan</td><td>Revelation 20:2
Abyss</td></tr>
<tr><td colspan="3">Why are we? ▶</td><td colspan="2">Romans 11:25-36, Ephesian 2:7</td><td colspan="5">For God has bound all over to disobedience in order to show mercy to all</td></tr>
</table>

Destiny

chiShona at AionianBible.org/Destiny

The Aionian Bible shows the location of eleven special Greek and Hebrew Aionian Glossary words to help us better understand God's love for individuals and for all mankind, and the nature of after-life destinies. The underlying Hebrew and Greek words typically translated as *Hell* show us that there are not just two after-life destinies, Heaven or Hell. Instead, there are a number of different locations, each with different purposes, different durations, and different inhabitants. Locations include 1) Old Testament *Sheol* and New Testament *Hadēs*, 2) *Geenna*, 3) *Tartaroō*, 4) *Abyssos*, 5) *Limnē Pyr*, 6) *Paradise*, 7) *The New Heaven*, and 8) *The New Earth*. So there is reason to review our conclusions about the destinies of redeemed mankind and fallen angels.

The key observation is that fallen angels will be present at the final judgment, 2 Peter 2:4 and Jude 6. Traditionally, we understand the separation of the Sheep and the Goats at the final judgment to divide believing from unbelieving mankind, Matthew 25:31-46 and Revelation 20:11-15. However, the presence of fallen angels alternatively suggests that Jesus is separating redeemed mankind from the fallen angels. We do know that Jesus is the helper of mankind and not the helper of the Devil, Hebrews 2. We also know that Jesus has atoned for the sins of all mankind, both believer and unbeliever alike, 1 John 2:1-2. Deceased believers are rewarded in Paradise, Luke 23:43, while unbelievers are punished in Hades as the story of Lazarus makes plain, Luke 16:19-31. Yet less commonly known, the punishment of this selfish man and all unbelievers is before the final judgment, is temporal, and is punctuated when Hades is evacuated, Revelation 20:13. So is there hope beyond Hades for unbelieving mankind? Jesus promised, *"the gates of Hades will not prevail,"* Matthew 16:18. Paul asks, *"Hades where is your victory?"* 1 Corinthians 15:55. John wrote, *"Hades gives up,"* Revelation 20:13.

Jesus comforts us saying, *"Do not be afraid,"* because he holds the keys to *unlock* death and Hades, Revelation 1:18. Yet too often our *Good News* sounds like a warning to *"be afraid"* because Jesus holds the keys to *lock* Hades! Wow, we have it backwards! Hades will be evacuated! And to guarrantee hope, once emptied, Hades is thrown into the Lake of Fire, never needed again, Revelation 20:14.

Finally, we read that anyone whose name is not written in the Book of Life is thrown into the Lake of Fire, the second death, with no exit ever mentioned or promised, Revelation 21:1-8. So are those evacuated from Hades then, *"out of the frying pan, into the fire?"* Certainly, the Lake of Fire is the destiny of the Goats. But, do not be afraid. Instead, read the Bible's explicit mention of the purpose of the Lake of Fire and the identity of the Goats, *"Then he will say also to those on the left hand, 'Depart from me, you cursed, into the consummate fire which is prepared for... the devil and his angels,'"* Matthew 25:41. Bad news for the Devil. Good news for all mankind!

Faith is not a pen to write your own name in the Book of Life. Instead, faith is the glasses to see that the love of Christ for all mankind has already written our names in Heaven. Jesus said, *"You did not choose me, but I chose you," John 15:16*. Though unbelievers will suffer regrettable punishment in Hades, redeemed mankind will never enter the Lake of Fire, prepared for the devil and his angels. And as God promised, all mankind will worship Christ together forever, Philippians 2:9-11.

Endai naizvozvo muite marudzi ese vadzidzi, muchivabhabhatidza muzita raBaba nereMwanakomana nereMweya Mutsvene; - Mateo 28:19